



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



*The evangelisation  
of the world*

Benjamin Broomhall

RH  
488  
211  
.12

ANNEX LIB.

Library of



Princeton University.

Presented by

THE PHILADELPHIAN SOCIETY

458





# THE EVANGELISATION OF THE WORLD.

## **A Missionary Band :**

*A RECORD OF CONSECRATION, AND AN APPEAL.*

# "Some Members of the China Inland Mission."

From *THE GRAPHIC*, June 6th, 1885.

**T**HIS Mission owes its origin to the zeal and enterprise of the Rev. J. Hudson Taylor, who first went to China as a Medical Missionary in 1853. Being deeply concerned at the small number of Protestant Missionaries in that vast empire, he organised a plan for establishing a new mission on a comprehensive scale, and with some peculiar features.

The Mission is called the CHINA INLAND MISSION. It accepts duly qualified men or women as missionaries without restriction as to denomination; it makes no collections, but depends for its income on contributions sent to the office of the Mission without personal solicitation; it guarantees no income to its missionaries, providing them only with such assistance as its means will allow.

The present staff [June, 1885]\* of the Mission consists of 36 married men, 53 unmarried men, and 45 unmarried ladies, in all 134 missionaries, or nearly half the total number of British missionaries in China.

The money needful to maintain the work has also been forthcoming. Nearly twenty of the missionaries, having private property, have gone entirely at their own charges, the others have been supplied from the Mission funds, which last year amounted to nearly £18,000.†

The members of the Mission have traversed each of the eleven provinces of China [which when the Mission was formed had not in any one of them a Protestant Missionary], preaching and distributing portions of Scripture. Some of them, if only regarded as travellers, have achieved no small distinction. They have also greatly helped to remove the obstacles which hinder intercourse between the natives and Europeans. That not only men, but women, both married and single, have been able to live year after year hundreds, nay, thousands of miles away from foreign centres, without appeals for consular intervention, affords satisfactory evidence of their prudence and good conduct. Should any of our readers wish to know more about the Mission, we recommend them to apply to the Secretary, 2, Pyrland Road, Mildmay, N.

MR. C. T. STUDD, B.A.

Turning now to our portraits, Mr. C. T. Studd is a member of the well-known cricketing family. He and his brothers were educated at Eton, and were much affected by the example of their father, a country gentleman (now deceased), who, after attending the services of Messrs. Moody and Sankey, sold his dogs and hunters, and devoted himself to Christian work. In 1879, Mr. Studd was captain of the Eton Eleven, and in 1883 of the Cambridge University Eleven. [He was also a prominent member of the All England Eleven.] The recent visits of

Messrs. Moody and Sankey to London brought Mr. Studd prominently forward as a worker for CHRIST, and lately he resolved to devote himself to missionary work in Central China, in connection with the CHINA INLAND MISSION.

MR. STANLEY P. SMITH, B.A.

Mr. Stanley P. Smith, B.A., of Trinity College, Cambridge, is the youngest son of Mr. T. H. Smith, John Street, Mayfair. He was a first-rate oarsman, and was stroke of the Cambridge Eight in 1882.

REV. W. W. CASSELS, B.A.

The Rev. W. W. Cassels, B.A., of St. John's, Cambridge, and late Curate of All Saints, South Lambeth, is the sixth son of the late John Cassels, of Oporto. Mr. Cassels was at Repton School from 1873 to 1877, and two others of the "seven," Mr. Stanley Smith and Mr. Montagu Beauchamp, were also at the same school about that time.

MR. D. E. HOSTE.

Mr. D. E. Hoste served four years in the Royal Artillery, and resigned his commission in April, 1884. He was converted at Mr. Moody's Mission, held at Brighton in December, 1882, and at once felt our LORD's command to His disciples—to preach the Gospel to every creature—laid upon him. He is second son of Major-General Hoste, of Brighton.

MR. MONTAGU BEAUCHAMP, B.A.

Mr. Montagu Beauchamp, B.A., is also of Trinity. He is the son of Lady Beauchamp, the sister of Lord Radstock, so well known in connection with Evangelistic work. He is the brother of Sir Reginald Beauchamp, of Langley Park, Norfolk. [Mr. Beauchamp was stroke-oar of one of the University Trial Eights, and regularly rowed in the First Trinity Eight.]

CECIL HENRY POLHILL-TURNER

AND

ARTHUR TWISLETON POLHILL-TURNER, B.A.

Cecil Henry Polhill-Turner and Arthur Twisleton Polhill-Turner, B.A., are two sons of the late Captain Frederick Charles Polhill, formerly of the 6th Dragoon Guards, and for some time M.P. for Bedford. Cecil and Arthur were educated at Eton. Both were in the School Eleven, and afterwards at Cambridge were also prominent members of their College Eleven. Cecil entered the 2nd Dragoon Guards, or Queen's Bays, in 1881; and Arthur, after graduating at Trinity Hall, studied for Holy Orders at Ridley Hall, and would have been ordained this year, but both brothers gave up their respective positions to go out as missionaries.

\* November, 1887, 266. † 1886, £22,149 OS. 11d.

## Note to The Third Edition.

THE present Edition contains a new Frontispiece, a new Portrait of the Rev. J. Hudson Taylor, and four additional Portraits of distinguished advocates of Missions, whose words enrich its pages. These are the Rev. Dr. Somerville, the venerable and world-wide evangelist; the Rev. Wm. Arthur, A.M., the beloved author of "The Tongue of Fire;" and two of the foremost preachers of our time—the Rev. Dr. Vaughan, the gifted Master of the Temple, and Dean of Llandaff; and the Rev. C. H. Spurgeon, the far-famed preacher of the Metropolitan Tabernacle, than whom no man living has spoken words more adapted to inspire the true missionary spirit, as witness his sermon specially revised for this book, pp. 122-9. That sermon alone has enough in it, if widely enough read and duly pondered, to lead thousands to devote themselves to the Foreign Mission field, and to call forth on the part of the Church at home faith enough, prayer enough, and support enough for thousands more. All these are men not only held in high honour by the sections of the Christian Church they severally represent, but are men in whom the whole Christian Church claims a common interest. Their words, and the words of many others whose names will never die, are in this book, and here in happy unison commend to the Church of CHRIST the one great work to which it is called by its ASCENDED LORD, even the evangelisation of the whole world.

The list of missionary books has been enlarged. Among those added there are two which deserve specific mention, for they are of peculiar interest both for what they contain and for what they suggest. One is an important and valuable book—the Report of the General Missionary Conference held in London in June, 1888. Of its kind, nothing equal to it has ever appeared. The other records the life of the Rev. David Brainerd, who nearly a century and a half ago was a missionary to the Indians of North America.

Brainerd died in 1747, fourteen years before Carey was born, and forty-one years before the latter wrote his "Enquiry into the Obligations of Christians to use Means for the Conversion of the Heathen." It was not till 1792, four years later still, that the first purely English Missionary Society was formed. The years between that time and the General Missionary Conference of 1888 may be easily counted, but the change—who shall describe that? It is vast and immeasurable, and no book more emphatically marks its extent than does the Report of this Conference.

Let the carping critic who asks, "Have Missions done any good?" study the results of missionary effort as set forth in that book, and then for very shame's sake let him for ever after hold his peace. "What good have Missions done?" Let the striking story of James Calvert answer. And *that* is but one of many. (We have gladly transferred it to our pages.) And who shall estimate the value to the Church at home of the lives of the great Missionaries whom this century has produced—Henry Martyn, William Carey, Judson, Morrison, Marsden, Williams, Johnson, Hunt, Gardner, Duff, Livingstone, Moffat, Bishop Patteson, and many others of the glorious company?

It may be going beyond the usual limits of a prefatory note to commend so specially other books, but Brainerd's Life and the Records of the Missionary Conference are landmarks of priceless value, and this preface is but true to the purpose of the book in directing attention to anything so well adapted to promote interest in the supremely important and most Christ-like work of evangelising the world.

Brainerd's Life may yet do for brave and loyal-hearted young men what in the early years of this century it did for Henry Martyn; and the inspiring stories of missionary triumphs as told by Calvert and Macfarlane and others, in the Conference Report, may kindle in many hearts a desire to emulate their example, and to go as they did to other lands, "to turn men from darkness to light, from the power of Satan to God, to teach them how to live and how to die, to show them the way to glory, to make them know their God, to prepare them for heaven, and to guide them safely to its bliss."

That it may be so, and that this book, which has been already so remarkably prospered in its design, may be yet more useful in calling forth labourers into the great Harvest-field to work in connection with the various Missionary Organisations, is the sincere desire with which another Edition is now sent forth.

B. B.

May, 1889.

*Hearts wholly given to JESUS would lead us to long that His wishes should be gratified, His desires fulfilled. What are those wishes and desires? Let His life, His death reply. That all should return, repent, and live; that the lost should be found, and the dead quickened. If, knowing that a thousand millions of our fellow-creatures are still lost in heathenism, we make no effort for their enlightenment, how do we show our devoted attachment to JESUS CHRIST our LORD? We devoted to Him! What, even of ours, is devoted to Him? Is even a tithe of our time, a tithe of our substance devoted to Him? Have we surrendered to Him for this service even one child of our family, or one year of our lives? No; but we give an annual subscription to some missionary society. Ah, friends, GIFTS THAT COST US NO PERSONAL SELF-DENIAL ARE NO PROOFS OF DEVOTEDNESS! CHRIST'S devotedness to our interests involved Him in suffering, loss, and shame, because of the state in which we were; though hereafter devotedness to us will involve to Him only joy, "the joy set before Him." \* \* \* Devotedness, consecration to JESUS, in a world tenanted by a thousand millions of heathen, means STERN LABOUR AND TOIL, means CONSTANT SELF-DENIAL AND SELF-SACRIFICE, means UNWEARIED WELL-DOING EVEN UNTO DEATH.*

*Judged by this test, how many faithful, loving, and devoted followers has JESUS CHRIST? ARE WE OF THEIR NUMBER?*

MRS. GRATTAN GUINNESS.





1. C.T. STUDD. B.A.    2. D.E. HOSTE.    3. W. W. CASSELS. B.A.

4. STANLEY P. SMITH. B.A.    5. CECIL H. POLHILL-TURNER.    6. ARTHUR T. POLHILL-TURNER. B.A.

7. MONTAGU BEAUCHAMP. B.A.

## A MISSIONARY BAND.

THE  
EVANGELISATION OF THE WORLD.

A Missionary Band:

*A RECORD OF CONSECRATION, AND AN APPEAL.*

BY

B. BROOMHALL,

SECRETARY OF THE CHINA INLAND MISSION.

"Thoughts not my own, nor deftly spun  
From loom of loving heart or busy brain;  
Thoughts lent to me from stores of other men,  
That I might test their worth and pass them on;  
Thoughts neither theirs nor mine, but gifts of God,  
That all the glory be to Him alone."

UNIVERSITY  
LIBRARY  
PRINCETON N.J.

---

*Twentieth Thousand.*

---

LONDON: MORGAN & SCOTT, 12, PATERNOSTER BUILDINGS.





VT12913V10U  
Y1A9811  
L.M.10CT1310194

# This Book,

*Designed to show that—"In the whole compass of human benevolence, there is nothing so grand, so noble, so Christian, so truly God-like as the work of evangelising the heathen," is, with respect and affection,*

DEDICATED TO

**English-Speaking Young Men  
Everywhere.**

JAN -41917 380001

*"The Missionary appears to me to be the highest type of human excellence in the Nineteenth Century, and his profession to be the noblest. He has the enterprise of the Merchant, without the narrow desire of gain; the dauntlessness of the Soldier, without the necessity of shedding blood; the zeal of the Geographical Explorer, but for a higher motive than Science."*

R. N. CUST, Esq., LL.D.

## Preface to The Second Edition.

---

THIS Edition has been enlarged by the addition of about one hundred pages.

The series of papers on "woman's work," now added, will be welcomed by those who recognise the importance of the work to be done by Christian women among their sisters in heathen lands.

The greater part of Dr. Cust's address at Balliol College, on "The Duty of the Youth of England," is given. This address unfolds to view a line of observation and study of fascinating interest, and of the highest usefulness.

Many richly suggestive pages bearing on the evangelisation of the world have been added. Missionary literature is so rich in passages of priceless worth that, in the selection of specially helpful and inspiring words, the difficulty is to know where to stop. Of those given, thoughtful readers will not find a page too many.

The table showing the proportion of missionaries to the population of China has been corrected to a more recent date.

Later tidings from the members of the Missionary Band are also given.

As the former title of the book, "A Missionary Band," does not adequately represent its contents, it has been somewhat modified. Had the thought occurred in time, it might have been of advantage to put the second and larger part, bearing on the evangelisation of the world, before the narrative portion, which refers to the Cambridge Band. Any thought of unduly magnifying these beloved brethren has been already sufficiently disclaimed; but a permanent record of what *The London Quarterly Review* has truly called "one of the happiest chapters of missionary consecration" will long have its value as a memorial of marvellous blessing, and as furnishing an exceptionally striking and stimulating example.

A recent number of *The Christian* contained the following paragraph:—

An interesting sketch was given by Prof. Drummond of the origin and progress of the remarkable work of revival among students at the Edinburgh University. He traced the movement, from the visit of Messrs. Stanley Smith and Studd, through its development to the present time, when holiday missions by the students are in full operation in different parts of the kingdom. A work stimulated by this has been that among the hospitals and infirmaries of Edinburgh. Another experiment has been tried by half a dozen, who have gone to live among the city poor, to spread the influence of the Gospel, and who have had remarkable results during the eight months since their undertaking was started. When asked as to the permanency of the conversions, Professor Drummond replied emphatically, "Scarcely a man has gone back; the work has been the most thorough-going of any I have seen. The tone of the University is changed."

Those who realise even in a small measure what is involved when the springs of national life are touched, will feel it a cause for lasting gratitude to God that the University of Edinburgh has had such a time of gracious visitation; and if this book contained only the pages which give the testimony of Professor Charteris and Mr. John C. Thomson concerning the Work of God in that University, it would contain enough to furnish cause for the thanksgiving of the Church of CHRIST throughout the world.

Happily the stream of blessing at the University still flows on; and in the Mission Field the Great Head of the Church has set His seal upon the work of His servants.

The favour with which the first edition of this book was received, and the remarkable evidence of blessing attending it, call for more grateful acknowledgment than words can express. The edition of 10,000 copies was speedily exhausted, and another edition without alteration or enlargement would have been immediately issued had the Editor anticipated the delay in the issue of this edition, which other engagements have made unavoidable.

It is now sent forth with the earnest desire that every reader who believes that it is true to its design will consider who of his or her acquaintance might have their interest in the great work of the world's evangelisation quickened if by gift or loan a copy were placed in their hands. The work to be done is vast, and comparatively few recognise its supreme claims; the help therefore of all whose hearts are in sympathy is needful.

There is, perhaps, no one lesson which workers for CHRIST more need to learn than the interdependence of Home and Foreign Missions. In the preparation of this book there has been an ever-deepening conviction of this truth, so happily expressed by Dr. Alden in the following words:—

There is no form of human need at home which would not be thoroughly supplied, simply as a supplementary "twelve baskets full" to the well-equipped, resolute endeavour first of all to feed the hungering millions of heathen lands. Let the LORD'S people, filled with their LORD'S compassionate spirit, heartily unite in the determined purpose, as the primary obligation in obedience to their LORD'S "marching orders," to carry the message as rapidly as possible to those who are farthest from the light and deepest in the degradation, and the whole Christian world would be flooded with celestial glory; the power of the Divine SPIRIT would come down in amplest measure. . . .

If there be any one instrumentality which the representatives of the home missionary work in its various departments should press upon their home constituency as most vital for the immediate urgency of the home work, it is an entire personal surrender of every Christian heart to the distinctive, unselfish, self-sacrificing purpose of contributing every energy of mind and body to the proclaiming of CHRIST by ten thousand heralds running to meet the immediate urgency of the perishing millions of unevangelised lands. . . .

The hour has now come when these two interests, HOME AND FOREIGN MISSIONS, must move on not only simultaneously—each pressing forward in its own distinctive purpose, and each encouraging and supporting the other—but also with redoubled earnestness and zeal, with a largely increased force, and with a united front, determined on a common victory. It is the hour for a far broader and more thorough missionary movement as related to the whole world and to the responsibility of the present generation than has hitherto been known in the history of the Church. . . .

Recognising our one necessity, the salvation of a lost perishing world, our one deliverance, the crucified and risen CHRIST, our one commission, the Gospel of reconciliation by us received to be communicated to all, our one responsibility, personally to bear the good tidings to the utmost of our ability to the ends of the earth, and our one opportunity, the present earthly life, we bow our heads to receive our one anointing, "the baptism of fire and of the HOLY GHOST."

B. BROOMHALL.

2, Pyrland Road, London, N.

December, 1887.

*N.B.—The design for the cover of this book (kindly supplied by a Mildmay friend) may be a reminder of the aspiring attitude of the faithful worker, ever pointing true to Christ as the "pointers" in the constellation to the Pole Star.*

*As the badge of a book pleading for world-wide evangelisation, it may associate with the constellation itself, as seen in the heavens, thoughts of the World's need and the Church's duty.*

*The names on the cover are selected from those whose words are contained in the book.*

## Introduction to The First Edition.

THE following pages need but little by way of preface. They form a record, fuller and more consecutive than has yet appeared, concerning the missionary band of seven who last year left England for missionary work in China. A recent writer has truly said :—

“When, a few months ago, five Cambridge graduates, including the stroke of the Cambridge Eight, and one of the most famous cricketers of the day, with two officers (one of the Royal Artillery, and one of the Dragoon Guards), gave themselves thankfully to the work of the CHINA INLAND MISSION, the heart

of the country, and of the Churches, was deeply stirred, and we began to understand how much more noble a sphere of service was offered by CHRIST to young men with great possessions and good abilities, than the cricket-field or the river, the army or the bar could afford.”

This testimony is true, and, throughout the world, wherever the English language is spoken, much interest was awakened. The event was regarded as unique in the history of Missions, and the extraordinary demand for such particulars as have from time to time been published, has led to the preparation of this fuller account, which, it is believed, will be eagerly welcomed by many in all parts of the world. But let no one mistake the object of its publication—that object is not to extol the beloved brethren of whom it speaks, as though they had done some work of supererogation. The service of CHRIST in the foreign mission field confers a far higher honour on the man who devotes himself to it, than the man, be he who he may, can confer upon the work. Our brethren know this full well, and inspired by true loyalty to CHRIST, and an enlightened regard to the interests of His cause on earth, they have counted it their high privilege to give themselves to missionary work in a distant land ; and we believe that the days are not distant when hundreds and thousands of young men of equal position and fitness will do as they have done. Towards the hastening of this time their example is of unspeakable value, and cannot be too widely known, with all of detail that may render it influential.

No one, it is hoped, will lose sight of the fact that the chief qualification for missionary work is something immeasurably higher than anything social position or University training can give, and it is the possession of this qualification which affords such deep satisfaction concerning these brethren.

Considering all the circumstances, the young men of this generation have had no more impressive testimony to the blessedness of decision for CHRIST, and the joy of a whole-hearted surrender to His service, than that given by this Missionary Band.

The interest awakened by their departure for the mission field still lives, and many eyes are upon their course. DR. WILDER, of Princeton, the able editor of *The Missionary Review*, has put into words a thought, which, though it may have been unexpressed, has, doubtless, been in the minds of many ; he says :—

Thoughtful minds will be waiting to see how the glow of their piety endures the tug and toil of learning the Chinese language, and their close contact daily with the masses of ignorant and superstitious idolaters with no bracing influences around them from cultured Christian society.

In the case of every young missionary there is more ground for such concern than minds not thoughtful can understand. The sudden transition from helpful surroundings at home, to the deadening influences of a heathen land ; the active service, which has been their delight, exchanged for the toilsome study of a difficult language ; the flesh weak, and an unwearying adversary to contend with ; what wonder if the fine gold should become dim, and love grow cold !

It might have been so with our brethren, but through the abounding goodness of God, it appears from letters recently received that their testimony has lost none of its joyfulness. How much need there is that missionaries abroad should be upheld by the prayer of friends at home, is forcibly shown by MR. CASSELS, in a letter to a friend, which has come to hand just as this Introduction has to be written. Letters from the others have also come most opportunely, and we are enabled to give an extract from each.

*Mr. STANLEY SMITH writes :—*

That he and Mr. Studd are having good times of quickening from the Lord.

He says : "I was struck with the Lord's first command to Elijah—1 Kings xvii. 3—'Hide thyself!' Wonderful that our hiding-place is not 'by the brook Cherith,' as his; but 'with Christ IN GOD.'"

"I'm satisfied with Jesus,  
He's everything to me;  
His dying love has won my heart,  
And now He sets me free."

*Mr. STUDD writes :—*

"Beauchamp and Cassels have been up at Sih-chau for some time now, and Beauchamp says they have had much blessing in their souls; he even compares the 'hitherto' to husks, and rejoices in the land of corn and wine. Hoste came up from Kuh-wu to join us in the week of prayer; he also arrived full of blessing, and brimming over with the glories of sanctification by faith, which the Lord had taught him through reading 'Luther on Galatians.' Stanley and I have also had some glorious times together, especially on 'freedom and trust.' How true that where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty."

*Mr. HOSTE writes :—*

*"Kuh-wu-hsien.*

"I have been here without any European companion for now over a month, and, praise God, it has been a happy time and one of blessing to my own soul, and I trust in the Lord, will prove to be not unfruitful in blessing for the dear men here in this city.

"Chang the Evangelist is a bright Christian, and we have happy times together over the Word and in prayer."

After telling how he has seen more of the simplicity and fulness of the blessings of the Gospel, he writes :

"Dear me! what a glorious Gospel for poor helpless ones! I never was naturally much of a man for shouting, as a way of expressing my feelings, but when this wonderful love of GOD in CHRIST comes before me, I feel one must shout Hallelujah for the cross! salvation to GOD and the LAMB."

*Mr. MONTAGU BEAUCHAMP*

Tells of "a delightful expedition" with Stanley Smith to some towns. They were away three or four days quite alone, selling books and scattering tracts.

He adds, "You will join with us in asking God's blessing on this our first purely independent effort to spread the glad tidings in China."

*Mr. CECIL POLHILL-TURNER writes :—*

We do value all our dear brethren's prayers at home, and pray that God may answer far above all that we can ask or think, and visit their own souls with refreshing streams from His own presence. I often think when a wave of blessing comes to one, praise the Lord! dear brothers' prayers at home are being answered, God bless them. Is

it not glorious, this pulling down the blessing, as it were, upon each other? May God take hold of all His workers—natives and foreigners; and make all men with one purpose to know Jesus Christ, and to make Him known, to magnify Him in our bodies, or rather, let Him be magnified, whether by our life or death. Amen.

*Mr. ARTHUR POLHILL-TURNER writes from*

*Shih-pa-li-pu.*

You will be encouraged to hear that the Lord is working here, and souls are being saved. Praise the Lord!

Our progress in the language is encouraging, and we do find the Lord helps us; also to learn the character of the people, which is most necessary, for however much

advice you may receive it is nothing compared with practical experience, and finding out for myself the best way—in the Lord's hands—of reaching the dying masses of China. I feel the need of having the heart in close sympathy with them; like Ezekiel, "I sat down among them and wept," so thus their hearts will respond.

*Mr. CASSELS writes :—*

*Sih-chau, Shansi.*

The daily study of Chinese is still our chief work. Then, under the surface, visible, perhaps, to no eye but His, are those temptations which, in this land especially, the devil seems to be permitted to hurl at one. I think that from beginning to end the words of the hymn which says :—

"How oft in the conflict, when pressed by the foe,  
I have fled to my refuge and breathed out my woe!  
How often when trials, like sea-billows roll,  
I have hidden in Thee, O Thou Rock of my soul;—

very correctly express my experience. If He lead us through fire and water, it is to bring us out into a wealthy place, we are sure of that.

These words may suggest to you that we missionaries are in need of your prayers; and such, indeed, is the case. Our Father has made us dependent upon one another as well as upon Him, and if the Church at home ceases to pray for us, we are certain to suffer loss. It is easy to imagine that those who have taken the step of leaving home to become missionaries have got on a platform

where they are safe from the ordinary trials and temptations of other people. But there is no mistake greater. The Church's duty does not end when she has sent some of her children out to attack the devil in his stronghold. No, it just about begins there. Then is the time for her to fall upon her knees and cry to God to sustain and strengthen her emissary in the awful spiritual dangers he has gone to face. The Church is waking up to her duty to send men forth. Does it also realise its equally important duty of sustaining them by constant, earnest, and believing prayer when sent forth?

Thank God; we know our hiding-place and our Blessed Keeper. Praise be to His name. But we can't shut our eyes to the fact that missionaries, not 100 miles from China, have lost all their rest, and all power, not to speak of sadder things, and owing to what?

I will give you some of my late experience in the words of the Book.

1. "But as for me, my feet were almost gone, my steps had well nigh slipped." Ps. lxxiii. 2.
2. "Unless the Lord had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence."
3. "When I said my foot slippeth, Thy mercy, O Lord, held me up." Ps. xciv. 17, 18.
4. "Keep sound wisdom, *i.e.* Jesus" (*cf.* Prov. viii. 22).
5. "Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble. For the Lord shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken." Prov. iii. 23 and 26.

Yes, Master, beloved Master, not only can we look up into Thy face and say: Thou "wilt keep the feet of Thy

saints" and not "suffer their feet to be moved," but also we may say with boldness, our "feet shall tread upon the lion and adder, the young lion and dragon shall we trample under foot." The Evil One has been round about us as a roaring lion trying, oh, so hard, to draw us from Thy hands, but "through Thee we shall do valiantly," through Thee we shall tread down—nay, better still, it is Thou that shall tread down our enemies.

*Sunday, January 10th.*—I wrote the foregoing at a time when, as you would gather, I had been going through fire and water, and though His presence was still very real (praise be to His holy name!), the temptations of the devil were very fierce, but now He has indeed once again brought me out into a wealthy place. I don't think I ever had such visions of His love and His glory. I don't know exactly in what words to express my experience, but I have been finding it impossible to keep from shouts of adoration and praise even with the sobering influence of a more sedate companion in the house. Words utterly fail me to-night; but oh, it has been Royal company all day, Divine company. I have just been gazing upon the Master, talking with Him.

If I asked for your prayers, shall I not also ask for your praises?

Let us not rob Him of His rights and withhold the offering of thankful hearts.

"God is able to make all grace abound towards you, that ye always having all sufficiency in all things may abound to every good work."

There is absolutely no loophole there through which any fearful or unbelieving soul may slip; is there?

Let none who read the foregoing fail to ask that our dear friends may be sustained and strengthened in their work, that their path, bright in its beginning, may become brighter and brighter unto the perfect day.

The latter portion of the book contains much bearing upon the Evangelisation of the World. The testimonies of many distinguished men on various aspects of the work, have been brought together. Combined, they form a very powerful appeal on behalf of Foreign Missions. Though numerous, they are not a miscellaneous collection gathered indiscriminately; a definite plan runs throughout the whole, and there is no page without a purpose.

Having regard to the chief aim of the book, it has been thought worth while to devote some pages to the mention of books on Missions and Missionaries. It would be a mistake to look upon these as merely advertisements, put in for so much money. The desire has been to use the space for such books as would enlarge the knowledge of Mission Fields, and strengthen interest in Missionary Work; but there has been no attempt at completeness; only a few of the many that deserve attention could be given. Missionary literature is gloriously rich with some of the noblest and most inspiring records that were ever issued from the press. If better known, it would be more highly prized.

Between the solemn urgency of the last great command of the risen Saviour to His disciples to preach the Gospel to every creature, and the practice of many who call Him LORD, there is a discrepancy which may well provoke thought. With Him it was the one great work above all others, and that its difficulties might not dismay those to whom it was committed, He assured them of His power, and for their comfort, promised His own presence. Did He make too much of the work, or do His people make too little? One of the two it must be; which is it?

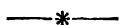
The one aim in the preparation of this book has been to put the cause of Christian Missions in its true light. If it has been made clear that the claims of this work are supreme,—that no one can touch the work, to help it, without personal blessing,—that none may neglect it without serious spiritual loss, let there be corresponding action. The time is short, the need is urgent; "A world of sinning and suffering men, each one of them my own brother, calls on me for work, work, work!"

2, Pyrland Road, London,  
May, 1889.

B. BROOMHALL.



# Contents.



## PART I.

### A Record of Missionary Consecration.

	PAGE
<b>A Missionary Band.</b>	
Notices of Meetings.—Edinburgh—Cambridge—Oxford .. .. .	1
Farewell Meeting, Exeter Hall .. .. .	5
En Route for China .. .. .	13
The Voyage; described in Seven Letters .. .. .	14
At Shanghai .. .. .	22
En Route Inland.—Visit to Gan-k'ing and Hankow .. .. .	24
On the River Han .. .. .	26
Arrival at Han-chung .. .. .	29
Tientsin and Peking .. .. .	32
T'ai-yüen Fu .. .. .	41
Hoh-chau .. .. .	43
P'ing-yang Fu .. .. .	44, 51, 54
Sih-chau .. .. .	48
Meetings in Peking. <i>By Rev. Joseph Edkins, D.D.</i> .. .. .	36
Appeal for Special and United Prayer. <i>From Missionaries at Peking</i> .. .. .	37
The Promise of the Spirit. <i>By Miss Haven</i> .. .. .	38
Trumpet Calls to Britain's Sons.—Letters to Friends in Edinburgh. <i>From Messrs. Smith and Studd</i> ..	52
Warnings and Hints for Intending Missionaries. .. .. .	53
<b>Echoes.</b>	
From Edinburgh.—A Work of Grace among Students. <i>By Rev. Prof. A. H. Charteris, D.D.</i> .. ..	57
The Work of God in the University of Edinburgh. <i>By Mr. John C. Thomson, M.A.</i> ..	58
Visits of Edinburgh Students to other Universities. .. .. .	60
From Cambridge.—The Spirit of God Unfettered. <i>By Rev. C. E. Searle, D.D., Master of Pembroke College</i> .. .. .	62
From Leicester.—Touched with a New Fire. <i>By Rev. F. B. Meyer, B.A.</i> .. .. .	63
From India.—The Revival of Missionary Enthusiasm. <i>By J. L. Phillips, M.D.</i> .. .. .	63
From Ceylon.—Soldiers of the Cross. <i>From the Ceylon Observer</i> .. .. .	64
From China.—A New Campaign in China. <i>By Rev. Henry Blodget, D.D.</i> .. .. .	
<b>Later Tidings from the Missionary Band</b> .. .. .	183

## PART II.

### The Evangelisation of the World.

#### The Evangelisation of the World.

	PAGE
The Voice of Scripture on Missionary Work .. .. .	66
Foreign Missions: The Great Primary Work of the Church. <i>By Eugene Stock, Esq.</i> .. .. .	67
The Imperative Claims of the Heathen World on the Church and People of God. <i>By Rev. J. H. Wilson, M.A.</i> .. .. .	68
Diagram showing the Population of the World .. .. .	69
The Condition of the World after Eighteen Centuries of Saving Knowledge. <i>By the Right Hon. the Earl of Shaftesbury, K.G.</i> .. .. .	70
Our Position before God. <i>By Major-General F. T. Haig, R.E.</i> .. .. .	70
The Evangelisation of the World. <i>An Appeal from Mr. Moody's Convention, Northfield</i> .. .. .	71
The Age of Opportunity. <i>By Rev. William Arthur, M.A.</i> .. .. .	72
The World open to the Gospel. <i>By Reginald Radcliffe, Esq.</i> .. .. .	73
Possibilities in this Generation. <i>By Rev. Richard Montague and Rev. E. K. Alden, D.D.</i> .. .. .	73
Our Right Attitude in regard to the Past, the Present, and the Future. <i>By Rev. William Arthur, M.A.</i> .. .. .	74

#### India.

The Moral Condition of India. <i>By Rev. William Arthur, M.A.</i> .. .. .	76
The Claims of India. <i>By Major-General Haig, R.E.</i> .. .. .	76
The Importance of India. <i>By Bishop Lightfoot and Canon Westcott</i> .. .. .	76
Appeal to English Women ( <i>Poetry</i> ). <i>By a Brahmin Lady</i> .. .. .	77

#### China.

The Need and Claims of China. <i>By Rev. J. Hudson Taylor, M.R.C.S., F.R.G.S.</i> .. .. .	79
Proportion of Missionaries to Population in the Eighteen Provinces of China Proper .. .. .	80
Ought we not to Make an Effort to Save China in this Generation? <i>From the Records of the Shanghai Missionary Conference</i> .. .. .	80

#### Africa.

The Need and Claims of Africa. <i>By Mrs. Grattan Guinness</i> .. .. .	81
Who will Go? <i>By Reginald Radcliffe, Esq.</i> .. .. .	82

#### Benefits to the Church at Home from Missions Abroad.

Its Faith is Strengthened—Its Obedience is Rewarded—Its Disunion is Rebuked—Its Zeal is Stimulated. <i>By Rev. C. J. Vaughan, D.D., Dean of Llandaff</i> .. .. .	83
Nothing so Stirs the Heart for Home Work. <i>By the Bishop of Exeter</i> .. .. .	84
Nothing so Expands the Heart. <i>By Rev. W. A. Bathurst, M.A.</i> .. .. .	85
The Prosperity of the Church is in the Line of Missionary Operation. <i>By Professor Stowell</i> .. .. .	85
The Reflex Benefit of the Missionary Enterprise. <i>By Rev. Baptist W. Noel, M.A.</i> .. .. .	85
The Missionary's Example Contagious and Quickening. <i>By Rev. Dr. Herdman</i> .. .. .	86
The Best Thing for the Churches. <i>By Reginald Radcliffe, Esq.</i> .. .. .	86
Individual Piety is Promoted. <i>By Rev. Daniel Wilson</i> .. .. .	86
Our Faith and Experience Strengthened. <i>By Rev. W. M. Punshon, LL.D.</i> .. .. .	86

	PAGE
<b>Injury to the Church at Home from Neglecting Missions Abroad.</b>	
Inverting the Divine Order. By Rev. Alexander Duff, D.D.	87
Spiritual Self-indulgence. By Rev. E. K. Alden, D.D.	87
Disregard of the Foreign Field will bring Blight at Home. By Rev. A. C. Thompson, D.D.	87
An Unenterprising Church a Declining One.	88
<b>The Missionary Spirit, etc.</b>	
The Missionary Spirit: What is it? By Rev. Alfred Cookman	88
The Theory and Practice of Missions.	88
The Divine Call for Missionaries. By Rev. C. H. Spurgeon	89
The Urgency of the Need. By Major-General Haig, R.E.	90
"Listen, then, to the Call." By Rev. Daniel Wilson.	90
<b>The Men Wanted for Missionaries.</b>	
Men who really Desire to Live for God. By Bishop Patteson	91
Earnest, Bright, Cheerful Fellows.	91
Without Sentimental Views.	91
God-sent Men, not mere Agents. By Rev. Robert Clark, M.A.	91
Men of Faith.	92
Men of Education. By Dr. Livingstone.	92
Not the Meanest, but the Mightiest. By Rev. C. J. Vaughan, D.D.	92
Men with whom it is a Passion to Save Men. By Rev. Griffith John	93
<b>The Work of the Missionary.</b>	
The Work of the Missionary. By Rev. Baptist W. Noel, M.A.	93
The Reality and Joy of the Work. Testimony of Bishop Patteson	93
"That Glorious Work for which Christ Died." Testimony of Rev. Dr. Moffat	94
"Oh, it is a Glorious Work!" Testimony of Rev. Griffith John	95
"It is Emphatically no Sacrifice." Testimony of Rev. Dr. Livingstone	95
The Work increasingly Delightful. Testimony of Rev. Dr. Muirhead	95
Enviably Work. By R. N. Cust, Esq., LL.D.	96
The Work an Archangel may Envy. By Rev. G. S. Barrett	96
The Missionary (Poetry). By Horace D. Woolley, Esq.	97
The Honour of Parents whose Sons and Daughters are called to be Missionaries. By Rev. Dr. Wardlaw	97
The Blessing to the Family. By Rev. W. A. Bathurst, M.A.	98
The Companionship Essential in Missionary Service. By Bishop Selwyn	98
Come Over and Help Us (Poetry). By Rev. S. J. Stone, M.A.	99
The Wail of Humanity in Asia. By Rev. Joseph Cook	100
A Very Clear and Very Solemn Consideration. By Rev. Benjamin Hellier	100
Who will Put his Hand to the Work?	100
<b>Why More is not Done for the Heathen.</b>	
Their Condition is not Realised. By Rev. Arthur T. Pierson, D.D.	101
The Church is Self-centered. By Rev. J. F. T. Hallowes, M.A.	102
Dying! and "No Man Careth for their Souls" (Poetry). By F. J. S.	102
<b>Truths Essential to Missionary Effort and Success.</b>	
No other Name. By Professor Stowell	103
Agreements of the Most Effective Evangelists in all Ages. By Rev. Joseph Cook	103
Christ Crucified, the Sufficient Message. By Rev. G. Patterson, D.D.	104
Christ's Love, the Sufficient Motive. By Rev. Dr. Herdman	104
Christ's Words, the Sufficient Foundation. By Rev. Joseph Cook	104
Christ Enthroned, the Sufficient Inspiration. By Rev. W. M. Punshon, LL.D.	104
<b>Gifts</b>	
Examples of Cheerful Giving	105

**Prayer.**

	PAGE
The Mighty Power of Prayer. <i>By Major Malan</i> .. .. .	107
The Special Need of the Age. <i>By Rev. W. Crosbie, M.A., LL.B.</i> .. .. .	107
The First and Greatest Need. <i>By Major-Gen. F. T. Haig, R.E.</i> .. .. .	108
Prayer, the Root and Strength of all Work. <i>By Rev. A. Murray</i> .. .. .	108
Oh! for more Prayer! <i>By Rev. C. H. Spurgeon</i> .. .. .	108
Missionary Prayer Meetings. <i>By Rev. W. Swan</i> .. .. .	109

**Personal Service.**

Rev. Samuel Dyer—Rev. John Hunt—Dr. Livingstone—Dr. Schofield and Bishop Hannington .. .. .	109
A Tamil Christian. <i>By Major-Gen. F. T. Haig, R.E.</i> .. .. .	110
Personal Experience. <i>By Rev. A. W. Douthwaite, M.D.</i> .. .. .	111

**Spiritual Power for Missionary Work.**

Our Pressing Need is a Baptism of Divine Power. <i>By Rev. Griffith John</i> .. .. .	112
Our Strength: Living Union with Jesus Christ. <i>By Rev. H. C. G. Moule, M.A.</i> .. .. .	113
Our Safety: Intimate, Close, Faithful Union with Christ. <i>By Rev. W. M. Punshon, LL.D.</i> .. .. .	114
Dangers Incidental to Missionary Work. <i>By an Old Missionary</i> .. .. .	114

**Facts for the Thoughtful.**

Annual Expenditure; Something Wrong Somewhere; Refined Selfishness; Religious Luxuries, Twenty Millions instead of Two; A View of Things that would work Wonders; What is Wanted, etc., etc. .. .. .	116
--	-----

**Our Omnipotent Leader.—A Missionary Sermon. *By Rev. C. H. Spurgeon* .. .. .**

122

**The Evangelisation of the World (additional matter).**

What we Need more than Money or Missionaries. <i>By Rev. Archd. Scott, D.D.</i> .. .. .	131
Every Christian called to Living Sympathy and Consecrated Co-operation with Christ. <i>By Rev. George Wilson</i> .. .. .	132
No Work hath Equal Claims upon the Disciples of Jesus Christ. <i>By Rev. Samuel Martin</i> .. .. .	133
The Crisis of Opportunity and Responsibility. <i>By Rev. Arthur T. Pierson, D.D.</i> .. .. .	135
What is Wanted—A Practice in Harmony with our Belief. <i>By Rev. W. Landels, D.D.</i> .. .. .	136
Missionary Consecration of the Whole Church. <i>By Rev. W. Fleming Stevenson, D.D.</i> .. .. .	137
Blessed Ourselves through Blessing Others. <i>By Rev. Andrew Thomson, D.D.</i> .. .. .	138
The Interdependence of Home and Foreign Missions. <i>By Rev. E. K. Alden, D.D.</i> .. .. .	139
Practical Suggestions as to the Future. <i>By Rev. A. N. Somerville, D.D.</i> .. .. .	141
What Led me to Decide to be a Missionary. <i>By Rev. J. C. Perkins</i> .. .. .	199
The Appeal of the Hour. <i>By Rev. Judson Smith, D.D.</i> .. .. .	199
Student Volunteers for Foreign Missions .. .. .	235
Young Man, What is the Best Investment you can make with the Capital of Your Life? .. .. .	236
Rev. Royal Gould Wilder. <i>By Rev. A. T. Pierson, D.D.</i> .. .. .	236
Lift High His Royal Banner, It must not Suffer Loss .. .. .	238
Speech of Earl Cairns .. .. .	239
An Appeal from the Far West of China. <i>By Rev. J. H. Horsburgh</i> .. .. .	240
Fifty Years' Missionary Work in Fiji. <i>By Rev. James Calvert</i> .. .. .	241

**Woman's Work.**

Woman's Work in the Great Harvest Field. <i>By Miss S. S. Hewlett</i> .. .. .	143
Woman's Work for Woman. <i>By the Editor</i> .. .. .	144
A Missionary Spirit. <i>By Mrs. Bannister</i> .. .. .	144
The Condition of the Heathen World. <i>By Lady Kinnaird</i> .. .. .	145
One Sphere, One Object, One Question. <i>By Miss S. S. Hewlett</i> .. .. .	146
Shall I Go? <i>By Miss Grace E. Wilder</i> .. .. .	146
What Can I Do? <i>By Miss A. Braithwaite</i> .. .. .	149
Is it Ignorance? (Poetry.) <i>By Miss Braithwaite</i> .. .. .	152
Go. <i>By Miss F. R. Havergal</i> .. .. .	153
Mrs. Moffat .. .. .	154

<b>Young Men's Christian Associations, and Foreign Missions.</b>	<b>PAGE</b>
Letter to Young Men's Christian Associations. <i>From Geo. Williams, Esq.</i> .. .. .	158
<b>Universities and Foreign Missions.</b>	
Letter to Members of Universities. <i>From the Cambridge Party</i> .. .. .	159
The Student Movement toward Foreign Missions. <i>From "The Missionary Herald," Boston</i> .. ..	161
What are we to Think of it? What are we to Do for it? <i>By Rev. James McCosh, D.D.</i> .. ..	161
The Missionary Uprising in America. <i>From "The Missionary Review"</i> .. .. .	162
Wise Words of Caution, Comfort, and Counsel. <i>By Rev. H. C. G. Moule, M.A.</i> .. .. .	163
The Qualification Absolutely Necessary for a Missionary. <i>By Rev. Robert Bruce, D.D.</i> .. ..	164
Christlikeness. <i>By Professor Henry Drummond</i> .. .. .	165
Our Universities are becoming more and more alive to this great Work. <i>By Rev. Wm. Monk, M.A.</i> ..	166
<b>Upon whom shall their Mantles Fall?</b>	
Rev. Henry Martyn .. .. .	168
Dr. Schofield .. .. .	169
Hon. Ion G. N. Keith-Falconer .. .. .	172
<b>Zeal is "According to Knowledge."</b>	
The Study of Missionary Effort. <i>By the Editor</i> .. .. .	178
The Duty of the Youth of England. <i>By R. N. Cusht, Esq., LL.D.</i> .. .. .	179
<b>Later Tidings from the "Missionary Band."</b>	
Extracts from Letters .. .. .	185
A Year's Experience in China. <i>By Mr. A. T. Polhill-Turner</i> .. .. .	188
Riot in Chung-k'ing. <i>From Mr. Cecil H. Polhill-Turner</i> .. .. .	189
Work in the Hung-t'ung District. <i>From Mr. Stanley P. Smith</i> .. .. .	190
A Hundred Workers for Inland China. <i>By Mr. Stanley P. Smith</i> .. .. .	191
Glad Tidings from Shan-si. <i>From Mr. D. E. Hoste and Mr. Stanley P. Smith</i> .. .. .	192
Floods. <i>By Reginald Radcliffe, Esq.</i> .. .. .	195
Testimony of Mr. George B. Studd .. .. .	197
<b>Books on Missions, Missionaries, and Mission Fields.</b>	
On Distinguished Missionaries .. .. .	202
On Missions .. .. .	204
On India .. .. .	206
On China .. .. .	207
On Africa and Polynesia.. .. .	209
On Consecrated Lives .. .. .	210
On Spiritual Power .. .. .	211
Twelve Remarkable Books. The Twelve Best Books on Revivals .. .. .	213
Bad Books. Good Books .. .. .	214
The Book. The Most Thought-Suggesting Book in the Universe. What the Bible is to Me .. ..	215
An Illuminated Bible. Let me be a Man of One Book .. .. .	216
The Variorum Teacher's Bible .. .. .	217
A New Prayer-Book. Philip's Handy Atlas. The Church Missionary Atlas .. .. .	218
Life of Bishop Hannington .. .. .	221
Consecrated Enthusiasm .. .. .	222
Memorials of Dr. Schofield .. .. .	223
Joyfully Ready .. .. .	224
Life of the Rev. Richard Knill .. .. .	225
I am Debtor—I am Ready .. .. .	226
Autobiography of Rev. John G. Paton .. .. .	227
Report of the General Missionary Conference. Life of Rev. David Prainerd .. .. .	228
In the Far East. <i>By Miss Geraldine Guinness</i> .. .. .	230

**Missionary Societies.**

PAGE

A Word to Ministers of the Gospel. <i>By a Missionary</i> .. .. .	231
List of British Missionary Societies .. .. .	232
List of American Missionary Societies .. .. .	234
The China Inland Mission—Why Formed .. .. .	243
Missionaries of the China Inland Mission .. .. .	246
Books published by The China Inland Mission .. .. .	249
Hymns for Missionary Meetings .. .. .	253

**Illustrations.**

HONGKONG .. .. .	19
THE PORT OF SHANGHAI .. .. .	22
THE MISSIONARY BAND IN CHINESE COSTUME .. .. .	23
A STREET IN SHANGHAI .. .. .	25
LAO-HO-K'EO, ON THE HAN RIVER .. .. .	26
FISHERS ON THE UPPER HAN .. .. .	28
VIEW OF THE UPPER HAN RIVER .. .. .	29
ENTRANCE TO THE CITY OF HAN-CHUNG FU .. .. .	31
THE SOUTH-EAST CAPE OF THE SHAN-TUNG PROMONTORY .. .. .	32
THE TWO CONFLUENTS, TIENTSIN .. .. .	33
PEKING .. .. .	35
GREAT GATEWAY OF THE TEMPLE OF CONFUCIUS, PEKING .. .. .	41
A CHINESE FAMILY GROUP .. .. .	42
ARTICLES USED IN OPIUM SMOKING .. .. .	49
A CHINESE CART .. .. .	50
DIAGRAM SHOWING THE POPULATION OF THE WORLD .. .. .	69
A STREET IN THE NATIVE QUARTER, SHANGHAI .. .. .	78
A CHINESE SCROLL .. .. .	99
DIAGRAM SHOWING THE CHIEF ITEMS OF THE ANNUAL EXPENDITURE OF THE UNITED KINGDOM FOR TEN YEARS .. .. .	117

**FRONTISPIECE.**

DIAGRAM .. .. .	A PLEA FOR MISSIONS.
-----------------	----------------------

**PORTRAITS.**

GEO. WILLIAMS, ESQ. .. .. .	To face page 5	REV. A. N. SOMERVILLE, D.D. .. .. .	To face page 141
REV. WM. ARTHUR, M.A. .. .. .	75	DR. SCHOFIELD .. .. .	169
REV. J. HUDSON TAYLOR .. .. .	79	HON. ION G. N. KEITH-FALCONER .. .. .	173
VERY REV. DEAN VAUGHAN, D.D. .. .. .	83	REV. R. MOFFAT, D.D. .. .. .	page 94
REV. C. H. SPURGEON .. .. .	123	MRS. MOFFAT .. .. .	154
REV. JAMES CALVERT .. .. .	242		

Photographs of W. W. CASSELS, STANLEY P. SMITH, C. T. STUDD, D. E. HOSTE, MONTAGU BEAUCHAMP, CECIL H. POLHILL-TURNER, and ARTHUR T. POLHILL-TURNER .. .. .	To face page 3
--	----------------

**MAPS.**

MAP OF CHINA .. .. .	To face page 80
MAP OF SOUTH CENTRAL SHAN-SI .. .. .	185
OUTLINE MAP OF THE HUNG-T'UNG CIRCUITS .. .. .	190

**MUSIC.**

GO YE INTO ALL THE WORLD .. .. .	255
FOR CHINA'S DISTANT SHORE .. .. .	256
TELL IT OUT AMONG THE HEATHEN .. .. .	257
THE MISSIONARY CALL .. .. .	258

# INDEX OF NAMES

*Of Writers or Speakers Quoted.*

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
ALDEN, Rev. E. K., D.D.	74, 87, 139	HAMILTON, Rev. JAMES, D.D.	215, 216	PUNSHON, Rev. W. M., LL.D.	86, 104, 114, 210, 214
ARTHUR, Rev. Wm., M.A.	72, 74, 76, 130	HANNINGTON, Bishop	111, 221	RADCLIFFE, REGINALD, Esq.	73, 82, 86, 195
BANNISTER, Mrs.	144	HAVEN, Miss	38	RUSKIN, Mr. JOHN	215
BARRETT, Rev. G. S.	96	HAVERGAL, Miss F. R.	13, 55, 120, 153	SCHOFIELD, Dr.	110, 169
BATHURST, Rev. W., M.A.	85, 98	HELLIER, Rev. B.	100	SCOTT, Rev. A., D.D.	131
BEAUCHAMP, MONTAGU, B.A.	8, 18, 24, 45, 47, 48, 160, 186	HERDMAN, Rev. Dr.	86, 104	SEARLE, Rev. C. E., D.D.	62
BICKERSTETH, Rev. EDWARD	213	HEWLETT, Miss S. S.	143, 146	SELWYN, Bishop	98
BLODGET, Rev. H., D.D.	64	HORSBURGH, Rev. J. H.	240	SHAFTESBURY, Earl of	70
BRAITHWAITE, Miss	149, 152	HOSTE, D. E.	8, 15, 42, 45, 54, 160, 185, 186, 192	SINKER, Rev. R., B.D.	174
BRUCE, Rev. ROBERT, D.D.	164	HUGHES, Rev. HUGH PRICE, M.A.	12	SMITH, Dr. GEORGE	119
BUTLER, Rev. H. M., D.D.	172	HUNT, Rev. JOHN	109	SMITH, Rev. JUDSON, D.D.	199
CAHOUN, Rev. S. H.	73	JOHN, Rev. GRIFFITH	93, 95, 112	SMITH, STANLEY P., B.A.	6, 14, 21, 22, 34, 41, 44, 47, 52, 53, 54, 160, 185, 187, 190, 191, 194
CAIRNS, Earl	239	KEITH-FALCONER, Hon. ION	173, 176	SOMERVILLE, Rev. A. N., D.D.	141, 218
CALVERT, Rev. JAMES	241	KINNAIRD, Lady	145	SPURGEON, Rev. C. H.	89, 108, 116, 122, 225
CAREY, Rev. Wm., D.D.	184	LANDALE, R. J., M.A.	6	STEVENSON, Rev. W. FLEMING, D.D.	137
CASSELS, Rev. Wm. W., B.A.	8, 20, 32, 34, 42, 43, 45, 48, 51, 54, 160, 185	LANDELS, Rev. W., D.D.	136	STOCK, EUGENE, Esq.	67
CHARTERIS, Rev. Prof., D.D.	57	LEES, Rev. JONATHAN	226	STONE, Rev. S. J., M.A.	99
CLARK, Rev. R., M.A., xxii, 91, 92, 210		LIGHTFOOT, Bishop	76	STOWELL, Prof.	85, 103
COOK, Rev. JOSEPH	100, 103, 104, 121, 213	LIVINGSTONE, Rev. Dr.	92, 95, 110	STUDD, CHARLES T., B.A.	10, 14, 16, 29, 47, 52, 53, 160, 187
COOKMAN, Rev. ALFRED	88	MALAN, Major	107	STUDD, Mr. GEORGE B.	197
CROSBIE, Rev. Wm., M.A., LL.B.	107	MARTIN, Rev. S.	133	SWAN, Rev. W.	93, 109, 116
CUMMING, Miss C. F. GORDON	209	MARTYN, Rev. HENRY	168	TAYLOR, Rev. J. HUDSON	79
CUST, R.N., Esq., LL.D.	96, 131, 157, 179, 201	McCOSH, Rev. JAS., D.D.	161	THOMPSON, Rev. A. C., D.D.	87, 88
DICKIE, Rev. W., M.A.	120, 121	MEYER, Rev. F. B., B.A.	63	THOMSON, Rev. ANDREW, D.D.	138
DOUTHWAITE, Rev. A. W., M.D.	111	MOFFAT, Rev. ROBERT, D.D.	94	THOMSON, Mr. J. C., M.A.	58, 60
DRUMMOND, Prof. HENRY	165	MOFFAT, Mrs.	154	TODD, Rev. JOHN, D.D.	214
DUFF, Rev. ALEX., D.D.	87	MONIER-WILLIAMS, Sir M.	207	TYNG, Rev. Dr.	215
DYER, Rev. SAMUEL	109	MONK, Rev. Wm., M.A.	166, 180	VAUGHAN, Rev. C. J., D.D.	83, 92, 168
EDKINS, Rev. J., D.D.	36	MONTAGUE, Rev. R.	73	WARDLAW, Rev. Dr.	97
EXETER, The Bishop of	84	MOULE, Rev. H. C. G., M.A.	113, 163, 176	WESLEY, Rev. JOHN, M.A.	216
FARTHING, Mr. J. C.	9	MUIRHEAD, Rev. W., D.D.	95	WESLEY, Rev. CHARLES	129, 216
FORMAN, Rev. J. N., B.A.	234	MURRAY, Rev. ANDREW	108	WESTCOTT, Rev. Canon	77
GALL, Rev. JAMES	112	NOEL, Rev. BAPTIST W., M.A.	85, 93	WHITING, Rev. J. B., M.A.	211
GEDGE, Mr. SYDNEY	119	PATON, Rev. JOHN G.	227	WILDER, Miss GRACE E.	146, 237
GOREH, Miss E. L.	77	PATTERSON, Rev. G., D.D.	104	WILLIAMS, GEORGE, Esq.	5, 158
GUINNESS, Mrs. GRATTAN	81, 209	PATTESON, Bishop	91, 93	WILSON, Rev. DANIEL	86, 90, 112
HAIG, Major-General, R.E.	70, 76, 90, 108, 110	PERKINS, Rev. J. C.	199	WILSON, Rev. GEORGE	132
HALL, Rev. W. NELTHORPE	222	PHILLIPS, J. L., M.D.	63	WILSON, Rev. J. H., M.A.	68
HALLOWES, Rev. J. F. T., M.A.	102	PIERSON, Rev. A. T., D.D.	101, 135, 177, 235	WOOLLEY, Mr. HORACE D.	97
		POLHILL-TURNER, A. T., B.A.	9, 17, 26, 28, 30, 160, 188		
		POLHILL-TURNER, C. H.	9, 18, 27, 160, 189		



AN ACCOUNT  
OF THE  
Farewell Meetings, Voyage to China,  
AND  
Early Experiences in China

OF

*Rev. W. W. CASSELS, B.A.,*  
*Messrs. STANLEY P. SMITH, B.A., C. T. STUDD, B.A.,*  
*D. E. HOSTE, MONTAGU BEAUCHAMP, B.A.,*  
*CECIL H. POLHILL-TURNER*  
*and ARTHUR T. POLHILL-TURNER, B.A.*





*"The best gifts that Christ ever gives to His Church on earth are MEN."*

(Eph. iv. 11.)

*"We therefore pray for men—men whose hearts have been stirred up to come out singularly for God—who do not wish to be so much of a piece with the common thread of life, as of the purple which is embroidered on it—men who have been specially prepared by God for that work which God has prepared for them ; who will devote the peculiarities of their nature, whatever they may be, to the Redeemer's service."*

THE REV. ROBERT CLARK, M.A.

# Farewell Meetings.

Edinburgh, Cambridge, Oxford, London.

THE MEMBERS of the Missionary Band, of whose farewell words the following pages contain some record, were :—

REV. W. W. CASSELS, B.A.,  
*St. John's College, Cambridge.*

MR. STANLEY P. SMITH, B.A.,  
*Trinity College, Cambridge.*

MR. C. T. STUDD, B.A.,  
*Trinity College, Cambridge.*

MR. D. E. HOSTE  
*(Late of the Royal Artillery).*

MR. MONTAGU BEAUCHAMP, B.A.,  
*Trinity College, Cambridge.*

MR. CECIL H. POLHILL-TURNER  
*(of the 2nd Dragoon Guards).*

MR. ARTHUR T. POLHILL-TURNER, B.A.,  
*Trinity Hall and Ridley Hall, Cambridge.*

All these left London on 5th February, 1885, for Brindisi, *en route* for China. During the few weeks immediately preceding their departure, Mr. STANLEY SMITH and Mr. STUDD, in company with Mr. REGINALD RADCLIFFE, took an evangelistic tour, and visited, besides other towns, the following :—Liverpool, Aberdeen, Edinburgh, Glasgow, Greenock, Newcastle, Leeds, Rochdale, Manchester, and Bristol. These meetings were of remarkable interest.\* At one we learn that sixty persons professed conversion. At Edinburgh the interest manifested was extraordinary. Dr. Moxey, writing of a wonderful work of grace going on in the University of Edinburgh, in *The Christian* of February 19th, says :—

"The event that has precipitated the shower of blessing that has fallen in our midst is the recent visit of the two young Christian athletes from Cambridge, who are now on their way to preach Christ to the Chinese. Students, like other young men, are apt to regard professedly religious men of their own age as wanting in manliness, unfit for the river or cricket-field, and only good for psalm-singing and pulling a long face. But the big, muscular hands and long arms of the ex-captain of the Cambridge eight, stretched out in entreaty, while he eloquently told out the old story of redeeming love, cap-

sized their theory; and when Mr. C. T. Studd, whose name is to them familiar as a household word as perhaps the greatest gentleman bowler in England, supplemented his brother athlete's words by quiet but intense and burning utterances of personal testimony to the love and power of a personal Saviour, opposition and criticism were alike disarmed, and Professors and students together were seen in tears, to be followed in the after-meeting by the glorious sight of Professors dealing with students, and students with one another."

In other places also the distinctions which our friends had achieved in the athletic world induced young men to assemble in large numbers to see and hear them, and to not a few of these, according to abundant testimony, the word came with convincing and saving power. These meetings, it should be remarked, were evangelistic in character, and nearly all were kindly arranged for, and all printing and other expenses met, independently of the CHINA INLAND MISSION; the same may also be said of a former series of meetings held in Scotland, in some of which Mr. Radcliffe, Mr. James E. Mathieson, Major-General Haig, and Mr. Landale took part.

\* This and some of the following pages are a reprint of the account which appeared in the number of CHINA'S MILLIONS for March, 1885, for which there was a very extraordinary demand.

Three farewell meetings were arranged for by the China Inland Mission, as under :—

The CONFERENCE HALL, ECCLESTON STREET ...	... ..	on January 30th.
The GUILDHALL, CAMBRIDGE ...	... ..	on February 2nd.
The CORN EXCHANGE, OXFORD ...	... ..	on February 3rd.

And almost at the last moment, in consequence of a request from the Young Men's Christian Association, it was decided to delay the departure of our friends for one day, in order that a great final meeting might be held in EXETER HALL, LONDON, on February 4th. No description can convey to those not present an adequate idea of the extraordinary character of these meetings, more especially the three latter.

At the one at Eccleston Street, Mr. J. E. Mathieson presided, and the Hall was filled to overflowing, so that some were unable to gain admission.

At Cambridge the meeting was one which, it is not too much to say, will be memorable in the history of the University. The following extracts from the letter of the Cambridge Correspondent of *The Record* give the testimony of an impartial witness :—

"By far the most remarkable event of this week in our religious world has been the meeting of 'farewell' to the CHINA INLAND missionaries, in the large room at the Guildhall. Very soon after 7.30 the great hall was crowded in every corner—floor, orchestra, gallery. Quite 1,200 persons must have been present, including a very large number of gownsmen. Professor Babington took the chair, and his presence there was a valuable testimonial of confidence in a devoted spiritual enterprise, on the part of a leading representative of science. Personal testimony to the blessedness of missionary labour was borne by Messrs. Stevenson and Landale, who have been

long at work in China ; and then, one after another, the new missionary volunteers spoke, with very different degrees of eloquence, but with beautifully uniform simplicity in stating their motive and hope, and confessing their LORD'S name and claims. . . . It was, we can hardly doubt, the most remarkable missionary meeting held within living memory at Cambridge, and it has stirred hearts deeply far and wide.

"It was impossible for earnest and thoughtful Churchmen present to withhold loving sympathy, and to pray for blessing both on the speakers, and on themselves as hearers."

The generous sympathy of this writer deserves grateful acknowledgment.

The same number of *The Record* contains another letter, the following quotation from which cannot be read without interest :—

"As I sat, last Monday evening, among the audience at the great 'CHINA INLAND' meeting in our Guildhall, a meeting of surpassing interest, and not least to an earnest Evangelical Churchman, I could not but ponder what the main reasons were for the might of a movement which has drawn to it man after man of a very noble type, and of just the qualities most influential in the young Cambridge world. My main reasons, after all, reduced themselves to one, the uncompromising spirituality and unworldliness of the programme of the MISSION, responded to by hearts which have truly laid all at the LORD'S feet, and whose delight is the most open confession of His

name and its power upon themselves. I venture to pronounce it inconceivable, impossible, that such a meeting should have been held in connection with any missionary enterprise of mixed aims, or in which such great truths as personal conversion, present peace and joy in believing, the present sanctifying power of the Spirit, the absolute necessity among the heathen of faith in CHRIST for salvation, and the loss of the soul as the alternative, were ignored, or treated with hesitation. Nor could such a profound interest possibly be called out did the work not demand of the workers very real and manifest self-sacrifice and acts of faith."

At Oxford, the vast area of the Corn Exchange, the largest building in the possession of the city, was filled to overflowing. Mr. Theodore Howard, Chairman of the Council of the CHINA INLAND MISSION, presided at this meeting, which was described as one of almost unparalleled interest. Such meetings in Cambridge and Oxford, with so many undergraduates present, call for the deepest gratitude to God. The fruit of them will appear, we cannot doubt, in many an earnest, devoted worker being found in days to come in the various mission fields of the world.

The Exeter Hall meeting was an occasion never to be forgotten by those who were privileged to be present. Long before the time for beginning, says *The Family Churchman*, "the hall was so densely packed that it appeared to be a living mass of human beings. When Mr. George Williams came forward to occupy the chair the sight was such as even Exeter Hall, with its long roll of religious gatherings, could hardly have before paralleled." An overflow meeting was held in the Lower Hall, and even then many were turned away at the doors. The distinguishing feature of the meeting was, however, not the great concourse, but the spiritual power which pervaded it from the beginning to its close.

"As each speaker related how he was led to accept Christ as a personal Saviour, and that through faith in the LORD JESUS religion had become to him a bright and living reality, the vast audience was deeply moved.

Beautiful testimony was borne to the love of Christ, and the honour and joy of being engaged in His service, but not a word about any sacrifice they were about to make. The fact that some of them had independent means was

alluded to as a reason why they should fulfil the Master's command, 'Go'—not send others—to teach all nations.' . . . . . If the example set by the University trained men and others in connection with the CHINA INLAND MISSION should fire the churches with missionary enthu-

siasm, and lead the Christian youth of our land to devote themselves to missions in far larger numbers, this will be the most blessed result which could follow from this remarkable modern missionary movement."

The above quotation from *The Methodist Recorder* is one of many appreciative notices which appeared in the London daily and weekly papers. One of the fullest descriptions of the occasion was given by *The Nonconformist*, from which we take the following, and also several of the speeches:—

"Never before, probably, in the history of missions has so unique a band set out to labour in the foreign field as the one which stood last night on the platform of Exeter Hall; and rarely has more enthusiasm been evoked than was aroused by their appearance and their stirring words. Students who have just completed their course at College, and have decided to devote themselves to foreign missionary work; veterans who have been home on furlough, and are returning with recruited health to resume their toil; ladies who have consecrated themselves to a life which involves the renunciation of all that they may be supposed especially to prize—these we are accustomed to see on such occasions more than once in a year. But when before, were the stroke of a University eight, the captain of a University eleven, an officer of the Royal Artillery, and an officer of the Dragoon Guards seen standing side by side renouncing the careers in which they had already gained no small distinction, putting aside the splendid prizes of earthly ambition which they might reasonably have expected to gain, taking leave of the social circles in which they shone with no mean brilliance, and plunging into that warfare whose splendours are seen only by faith and whose rewards seem so shadowy to the unopened vision of ordinary men? It was a sight to stir the blood, and a striking testimony to the power of the uplifted CHRIST to draw to Himself not the weak, the emotional, and the illiterate only, but all that is noblest in strength and finest in culture. One could not help wondering what had been the stages of that inner life of these devoted young men through which the past few months had brought them to the point at which

they stood looking their last—for a long time, at least—upon all they loved, and all that had fascinated them during the early years of their preparation for the future. Some hint of these things, indeed, they gave us in the addresses which are reported below; but that which was deepest, and which would have been most interesting, was too sacred for revelation at such a time, and must be left to conjecture. We gathered, however, much to increase our faith in the Gospel, and to make us hopeful. Amidst all that has been recently said of University life and its influence upon our rising youth, there was much in the incident of this farewell meeting to convince us that in these seats of learning the Divine attraction of the Son of Man has not lost its power, and that in these Universities are being trained and qualified some who will be ready at His call to fill any post of Christian service, and to lay upon His altar all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge, of strength and enthusiasm, with which the highest manhood can be endowed. . . . . Certainly the meeting gave ground for the highest hopes. Even in Exeter Hall it is seldom that so large and enthusiastic an assembly has been seen. Down came the rain in sheets of water up to the time for commencing; but this had no deterrent effect—platform, area, galleries, every nook and corner where a human being could sit or stand, was crowded. Of young men there were, of course, plenty, but not of young men only, or perhaps chiefly, was the vast audience composed. There were young women, too, in hundreds, and for that matter, old men and women who might well have been supposed unlikely to face the tempestuous weather, the crowding, and the excitement."

Many applications have reached us for an account of the proceedings, and if a somewhat unusual space is given to the report, it is that our friends all over the country may have some record of a meeting not only memorable in the history of the CHINA INLAND MISSION, but one which gives abundant promise of powerfully affecting the missionary enterprise of this generation.

In closing these preliminary remarks, it may be well to refer to some considerations which these meetings suggest. By them, in one short week, the CHINA INLAND MISSION has been suddenly lifted into unusual and unexpected prominence, and even popularity. It concerns us to remember that the hour of success is often the time of danger, and if this time of encouragement lead to a less humble and trustful dependence on God, then will it be a snare, and not a blessing. Never before in the whole history of the Mission has there been a time when earnest and continual prayer has been more needed. Let all, then, who have upheld the work by their prayers in the past, and who have had so much cause for thanksgiving in the answers to their prayers, regard recent experiences as an urgent call to renewed and increasing prayer.

Then, as concerns others, there are the groundless fears which some true friends of missionary work may have, that the growth of the work of the CHINA INLAND MISSION may involve interference with other missionary agencies by diverting either men or money. Possibly some isolated cases of this kind may be found, but a broad and enlightened view will, we are confident, lead to an exactly opposite conclusion. The course pursued by the members of the CHINA INLAND MISSION in pleading for the evangelisation of the Chinese, in spreading information as to the spiritual need and claims of China, cannot but have aided every English Mission at work in that land. We emphatically disclaim either desire or design to divert men or money from other organisations. The supposition that the CHINA

INLAND MISSION cannot have an enlarged income without a portion of that income being necessarily diverted from some older agency, is pitifully superficial. The entire sum raised for Foreign Missions in Great Britain is stated to be about £1,250,000. This is only a little more than one halfpenny in the pound income-tax would produce. There are not a few who cheerfully exercise self-denial that they may give, but can any one doubt that if British Christians generally had a little more of the spirit of Him who, "though He was rich, yet for our sakes became poor," they could give another million without the neglect of any other rightful claim? How many who give the stereotyped guinea, could single-handed support a missionary, and by so doing bring a rich return of blessing to themselves and their families. While as to the workers, there are thousands of men and women qualified for useful service now remaining at home who might accomplish untold good in the dark places of heathenism.

Then the possible difficulties of the Mission, from a denominational point of view, are a matter of concern to others. On this point we need, by line upon line, to guard against misapprehension. The Mission is catholic and unsectarian, but it does not require the surrender of denominational preferences on the part of those who work in connection with it; if it did, the writer of these lines would not be found in his present position. It really respects the denominational preferences of its missionaries; and in its "Principles and Practice," which every candidate is required to sign before being accepted as a missionary, it is distinctly stated that "When a missionary is located, and in charge of a station, and, by the blessing of God, converts are gathered, he may adopt that form of Church government which he believes to be most suitable. Those placed in charge of stations previously occupied by other missionaries are expected to continue that form of organisation instituted by their predecessors." In the selection of a successor one is chosen whose views are known to correspond with those of the previous worker. What the Mission does teach is this—that where men and women are living without the knowledge of the Gospel, it is better that they should have it at the hands of Churchman, Presbyterian, Baptist, or Methodist, or from any one who loves the Saviour, than not at all.

Let a few facts speak. The Province of KAN-SUH, with an estimated population of three millions, has three missionaries; SHEN-SI, with ten millions, has ten missionaries; KWEI-CHAU, with three millions, has three missionaries; YUN-NAN, with six millions, has four missionaries. Here are four provinces, which together are nearly four times larger in area than Great Britain and Ireland, with twenty-two millions of people, and only twenty Protestant missionaries. These are all members of the CHINA INLAND MISSION. Where is the Christian who has anything of his MASTER'S Spirit who will not rejoice that his MASTER'S message of love and mercy has been carried to these provinces, whether the messengers are connected with his own section of the Church or not? But what are these twenty missionaries among twenty-two millions?

To take another view. Mr. Stevenson, of the CHINA INLAND MISSION, in 1881 travelled through China from west to east. The first Protestant mission station he reached after leaving Bhamo, in Upper Burmah, was Chung-king; the distance was 1,078 miles—the journey occupied 61 days, constant travelling, and the only Mission-station *within 500 miles to the right or left* of his journey was Kwei-yang.

If he went over the same ground now, what would he find? Two new stations of the CHINA INLAND MISSION, and the distance and time between each would be as follows:—From Bhamo to Ta-li Fu, the first station, 296 miles, or as far as from London to Carlisle; 20 days' journey. From Ta-li Fu to Yun-nan Fu, the second station, 200 miles, as far as from London to Liverpool; time, 13 days' journey. From Yun-nan to Chung-king, the next station, 582 miles, or as far as from London to Aberdeen; time, 28 days' journey.

It is to meet such a need that the CHINA INLAND MISSION welcomes duly qualified workers without respect to denomination.

It is to help to meet such a need that our beloved brethren, whose farewell words we now give, have gone to China. Shall they not have our sympathy and our loving remembrance before God? And in view of the world's sin and sorrow, the lack of labourers, and the supreme need for the Divine blessing, should not all, of whatever name, who desire the extension of the kingdom of CHRIST on earth, unite in the Psalmist's prayer:—

"God be merciful unto us and bless us, and cause His face to shine upon us; that Thy way may be known upon earth, Thy saving health among ALL NATIONS."

B. B.

February, 1885.





GEORGE WILLIAMS, ESQ.,  
*President of the Young Men's Christian Association.*

*"There are about 3,000 Associations. Ought we not to seek, and may we not largely share, in the blessed privilege of the ingathering of the heathen to CHRIST?"*

*"I am thankful to know that some of our Associations have been aroused to a sense of their responsibility with regard to this question, and have already formed a Foreign Missionary Society. This is most encouraging. But why should there not be a similar society connected with every Association, which should become a centre of organised, systematic effort, having for its motto, 'The world for CHRIST,' and seeking, by regular prayer-meetings and other means, to evangelise the world?"—GEORGE WILLIAMS.*

## Farewell Meeting, Exeter Hall.

Wednesday, February 4th, 1888.

GEORGE WILLIAMS, Esq., IN THE CHAIR.

The meeting was opened with prayer by the Rev. Canon STEVENSON, and the fine missionary hymn, "Tell it out among the heathen that the LORD is King," was sung with great spirit.

THE CHAIRMAN then said: Our beloved Queen many years ago said that the secret of England's greatness and glory was the Bible—the blessed Word of GOD. This blessed treasure, which made the homes of England and the English people so happy, their beloved friends here to-night were going to take to China, there to teach the unspeakable riches of CHRIST to the Chinese people, that they might have some of the comfort and joy which belonged to them in happy England. He was charged by the Committee of the British and Foreign Bible Society, as one of their number, on that most interesting occasion, to ask those seven beloved brethren—sons of England, and most of them from their Universities—to accept from the Committee of the British and Foreign Bible Society a copy of the New Testament in Chinese, as a memento of this great occasion. Mr. Williams then handed the volumes to the seven friends.

The British and Foreign Bible Society were sending the Bible from one end of China to the other as fast as they could, and now they here were sending out the brains and the muscle of England to China to do them good. He could not say how gratified and pleased they were that GOD had put it into the hearts of their friends to go to China. The CHINA INLAND MISSION (he said) was the only foreign missionary society carrying on work in foreign lands on an undenominational basis. They had their City Missions, their Evangelical Alliance, and their Young Men's Christian Association carrying on work on an undenominational basis at home; but the CHINA INLAND MISSION was doing that in the missionary field which called for the sympathies, prayers, and co-operation of all denominations. In conclusion, he expressed the hope that, as the result of that gathering, the INLAND MISSION would get some substantial help.

Mr. B. BROOMHALL

(Secretary of the China Inland Mission),

ALTHOUGH unwilling to take up any of the time, I thought it would be desirable to give some particulars as to the Mission in connection with which these five University men and two officers in the army were going out to China. The CHINA INLAND MISSION, he said, was founded nearly twenty years ago by an earnest missionary, Rev. J. Hudson Taylor, who was distressed because there were so many millions in China without the Gospel. At that time there were only one hundred Protestant missionaries in that great country, and these almost exclusively on the sea-coast, and it was laid upon his heart to do something to increase the number. A few points were laid down by him for the guidance of the work. One was that they were to avoid interference with any other Mission. Then there was to be no personal solicitation for money; but it was determined that that which was sent in freely and voluntarily should be used faithfully and economically. Again, there was to be no guarantee of income to any one who went out. They were to go trusting that HE in whose name they went would take care of them. And, fourthly, there was to be no restriction in the denomination of those who might be sent out. In the presence of the sad and solemn fact that hundreds of millions were without the teaching of the Gospel, they thought it better that the work should be in the hands of Churchmen, or Methodists, or Baptists, or Congregationalists, than that it should not be done at all. Therefore, any who came forward with the necessary qualifications were accepted gladly without regard to the denomination to which they belonged, and without sur-

rendering their denominational preferences. These principles had been faithfully carried out.

There was not a missionary society in China that would not confess that the CHINA INLAND MISSION had been a help to them by its maps, publications, and meetings. Money had come in without people being asked for it, and without collections. During the first two or three years only £2,000 or £3,000 came in; but during the last year they had received nearly £18,000. They began this year with a larger demand upon their funds than ever, so greatly had their work been enlarged. The month of January, however, brought them more than £3,000, and this they took as a pledge that, as they went forward, the LORD would not fail to supply the needful income. They had also carefully observed their rule as to undenominationalism. There had been in this matter the most scrupulous impartiality.

### THE DEPUTATION OF CAMBRIDGE UNDERGRADUATES.

Mr. Broomhall rejoiced to say that there were upon the platform forty undergraduates from Cambridge, who had come up especially to show their warm sympathy with the meeting. On Monday night they had a grand meeting at Cambridge, and one last night at Oxford. Hundreds of undergraduates were at those meetings. There were also now present a large company of students from the Wesleyan College, Richmond, in whose presence they rejoiced all the more, because they were under training for missionary work.



Mr. R. J. LANDALE, M.A.

(From China),

NEXT spoke briefly. Many, he said, would be inclined to think that these friends who were going out might, at present, feel very enthusiastic and very warm on the subject of foreign missions, but that after a few years had passed they would cool down somewhat. He therefore wished to give his personal experience on the subject, as perhaps one man's experience might be of use to another. It was now nine years since he himself was an undergraduate at Oxford, and while there it pleased GOD to reveal to his soul the LORD JESUS CHRIST, who then became to him the Chiefest among Ten Thousand, the Altogether Lovely One. He happened at that time to be studying for the law, but when the mighty LORD had taken possession of him, he resolved to devote his life to

missionary work, and he was led to go to China in connection with the society under whose auspices they had met this evening. He had greatly enjoyed the seven years he had spent in China, although he might say it was no light thing to leave home and friends, and to go out to lead a solitary life among a people who were continually misunderstanding or misinterpreting one's motives. If any one had no higher inspiration than that drawn from human enthusiasm, he would not recommend such to enter upon the toils of missionary service; but if their hearts were full of love to GOD and to perishing souls, he would with all his heart say, Go! and the LORD will be with you!

Mr. STANLEY P. SMITH, B.A.:

THERE is a Proverb which occurs in the eleventh chapter of the Book, which reads thus: "There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty." I suppose that we all allow that we are under obligation to spread the knowledge of a good thing. It is this simple fact, coupled with our having heard the clear note of the Master's call, which is sending us out from England's shores. We do not go to that far-distant field to speak of doctrine or theory, but of a living, bright, present, reigning SAVIOUR. This was the exact Gospel which made that Thessalonian church of old such an evangelistic church. We read, in the space of one year after receiving it, they had made the glad tidings sound throughout the whole regions of Macedonia and Achaia, so that the Apostle hardly needed to speak anything. We find the secret of this spread of the Gospel was this: Paul had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, and came to Thessalonica, and the burden of his message was such that there is another KING, one JESUS. And these Thessalonians, who were not going to believe in any half-way religion, had gladly received the mighty Monarch as King and LORD of their whole being, and had given themselves right up to the Master. They were not going to propagate what was the milk-and-water of religion, but the cream of the Gospel, and to tell what a blessed thing it was to have the love of the LORD JESUS CHRIST reigning in their hearts. This, dear friends, is the Gospel we want to recommend. We want to go out to the Chinaman, buried in theories and prejudices, and bound by the chains of lust, and say, "My brother, I bring to you an Almighty Saviour." We want to point them to Him whose blood has atoned for sin, and made peace for the whole world, if only the whole world knew it. And it is our earnest hope and desire that the outcome of this meeting will be that scores and scores of those whom we now see before us will before long go out, not only to China, but to every part of the world, to spread the glorious Gospel.

For years in this England we have been debtors. We have had every conceivable privilege, and every conceivable means of getting hold of the truth, and bathing ourselves in Gospel light. If we are groping in heathen darkness it is our own fault. But the Gospel is rejected by multitudes of people in this country, and it seems to me the cry might go from many throats, "Seeing ye put it from you and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles." Let us try and take a bird's-eye view of *this world*. And oh, that GOD may

expand our hearts that we may think of the sympathy of that GOD who unbosomed Himself that He might bring the world back to Himself, and has committed to us the glorious privilege of making known the only way by which men may come to the Father! If we take such a view of the world we shall not keep our hearts long upon England. We shall remember "there is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty." It is my earnest prayer that there may be such an outlet of men and women from this country as shall lead to an inlet of blessing from heaven, so that there will not be room enough to receive it.

The blessed Master has Himself given, and has taught us to give; pledging His royal word that it shall be "given to us, good measure, shaken together, pressed down, and running over." Yet only within the last century have we begun to think at all of the great need of the heathen world. The Pope of Rome, as soon as he lost England and other countries at the Reformation, was ready enough to send his missionaries far abroad, but this nation, with the Bible open, in the written and spoken dialect of the people, read unheeding for three centuries the words, "Goye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature;" and it is only within the last century that we have attempted to obey it. The first man who did seek to obey was not a learned man; he could not claim any university education; he was only a cobbler. Yes, a cobbler, from one of the obscure towns of England was the first to send the Gospel to the heathen. This man, in conjunction with about eleven others, had been meeting together. The needs of the world had been laid upon his heart, and for eight years he had been praying to the living GOD that He would provide the men and send out the Gospel, but for eight years his prayer had not been answered, and he and his friends met to renew their appeal. As he was coming out from this meeting he put his hand on the shoulder of Andrew Fuller, and said, "Are we going to separate again, and is *nothing* to be done?" These friends conferred together, and decided to make a practical beginning; and William Carey went to India.

#### FEEDING EIGHTY OF THE FIVE THOUSAND.

Now, my friends, the living LORD is here amongst us, and oh! how He yearns that multitudes out of this great number should go forth to the perishing world! He has given us the Gospel that we may proclaim it to

others, and *not* that we may keep it ourselves. You remember once when the five thousand were before Him, and the disciples wished Him to send them away that they might buy themselves food, He gave His disciples bread and fish, and said, "They need not depart, give ye them to eat." He was there to multiply the food and to make it sufficient. And what did the disciples do? Let us make a parable out of this story for ourselves. Imagine the apostles are here distributing the food, and that this great assembly is the hungry multitude that is waiting to be fed. They go to the first row of benches distributing the food, and to the second and the third and the fourth, and so on to the eighth row. But at the end of the eighth row they stop and turn back to the first, and feed these eight rows again, pouring bread and fish into their laps and piling it about them, leaving the starving multitudes behind uncared for. What do you suppose our LORD would say if He were here? He would say, "What are you doing? Here, Andrew, Peter, John, what are you doing? Don't you see the starving multitudes behind?" Let us take the parable to ourselves, for this is what we have been doing. We have been feeding these nearest to us over and over again with the bread which our LORD has given to us, and have neglected the multitudes beyond. What should we answer? Should we say that charity begins at home? And, alas! charity stops at home, and has been stopping at home for centuries. GOD grant that we may have the charity that increaseth, for "there is that scattereth, and yet increaseth."

I would just call your attention to this fact—and it is a fact, and a fact that we ought to take deeply to ourselves—that the knowledge of this precious JESUS, who, I hope to most of us, is everything in the world, is absolutely wanting to thousands and millions of our brethren and sisters in the present day. What are we going to do? What is the use of calling big meetings like this if the outcome is not to be something worthy of the name of JESUS? He wants us to take up our cross and follow Him. To leave fathers and mothers and brethren and sisters and friends and property and everything we love, and carry the Gospel to the perishing ones. We are not to labour, said He, for the meat that perisheth, but for that which endureth to everlasting life. You remember when that poor Syro-Phœnician mother was pleading before Him she said that even the dogs were permitted to eat of the crumbs which fell from the master's table. Call the heathen dogs if you like, but we have been keeping back the crumbs from them.

#### LIVING EPISTLES.

Our LORD wants us to go and take the Gospel to the perishing world, and by our lives amongst the people to commend the Gospel. Unfortunately, many Englishmen who go out to these lands do not commend the Gospel. The Chinaman, observing their conduct, turns away from the message, believing his own religion to be better, and saying: "I have got my little stone idol. My father worshipped it, my grandfather and my great-grandfather worshipped it; and at any rate there is the honour of antiquity about it. But if you ask me to take these Christians' GOD, I think I would rather have my little stone idol. It does not teach me to be drunken and to be impure as I see these foreigners are." And to think that we send out from this land of light hundreds and thousands who might in a short time, if they had only first sought the kingdom of GOD, have evangelised the world.

#### SEEK YE FIRST THE KINGDOM OF GOD.

We want to cry to GOD that those who go from England

will seek first the kingdom of GOD, that the cobblers will resemble William Carey, that the wheelwrights and carpenters will make that the main object of their life, and that the governors and the consuls will make it the main object of their life, to spread the Gospel. This is what we need, and this is that for which we pray. We look at Africa, and see there, but a few years ago, one brave young Scotchman, Frederick Stanley Arnott. He starts from the south of that continent, and from thence walks right up into the heart of Africa. And through what does he pass? Now he is sleeping under a cart, with four degrees of frost on the ground, and then he is in a burning fever on the desert plain, with the fierce hot sun on his uncovered head. Now he is living in the swamps, finding every day that his garments are completely wetted with the mists and dews. And there, all alone, he toils.

A little farther north, we see, a few years ago, that great man Livingstone kneeling in his tent. He is breathing his last prayers for Africa, and dies praying for Africa. Soon his body is brought to England, and crowds follow it to Westminster Abbey, and speak well of the dead man's deeds. If Livingstone could leap to life, what would he say? "Do not follow my body home to this cathedral, but follow where my heart lies, out yonder in Africa. Obey your LORD's command—'Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature.'"

Oh, to think that Gordon has but to speak a word from Khartoum, and millions of money go from England. Forth go our gallant soldiers, and in Egypt our noblest and bravest spill their blood. And it is right, I suppose, that Gordon should be rescued. But a greater than Gordon cries from Khartoum. Whose is that voice? It is the voice of CHRIST from the cross of Calvary, and He cries in tones of love, "I thirst." And ah, that Divine thirst has not yet been quenched. It has hardly begun to be quenched. He thirsts for the Chinese, for the Africans, for the Asiatics, and for the South Americans. And are there none here who would quench His thirst? Would you pass by that CHRIST? See His agony! You would not do so had you seen Him in the flesh. But, my brethren and sisters, He thirsts with a deeper than bodily thirst. With His great soul He thirsts for the millions of this earth. David once thirsted for the waters of Bethlehem, and said: "Oh, would GOD that one would give me to drink of the water." And three of his followers, at the risk of their lives, broke through the ranks of the enemy and got him the water: but when he received it he could not drink it, but poured it upon the ground. Yes, David's thirst was bodily thirst. But shall not this mightier than David have His thirst quenched to-night? Shall not the Divine LORD have His thirst quenched? Shall not the Man of Sorrows have His heart rejoiced by men and women, young and old, offering themselves to the cause of spreading the glorious Gospel? CHRIST yearns over this earth. What are we going to do? Many here cannot leave their native land; but others who are free to go may ask, "What is sending you out?" I cannot tell you of any vision or dream, but I can point the hand and show you the needs abroad that prevent us stopping in England. You cannot want to remain in England when once you know of the thousands that are preaching the Gospel here, and of the twos and threes that are preaching it abroad.

*God will have this work done.* I don't know that He will raise up Englishmen or Scotchmen to do it, but the work shall be done, and the Gospel shall be spread: even if the stones of our streets have to be raised up to cry out, GOD will see that His Son shall have His right. Oh, may we therefore be wise, and while there is

yet opportunity be amongst the workers. Do you ask why London is growing up in the state it is? Do you ask why our land is full of infidelity? why our cities are festering in wickedness? You have the answer. We are in distress, and there is sin in the camp. Yes, "there is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty." It is the poverty of withholding that is upon us. The mighty, loving LORD constrains us by His love to scatter. And GOD will indeed scatter us. Our prayer should be, "If it be persecution, scatter; or if it be war, yet scatter; or if it be pestilence, yet scatter; or if it be intolerance that arises up and drives us from the land, yet scatter." Oh may we in England know the blessedness of this simple privilege—"There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth." This is my desire and prayer.

#### IF YE LOVE ME, KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS.

And now the last word. How can one leave such an audience as this? It seems to me as if CHRIST has come right into your midst, and has looked into the face of you men and women, young, old, and middle-aged. He would take hold with loving hands of each one, and looking into your eyes, point to the wounds in His pierced side, and ask, "Lovest thou Me?" And you would say, "Yea, LORD, Thou knowest that I love Thee." And what is the test of love? "If ye love Me, keep My commandments." What is the test of friendship? "Slake my thirst." "Ye are My friends if ye do whatsoever I command you." And what, Master, do you command? "Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature."

#### Mr. MONTAGU BEAUCHAMP, B.A.,

S AID that to judge from the reception that had been given to the speakers, the hearts of the Christian friends were with those who were going out to China. But he could not help thinking that there were a great many present who might carry out their hearts' wishes, and go forth in the name of the LORD beyond the scope of their present work; and if it were only known what a privilege it was to be called upon to go, their number would be greatly increased. He thanked GOD that He had considered him worthy of going to a foreign country with His message. The more they knew of the LORD JESUS CHRIST, the more they would realise the truth of that text to which their attention had just been called: "There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth." He wanted to bear witness to those who did not know the LORD JESUS, that CHRIST was a faithful Friend, that when they knew GOD as their Father they

were relieved from all trial and trouble in this world. They who were going forth wanted to be remembered in the prayers of all Christian friends. It was a blessed thought that, though far away from England, they would be near JESUS. There were many, perhaps, who had already said to themselves, "Though we are not able to go with you in body, we will go with you in spirit." There was a verse which said, "Where your treasure is, there your heart will be"; and the converse was equally true: where one's heart was, there would be his treasure. There were doubtless many before him who had consecrated themselves to GOD's service, who had often asked GOD to take them, and do with them as He pleased. He entreated them to put themselves completely in GOD's hands that night, asking that His will might be done by them and through them.

#### Mr. D. E. HOSTE

(Late Royal Artillery):

H E stood there for the first time in his life, and, he supposed, for the last time, to address an audience of that size, and he felt thankful for the opportunity which GOD had given him of just asking for the prayers of so many. He would tell them, in a few short sentences, why he was going out to China. Some years ago he felt that life was not a very satisfying thing, and that, after all, the Bible was true, and "the way of transgressors was hard." Although one might argue as to what sin was, yet there was something in it which prevented one from having happiness, rest, and satisfaction; and he was brought to understand that the GOD of heaven loved him, and was willing to undertake his cause. The fact was, that He so loved them that He had given up the LORD JESUS CHRIST to die on the Cross for their sins. After a long time he came to the LORD JESUS CHRIST, and he

rejoiced to say he found Him. He was able to say that from that time he received new hopes, new prospects, and new peace; and it was really a case of one who was blind being now able to see. He recommended all young men to try what the LORD JESUS CHRIST might do for them. He neglected the Bible very much indeed; but when he came to the LORD he began reading it. He found that the last words of the LORD JESUS CHRIST were, "Go into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature." At that time he was in the Army, and there were difficulties in the way of his leaving; but they had been removed, and now he was ready, GOD willing, to go to China. He thanked GOD for the prayers which had gone up in their behalf, and he would ask them to still pray that GOD might keep them faithful.

#### Rev. W. W. CASSELS, B.A.

(Late Curate of All Saints, South Lambeth):

H E was talking the other day in a railway-train to a man who had travelled in China. He was one of those people who considered that every religion was of about the same value, and when he heard he (the speaker) was going to China to preach the Gospel there he thought it was a most presumptuous thing to do. He proceeded to say how wise and clever the Chinese were, and he told

him that all his arguments would be defeated. He felt at the time that, from his point of view, this man was distinctly right; but there was one consideration which he did not bring to bear when he was speaking, and it was that which made all the difference. They were going to China because they knew that the Gospel was the power of GOD unto salvation. Thank GOD, they knew that was

not merely theory or speculation. They were going because they knew it was so by experience. They had not only themselves tried that Gospel, but they had seen its power in others. They had seen the sinner turned from his evil ways. They had seen the drunkard turned from his evil course, and they had also seen the strong man bowed in tears under the conviction of the truth. They had likewise seen weak women strengthened, and go out to do heroic deeds, because they believed in the LORD. They therefore knew the power of GOD; and He had no less power in China than He had in England. Their expectations were very great, and they knew they would not be disappointed. They felt certain that they would see the Chinese turn to GOD just as the sinner did in England when the Gospel was applied to their hearts. What an unmeasurable power of good there would be if all those present were to rise as one man and speak the Word of GOD! But if they believed in GOD, why should they not do His work?

They wanted more heroism in their religion. They wanted to be inspired with the idea that the religion of JESUS CHRIST was a battle, and they must join in the warfare and go forward. But, alas! how few there were who joined in the warfare! They read in the Bible of Reuben, who preferred attending to his sheep and his country village, to the danger of war; of Gilead, who

would not risk the passage of the Jordan; and also of Dan, who was engaged in his commerce. All those things were being enacted now. There were to be found many who preferred their own affairs to encountering the difficulties of preaching the Gospel in heathen lands. The battle was going on, and still the LORD was crying for helpers to go to the help of the LORD against the mighty. Thank GOD some came. But, alas! how many there were who still held aloof. There were still Reubens in that very gathering, who preferred their ease and comfort to the work of GOD. There were Gileads and Dans, who preferred attending to their own affairs rather than serve the LORD. Oh, for shame, that He who gave His own life on the cross should still be crying for helpers. GOD had said again and again, "Be strong and of good courage," so why should they shelter themselves under their own fears and weaknesses. He had no pity for the man who starved himself when there was food to eat, and no pity for the woman who talked about her weaknesses when GOD had placed power at her disposal. He had no sympathy with the invalid Christians, because GOD had placed power at their disposal. If there were any present who were in a state of inactivity, the LORD was speaking to them, and saying, arise from that inactivity, as He was calling for helpers.

*Mr. CECIL H. POLHILL-TURNER*

*(Of the 2nd Dragoon Guards):*

IT was only ten months since the LORD called him out of the world to serve Him, and he assured them that he had not had an unhappy day since. GOD grant that every soul in that room would enjoy the same experience and the same happiness. He intended to follow his profession of the army; but the LORD decided differently.

He was at a China missionary meeting, and from that time he had made up his mind to engage in the LORD's work in China. He had found the greatest peace and happiness by resting his soul on the LORD, and he recommended all present to do the same.

*Mr. ARTHUR T. POLHILL-TURNER, B.A.,*

IN speaking of what the LORD in His love had done for him, said it was now several years since he found out how hollow and unreal were the pleasures of the world. He felt that he must not stand still and look at the fight that was going on around. There were many others whom the LORD wanted for His work. His leading towards the foreign mission-field had been very gradual.

Some might think that it was very hard to leave all at home and go out; but he found the experience very glorious. It was like that of a bird when let out of a cage. He felt that GOD wanted many of those present to follow them to China, or to go to India, or to Africa; but His message to all was to be faithful to Him, to hear His voice, and not to listen to what man said.

*Mr. J. C. FARTHING*

*(Caius College, Cambridge):*

I APPEAR on behalf of a deputation that the Christian men of Cambridge have sent up to this meeting to-night. We come to wish these dear friends, whom we have known and respected for years past, every blessing in their glorious privilege of going out so soon to preach the Gospel of CHRIST to the heathen. As we were coming along in the train, one of our party said, "Don't you envy these men who are going out to-morrow?" and I am sure we do envy them this great privilege. Since I have been in this hall a friend has said, "I think it is a pity that such men should be going abroad; we want them at home. Those who have distinguished themselves in athletics could win the souls of young men at home for CHRIST, and do what others not so well known could not do." He went on to say, "I hope that it will be for the best." Now, sir, I do not hope for it at all. I thank GOD

that I know it is for the best. I know what their going out has done for me; I know

**WHAT IT HAS DONE FOR CAMBRIDGE.**

For years past Cambridge has not been behind other universities in missionary interest; perhaps it has been in front of them. We have had missionary meetings, and we have been hearing missionaries talk to us from time to time. But when men whom everybody had heard of, and many had known personally came up and said, "I am going out myself," we were brought individually face to face with the heathen abroad. We were taught that the Church of CHRIST is the Church of the world, and not of England alone; we were taught that CHRIST died for the world, and not merely our native

land. At Cambridge we had meetings in room after room, night after night, and at one over forty men stood up, and gave themselves to missionary work. The suggestion was made that we should start meetings among ourselves (those of us who are going out) for prayer and praise to GOD. These meetings have been going on regularly, and there are, I believe, over forty names on the roll. Last night we had such a glorious meeting! It was a grand time.

But not only has their going out stirred up missionary interest; it has also taught us what it is to give ourselves wholly up to CHRIST. On Monday night, after the meeting in the Guildhall at Cambridge, I went back to my rooms, and thought of the words I had heard. I saw this: that we were to take up our cross and follow CHRIST; that there was to be no compromise, however small; that there was to be nothing between us and our Master; that we were to be

WHOLLY FOR CHRIST.

And that is the experience of many others besides myself. Now could these men do a greater work by stopping at home? While they were here we loved and respected them, but they were never used of GOD as they are now. I do thank GOD that they have given themselves up to this work; and speaking on behalf of those who have

come here this evening from Cambridge, I say we all thank and praise the GOD of Israel that our friends have offered themselves so willingly. May I be allowed to say that though, for the most part, we are losing friends, particular, personal friends—I certainly am—we feel we shall not be separated from them. On behalf of my fellows who are here to-night I give our friends a verse to help them go forward: "Have not I commanded thee? Be strong, and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed, for the LORD thy GOD is with thee whithersoever thou goest." May I ask one thing further, and that is, that you will all—the Christian people in this place—pray that the work that our friends have been privileged, under GOD, to begin in Cambridge may be deepened and increased, and that we may be enabled to stand firm. We want your prayers to-night for Cambridge and for Oxford—your prayers that we may follow CHRIST more heartily than we have ever done before, and that difficulties may be removed in the case of those of us who wish to follow the example of our friends. It is true that, though we are parted from our friends,

"There is a spot where spirits blend,  
And friend holds fellowship with friend;  
Though sundered far, by faith they meet  
Around one common mercy-seat."

Mr. C. T. STUDD, B.A.:

I WANT to recommend you to-night to my Master. I have tried many ways of pleasure in my time; I have been running after the best master, and, thank GOD, by His grace I have found Him. I wish to tell you how the LORD sought and found me, and how He has led me back to Himself. It was seven years ago when I was converted—saved—when I knew the LORD JESUS CHRIST as my Saviour, and felt that He had forgiven me my sins. I knew ever since I was a little child—for I had always been so taught—that CHRIST was the Saviour of the whole world; but I had never known that He was my Saviour until then. When I did know it I was happy, and loved JESUS CHRIST with all my heart. But instead of going and telling others of the love of CHRIST, I was selfish and kept the knowledge all to myself. The result was that gradually my love began to grow cold, and as it began to grow cold, the love of the world began to come in. I spent six years in that unhappy backsliding state. GOD brought me back at the beginning of last year, and I then saw what the world was worth. It was due to what was thought to be the deathbed of my brother. As night after night I watched by his bedside as he was hovering between life and death, GOD showed me what the honour, what the pleasure, what the riches of this world were worth. All these things had become as nothing to my brother. He only cared about the Bible and the LORD JESUS CHRIST, and GOD taught me the same lesson. In His love and goodness He restored my brother to health, and as soon as I could get away I went to hear Mr. Moody. There the LORD met me again and restored to me the joy of His salvation. Still further, and what was better than all, He set me to work for Him, and I began to try and persuade my friends to read the Gospel, and to speak to them individually about their souls. The LORD was very loving, and soon gave me the consolation of saving one of my nearest and dearest friends.

THE JOY OF WINNING A SOUL.

I cannot tell you what joy it gave me to bring the first soul to the LORD JESUS CHRIST. I have tasted of most of

the pleasures that this world can give. I do not suppose there was one that I had not experienced; but I can tell you that those pleasures were as nothing compared to the joy that the saving of that one soul gave me. I went on working for some time, and then the cricket season came round, and I thought I must go into the cricket-field and get the men there to know the LORD JESUS. A cricket match, you know, takes three days. I had formerly as much love for cricket as any man could have, but when the LORD JESUS CHRIST came into my heart I found that I had something infinitely better than cricket. My heart was no longer in the game; I wanted to win souls for the LORD. I knew that cricket would not last, and honour would not last, and nothing in this world would last; but it was worth while living for the world to come. One of my sincere friends was brought to know that his sins were forgiven during those meetings.

Presently the mission came to an end. Mr. Moody left for America, and then I wanted to know what my life's work was to be for the LORD JESUS CHRIST. I wanted only to serve Him; and I prayed GOD to show me what my life's occupation was to be. But here I made another mistake; for instead of trusting entirely to GOD to show me what I was to do, I went to my friends to know what was the will of GOD concerning myself. Thus I tried to find out by common sense what was the LORD's guidance; and instead of getting into the light I got into darkness. I became very restless and anxious, my health gave way, and I had to go into the country to recruit.

Having spent three months in reading my Bible and praying to GOD that He might lead me, I came back much better, but still not knowing what I was to do. I decided to read for the bar until the LORD JESUS should show me what my life's work was to be for Him. I found, however, when I got back to town that it was absolutely impossible for me conscientiously to go into any business or any profession. It seemed so thoroughly inconsistent. GOD had given me far more than was sufficient to keep my body and soul together, and, I thought, how could I spend the best hours of my life in working for myself

and for the honour and pleasures of this world, while thousands and thousands of souls are perishing every day without having heard of the LORD JESUS CHRIST, going down to Christless and hopeless graves? I met with a tract about this time, written by an atheist. It read somewhat as follows:—If I were a thoroughly consistent Christian man, my whole life should be given up to going about the world preaching the Gospel. I should consider the pleasures, the honours, and the riches of this world as dross. I should count the sorrows and pains of this world as nothing. My whole life should be spent in pleading with men to be reconciled to GOD through the LORD JESUS CHRIST, and warning them what they must suffer if they still persisted in rejecting Him. I would be restless in season and out of season. I would not care what the world thought or did. As I went about my text should be, 'What shall it profit a man if he gain the whole world and lose his own soul?' I at once saw that this was the truly consistent Christian life. When I looked back on my own life I saw how inconsistent it was; how much I had worked for myself and the pleasures of this world. I therefore determined that from that time forth my life should be a consistent one; and I set myself to know what was GOD's will for me. I then began to read the Bible more earnestly, and to ask GOD what I was to do. But this time I determined not to consult with flesh and blood but just wait until GOD should show me.

It was not long before He did so. About three days afterwards a great friend of mine came back to town and asked me to go to a Bible meeting with him. I went; and after we had read the Bible for some time and spoken about it among ourselves, he said, "Have you heard of the extraordinary blessing that — has received?" I said, "No, I had not." He then said, "Well, you know she has been an earnest Christian worker for nearly her whole life, and she has had a good deal of sorrow and trouble in this world, which has naturally influenced and weighed upon her. But somehow lately GOD has given her such a blessing that although she has had so much trial, it does not affect her at all now. Nothing, in fact, seems to trouble her. She lives a life of perfect peace. Her life is like one of heaven upon earth." We began looking at once into the Bible to see if GOD had promised such a blessing as this, and it was not long before we found GOD had promised it to believers; a peace that passeth all understanding, and a joy that was unspeakable. We then began to examine ourselves earnestly, and we found that we had not got peace that passeth understanding, or joy that was unspeakable. But we wanted the best thing that GOD could give us, so we knelt down and asked Him to give us this blessing. Then we separated.

I was very much in earnest about it, and when I went up to my own room I again asked GOD to give me this peace and joy. That very day I met with a book entitled, "The Christian's Secret of a Happy Life." In this book it was stated that this blessing was nothing more nor less than GOD gave to every one of those who were ready and willing to receive it. I found that the reason why I had not received it was just this, that I had not made room for it. It was such a great blessing that you wanted room for it. And I found as I sat there alone thinking, that I had been keeping back from GOD what belonged to Him. I found that I had been bought with the price of the precious blood of the LORD JESUS; but that I had kept back myself from Him, and had not wholly yielded.

As soon as I found this out I went down on my knees and gave myself up to GOD, in the words of Frances Ridley Havergal's consecration hymn—

"Take my life, and let it be  
Consecrated, Lord, to Thee;  
Take my moments and my days,  
Let them flow in ceaseless praise."

I found the next step was to have simple, childlike faith; to believe that what I had committed to GOD, He was also willing to take and to keep. I knew I had committed my soul to His keeping, and He was able to keep that; and how much more was He able to keep me and what belonged to me in this world? I realised that my life was to be one of simple, childlike faith, and that my part was to trust, not to do. I was to trust in Him that He would work in me to do His good pleasure. I saw that He was my loving Father, and that He would guide me, and keep me, and moreover that He was well able to do it.

From the time I thus trusted Him with all my heart my life has been different, and He has given me that peace that passeth understanding and that joy which is unspeakable. From that time there has been no more sorrow, or trouble, or care in my life. I had many joys before I gave myself fully to GOD, but since that time has been the happiest part of my life by far.

It was not very long before GOD led me to go to China. I had never thought of going out of the country before. I felt that England was big enough for me, but now my mind seemed constantly to run in the direction of the LORD'S work abroad. I went one day with my friend Mr. Stanley Smith to Mr. McCarthy's farewell, and I never shall forget the earnest and solemn way in which he told us of how the LORD had led him to go out to China, and the need there was there for earnest workers to preach the Gospel—how thousands of souls were perishing every day and night without even the knowledge of the LORD JESUS. Then we sang—

"He leadeth me, He leadeth me,  
By His own hand He leadeth me;  
His faithful follower I would be,  
For by His hand He leadeth me."

And I felt He was indeed leading me to go to China. I thought, however, I would not decide at once, because people would say I was led by impulse. I therefore resolved I would go after the meeting and ask GOD. I prayed to GOD to guide me by His Word. I felt that there was one thing alone that could keep me from going, and that was the love of my mother; but I read that passage, "He that loveth father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me," after which I knew it was GOD'S wish, and I decided to go. My brother and I had earnest prayer over the matter; and GOD brought home to my mind in a very remarkable manner this text: "Ask of Me, and I will give thee the heathen for thy inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession;" and it was not long before I was off to Mr. Hudson Taylor, to tell him, if he was ready to take me, I was willing to go. From that hour to this the LORD has convinced me more and more that it is His will that I should go to China. I cannot tell you how much He has blessed me, and filled me with happiness.

I should not like in the future to look back and say that long, long ago GOD told me to go into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature, and I did not go. It comes so easy when we yield ourselves to GOD. I would like to put to you this question, How long are you going to halt between two opinions? If GOD be GOD, follow Him fully; but if the pleasures of this world, riches and honour, be your god, you had better follow them. Choose who is to be your GOD! Is GOD Almighty to be your Sovereign LORD or is He not? Are you going to follow Him? If so, yield to Him, and let Him direct you. Or are you going to be bound by

this world, by the opinion of men, and by the pleasures of this life?

I wonder what you would say of me if, now that I am going out to China, I bought a large outfit of things absolutely useless out there. You would say I had gone mad. But what are you doing? You are only going to be on this earth for a short time, and there is eternity to come.

Rev. HUGH PRICE HUGHES, M.A.:

I HAVE suggested to Mr. Williams that at this late hour I really ought not to speak at all, but it has been thought desirable that on so remarkable an occasion, before we finally separate, some voice which is not to be heard in China should give expression to the feelings and convictions of this vast assembly. As we have heard our dear brethren our hearts have leapt within us. Mr. Chairman, you and I have attended a great many meetings in this building, but I believe we never attended a meeting so significant or so hopeful as this. There are brighter days in store for the Gospel of JESUS CHRIST than we or our fathers have seen.

This great assembly affirms and approves the method adopted by the CHINA INLAND MISSION. There are other methods that other missionary societies have to follow, though all, I think, would do well to take note of this one. I think we may illustrate the method of our brethren by what is taking place in Egypt. It is necessary that some part of the army should toil for months together along the banks of the Nile, but it was thought desirable that General Stewart with his detachment should make a dash across the desert as soon as possible. While the other missionary societies in China are doing good work in their schools and elsewhere, these brave soldiers from the Dragoon Guards, the Royal Artillery, and Cambridge, along with the other members of the CHINA INLAND MISSION, are making a dash straight across the desert, right into the heart of China, to proclaim to the people there the Gospel which they have proclaimed to us, and in the same way to declare that they are not going to propound an opinion, but a glorious reality which they have experienced in their own hearts. This is the argument of arguments in favour of Christianity. As I heard these young men speak I thought of what the early Christian martyr said. Spake the Roman consul, "If I put you to death, do you expect to go to Paradise?" "No," said the brave young man, "I don't expect—I *know* I shall go there." Thank GOD, there has been no uncertain sound from this platform to-night. These young men know—as by GOD's great mercy you and I know, and hundreds of us know—that the Son of Man *has* power on earth to forgive sins, because they and we have experienced it in our own hearts. May GOD bless them as they teach our fellow-men in China this glorious Gospel, which they need as much as we do.

READY TO GO ANYWHERE FOR CHRIST.

It is a glorious fact that the University of Cambridge has done so much for this work. We have had an Oxford movement in our time, but I love this Cambridge movement, and it may yet do untold good to our country at home. Thank GOD for men picked up by the Salvation Army—from the gutter too, some of them—who are setting an example of bravery, which may GOD help us to follow; but when you have this grand enthusiasm combined with culture and social position, how much more glorious it is. May GOD raise up in the Universities of Oxford,

And which are you really living for? Are you living for the day, or are you living for the life eternal? Are you going to care for the opinion of men here, or for the opinion of GOD? The opinion of men won't avail us much when we get before the judgment throne. But the opinion of GOD will. Had we not, then, better take His Word, and implicitly obey it?

Cambridge, Manchester, and London, and in every seat of learning, young men who, like our friends, are ready to go anywhere, do anything for CHRIST. The world will never get the full enjoyment of salvation until men are prepared to follow CHRIST. I confess that years ago I used to think of "following CHRIST" as following CHRIST to heaven, but now I understand that following CHRIST means following Him from heaven to Calvary, and to be willing, if necessary, even to die for the salvation of our fellow-men. May GOD help us so to follow CHRIST, and to banish from our hearts all selfish ideas of getting to heaven.

There is another point that strikes me, and it is full of courage and hope. The men going out are young men. We have been reminded just now that my friend, Bishop Taylor, of America, is over fifty, and that he is going out for the fifth or sixth time on a most perilous tour. But it is a glorious thing to begin as he did when he was a young man. I shall never forget the impression made on me nine months ago, when I realised for the first time that JESUS CHRIST called twelve men to be His apostles, and to the greatest work, and that these men were every one of them younger than I am. Young men with physical courage should devote themselves to useful work for GOD. We need venerable men like the Chairman, but thank GOD when young men in the ruddy prime of youth put themselves on the altar of consecration and are ready to go forth to the ends of the earth for the love of JESUS CHRIST. We know the work of GOD cannot fail, and His is the one work that has never failed, and never can fail. If Christianity has been a failure at home, it is because we have been so respectable and so lazy. May we get rid of this. Let every Christian give himself wholly to GOD.

THY WILL BE DONE.

I can give my testimony that I was a minister of CHRIST for some years, and not without success, before I could say fully, "Thy will be done." There were contemptible objects of human ambition that I had set before myself to be put away when I realised that it was not merely my duty, but the highest of privileges, to say, "Thy will be done." May GOD give to every one of us this unspeakable joy of being able to say, "Thy will be done."

Let me say in one word, I am glad my friend is a cricketer, and I am glad that the stroke of the Cambridge eight is with us. I am quite convinced myself that, to a certain extent, athletics are of benefit to Christians, for a man will be all the better missionary if he has a good digestion and a good physical frame.

We are very glad to come here and show our hearty sympathy. We rejoice in the bright prospects of the cause of CHRIST. As for the atheists, I should like to see seven of them who would go to China for the sake of their religion. I have no fear of the future of Christianity, if we who trust in CHRIST are only faithful. We are about to be invited to sing the hymn of consecration by Frances Havergal, which has been an unspeakable blessing to our



churches. Oh, if every man and woman here present would only come now and offer themselves to GOD a living sacrifice, what an enormous power of good they would effect. There is enough power in this meeting to stir, not only London and England, but the whole world. GOD does not so much complain of having too few servants, but He more than once complained that there were too many, and those not in earnest. He would have the half-hearted servants go about their business, and let those men and women go forward who are ready to serve Him with all their heart. There must be some unconverted young men

and women present now. In the name and in the presence of JESUS CHRIST, of whose presence we are so conscious, I implore you to submit to CHRIST now. How dare any of you go away from a meeting like this unsaved? If you will only come to JESUS CHRIST as you are, you may share a joy which we all feel.

Most assuredly we shall never forget our brothers. Our hearts will go with them, our prayers will go with them. We hope they will revisit this country some day to tell us of their joy, but in any case we look hopefully to the time when we shall all meet in heaven.

The Rev. D. J. WALLER having engaged in prayer, this memorable meeting was brought to a close by singing the following Consecration Hymn by Miss FRANCES RIDLEY HAVERGAL :—

Take my life, and let it be  
Consecrated, LORD, to Thee ;  
Take my moments and my days,  
Let them flow in ceaseless praise.

Take my hands, and let them move  
At the impulse of Thy love ;  
Take my feet, and let them be  
Swift and beautiful for Thee.

Take my voice, and let me sing  
Always, only, for my King ;  
Take my lips, and let them be  
Filled with messages for Thee.

Take my silver and my gold ;  
Not a mite would I withhold ;  
Take my intellect, and use  
Every power as Thou shalt choose.

Take my will, and make it Thine ;  
It shall be no longer mine :  
Take my heart : it is Thine own,  
It shall be Thy royal throne.

Take my love : my LORD, I pour  
At Thy feet its treasure store :  
Take myself, and I will be  
Ever, only, ALL for Thee.

## En Route for China.

THE morning after this never-to-be-forgotten meeting in Exeter Hall, the Missionary Band started for China, leaving Victoria Station at ten o'clock. Seldom, if ever, have men gone forth whose departure has excited a more general interest, or called forth more earnest prayer. Their last days in England had been days of wondrous blessing, and especially the last meeting of all. In the circular letter to the friends of the Mission announcing the meeting and asking their personal effort and unceasing prayer that it might be successful in the highest degree, it was said :—

"It may be one which our beloved friends who are leaving shall long remember with gratitude to GOD as they toil on in the comparative loneliness of labour in a distant land; it may be one which shall be memorable for ever in the experience of many a young man as the time when he was led to decide for CHRIST, and to know, by happy ex-

perience, the joy of His salvation; while others, who are already the LORD'S, may be enabled to say, with a depth of feeling unknown before, and never again to be forgotten :—

'Take my life, and let it be  
Consecrated, LORD, to Thee.'

All that these words foreshadowed of possibility, the meeting really was ; no adequate idea of it can be conveyed by any report ; probably in its results of blessing to the world, immediate and remote, a meeting more memorable was never held.

With such memories of the unspeakable loving-kindness of the LORD, these messengers of His salvation went forth, not long to wait before out of full hearts they had again to tell of fresh proofs of the goodness of God.



## The Voyage.

*From the Red Sea, Mr. Studd wrote :—*

"I CANNOT tell you how good GOD has been ; we know His goodness and love are always passing knowledge, how much more passing words !

"Our journey to Brindisi only served to refresh us ; then we had a bright Sunday there before starting for Alexan-

dria. We had some singing each day, and the last night the captain very kindly allowed us to have a service on the quarterdeck. They rigged the place up beautifully for us, and we had nearly the whole of the passengers, first and second-class, as a congregation."

*Nearing Aden, Mr. Stanley Smith wrote :—*

"YOU will be expecting to hear of 'the good hand of the LORD upon us.' I hardly know where to begin. He has been—what shall I say?—so like Himself. We had a delightful journey to Brindisi ; and then we got on board the *Lombardy* ; we were only on her three days, but we managed to get many talks. I met a Christian friend, and we were enabled to hold a service among the first-class passengers. He told us after, that a profound impression had been made.

"However, we came on board the *Kaisar-i-Hind* with great hopes and earnest prayer, not that we might do great things so much as that we might not hinder GOD. I can only say that He has answered exceedingly abundantly above all we asked or thought.

"A friend of mine I met quite unexpectedly—rather a fast fellow. He was travelling first-class, but the LORD gave me opportunities for two straight talks. Two days ago he came down to my cabin and asked me to read the Bible to him, and, finally, on his knees, was restored to GOD. The LORD gave me two nice cases yesterday, second-class passengers. One a backslider, who said he 'wanted to come back to GOD' ; the other unconverted, who 'was quite willing to receive CHRIST'—both brought in. To-night, too, the joiner of the ship said he would

come down to our cabin, and there he received CHRIST. I am expecting very shortly the fourth engineer.

"Another interesting case dear Mr. Studd is speaking to at this moment. He travelled also on the *Lombardy* from Brindisi to Suez. The first day I asked him, 'Have you peace with GOD?' 'No,' he replied, 'I am afraid I have not.' The next day he was open to conversation ; but the third day he took the turn that 'he did not want to have anything to do with religion.' However, he is now in dead earnest. He leaves us at Aden, but I am sure if he is not brought in already, he will be before he leaves the ship.

"We remember you in prayer, as we know you do us. Oh, how blessed it is just to get out of the way and see GOD work. I expect we shall have greater things to tell you of from Colombo. We are expecting a general breakdown. We have generally been able to get one hour or more of prayer in the afternoon, and the LORD constrains us to expect great things.

"He makes us obey the command, 'Open thy mouth wide,' and of course He will perform the promise, 'I will fill it.'.....

"I am quite sure that the greatest joy GOD has is to bless ; we feel we are just poor pensioners on His grace and goodness."

*The following is remarkable testimony from an independent source :—*

"I VENTURE briefly to sketch a few days on board the *Kaisar-i-Hind* from Suez to Colombo, memorable to me and others, since it brought us in contact with the last outward-bound company of the CHINA INLAND MISSION. Seldom is such a proof of disinterested and earnest devotion to GOD's holy work brought immediately into our midst ; these seven young, earnest lives now speeding along, spreading as they go, and bearing with them, the glorious message of peace and goodwill to all men, leaving old England, and all a young man's endless pleasures—friends, and all that life holds dear—to give to inland CHINA'S teeming millions a knowledge of that great

salvation and inimitable love which CHRIST in His glorious atonement so freely offers to all.

"No cowards these ; calmly smiling at scornful looks, boldly they stand forth, ever ready to fight in the cause of their heavenly Master. Here for them no earthly laurels or loud applause ; at best, uncertain perils, a hard life amid sneering crowds, branded as fanatics by some, only GOD to witness their patient struggles. Yet on they go, trusting in GOD's gracious promise of life everlasting, being sure in the world to come of that reward which they can never hope to meet in this. 'Twas grand to hear

their earnest voices swelling on the breeze and bearing to heaven the praises of their GOD, to see their happy faces beaming with peace and love, and watch them endearing themselves to all, by their kindly quiet ways and cheerful words of hope and comfort, as they read or told the loving words of CHRIST their Master, words which needs must and did carry conviction to not a few whose future life, instead of adding to the pages of guilt, with GOD'S blessing will now be spent in working for His honour and glory.

"On their arrival at Suez many wondered what they would believe; that surely there must be something wrong, a screw loose somewhere, that seven young men of position should leave home and all the pleasures of fashionable life, for, as they said, something less than a myth, a wild-goose chase, to convert Chinamen! Why, these people's records are more authentic than our own, and suffered less from erroneous translation. Teach them! Why, they'll laugh at them. So thought I, and with me many others. In fact, we expected no end of fun in quizzing them, intending to patronise their singing as a polite concession to mistaken enthusiasm. So with that view, when the first evening came, we gathered round, but when we heard the deep swelling notes in which they so earnestly sang

'CHRIST receiveth sinful men,'

and after a few stirring words of earnest appeal, went on, in a gentle solo, with those simple words,

'Let the dear Master come in,'

it seemed to touch even the most callous. Tears would come into the eyes of many, and as Mr. Beauchamp or Stanley Smith would speak of the endless blessing of the SAVIOUR'S love, eighteen hundred years seemed but a day, so vividly did they paint that great event. A bleeding SAVIOUR hung before us, and with a dying look of love exclaimed, 'It is finished!' Then many a trembling sinner longed to get that peace—a peace which faith and trust can only give. And later on they would join in prayer, leading with them some nervous, repentant brother, and pleading for the SAVIOUR'S loving help to strengthen him, and make him bold to own and serve his new Master, asking GOD to fill his heart so full of peace and love that there might be no room for evil in it. So were the evenings spent, singing ending about 10 p.m., but not their work. One or the other might be seen earnestly whispering words of hope, or upsetting some stubborn theory of unbelief; always gentle, always patient, and not to be offended. I and many others look back to these evenings with pleasurable regret, and earnestly pray that GOD will guard them and bless their work."—From "*The Indian Witness*," March 14th.

*The following seven papers describe different stages of the journey from London to Shanghai.*

## I.—London to Suez.

*From Mr. D. E. HOSTE.*

ON the morning of February 5th we left Victoria Station at 10 a.m., to go by Calais and the St. Gothard tunnel to Brindisi. The journey across the Continent calls for no special comment; suffice it to say, that we were very comfortable, and had most happy and profitable times of praise and prayer as we went along in the train.

### BRINDISI.

We arrived at Brindisi shortly before midnight on Saturday the 7th, and went at once on board the *Lombardy*, which was to take us across to Alexandria. On the Sunday morning we all felt well and refreshed, and were glad to get a walk in the country; and in the evening two of our party had the refreshment of joining in the evening worship of a small gathering of Waldenses, whose pastor had kindly called on us in the afternoon.

The steamer left Brindisi at 6 a.m. on Monday morning. We were favoured with fine weather all the way across, and found the accommodation and fare provided very good. Some of our party, who had been engaged in a succession of meetings and railway journeys for two or three months before leaving England, appreciated the quiet rest we were able to have. We had opportunities of conversation with some of our fellow-travellers, though

the first-class passengers were as a rule out of reach. On the last evening on board we held a service on the deck, amidships, to which most of the first-class passengers came. Mr Studd gave an account of how the LORD had sent him out to China, and Messrs. Smith and Cassels also spoke. There appeared to be considerable impression produced on the hearers, but we did not know of any case of actual conversion. We were cheered and helped by meeting some of the LORD'S people among the first-class passengers, especially the Rev. J. and Mrs. Nicholson, who were on their return to Ceylon, where they have been labouring for the Master for many years, and with whom we were privileged to have very happy and helpful fellowship during the voyage.

### ALEXANDRIA.

We reached Alexandria early on the 12th; it was a bright lovely morning, and we were glad to get ashore for three or four hours and see the city. We were able to give some tracts at the barracks for our men, and returned at about 1.30, leaving in the train at 2.30 to cross the desert to Suez. Whilst in the train we had a time of waiting on the LORD. One of our party was given words of exhortation for us to greater watchfulness and zeal in the Master's service, and to a fuller understanding of our responsibility

as men sent by GOD on His service ; and when at about 3 a.m. we got on board the *Kaisar-i-Hind* at Suez, we all felt quickened and strengthened for bearing witness for the LORD JESUS day by day, and most grateful to our loving Father for His tender mercies to us in having brought us thus far in safety, and with such comfort.

The following, among others, is an instance of the LORD'S working. It was in the case of a young fellow, a Dane, going out as a planter to India. One of our party had been led to have two talks with him on the subject of his soul's salvation, whilst on board the *Lombardy*, and

then for several days scarcely any other opportunity offered for further conversation. As he could only speak a little broken English and did not understand it well, it was difficult to know how far the words had affected him. However, one night he came up to one of us at about 10 p.m., and said he wished to come to JESUS, and soon found peace and joy in believing. Some of us had been watching in prayer for him, and had observed that for two or three days previous he had been very quiet and silent, so we were not surprised, but filled with praise at this fresh answer of our FATHER to the prayers of His people for blessing on us during the journey.

## II.—Suez to Colombo.

From Mr. C. T. STUDD.

AFTER a pleasant journey across the desert, we got on board the *Kaisar-i-Hind* about three o'clock in the morning, and found everything very snug and ready for our arrival. Our hearts were indeed full of praise to our FATHER for all His love and tender care for us. The LORD soon began to work among the passengers. We were able to have a Bible-reading at twelve o'clock every day, in which we were joined by three or four first-class passengers, among whom were Rev. J. and Mrs. Nicholson, who had been missionaries for some years in Ceylon, and who were returning there. Then in the evening we sing on deck, in the dark, with short addresses to fill up the intervals. Many of the stewards, etc., used to gather round and listen attentively, and later on some of the first-class passengers. We were often enabled to get talks with individuals when all was over. The LORD soon gave us reason to praise Him, and no mistake ; for that He did

### A GREAT AND NOTABLE MIRACLE

was manifest to all them that were in the ship. Among our second-class passengers was the captain of an Indian steamer ; he had come home on board the *Kaisar-i-Hind* only a few weeks before, and had made himself a name throughout the ship for swearing, drunkenness, blasphemy, and everything that was evil ; he used to openly mock and ridicule GOD and the Bible. In this way he became quite a notable man on board, so that men could not easily forget him. On arriving in England he succeeded in quarrelling with all his family and friends in three short weeks, and went on board the *Kaisar* to go out again to Calcutta without even bidding his mother and brother good-bye. On board his conduct became even worse than it had been on the home voyage ; and he nearly succeeded in driving mad by his behaviour and language a very godly corporal who was going to Malta ; and then he looked forward with great glee to Suez, when he knew that more game was coming on board for him in the shape of us seven missionaries. However, man proposes, but GOD disposes ; and GOD in His wonderful love had in store for him better things and greater happiness than the baiting of seven live missionaries. When we got on board we were quite unconscious of the life and character of this captain ; in fact, we did not know his history till he told it to us himself after his conversion. The first day Hoste got into conversation with him, and spoke to him about his soul, and asked him to read the Bible with him, he said he had no objection to read the Bible, but he considered it "all rot," and did not believe a word of it. However, they read through the whole of

St. John and a good part of Romans, with many talks in between, in which the captain gave his opinions and recounted his experiences, which were of a widely varied and exciting character. He seemed a great deal softened and anxious, but said he "could not believe" ; he had tried several times in his life, and had at different periods of his life spent whole nights in prayer, but it had been no good ; he knew only too well that it was impossible for him to live a good life.

Three or four days thus passed, Hoste being the only one to speak to him. One afternoon another of our number was led to ask him about his soul. He at once commenced with a volley of freethinking and atheistical arguments. First, there was no GOD ; he argued it out by himself, and presently got to the end of that. Next he reasoned away all possible chance of the Bible being GOD'S Word, and reached his tether in that direction ; and finally proved most conclusively that every religion in the world, first, was right, and, secondly, was all sham and humbug ; and that the Christian religion was the most ridiculous of all. Then he allowed a few facts to be given by his hearer, who told of the real peace and joy the LORD JESUS had given to him, and exhorted him to put his trust in the Saviour. The captain's manner seemed all of a sudden to change. He said that his hearer must be a very lucky man and should be very thankful, for he knew many who had sought diligently for this through many years, but had not found it ; as for himself, he "could not believe," it was no good for him to try. He then opened out his heart and told the history of his life, and the many times he had been at death's door, and yet miraculously preserved. He seemed a good deal softened ; but though he was earnestly pleaded with to come to JESUS at once and trust Him, that JESUS said, "Him that cometh unto Me I will in no wise cast out," and that it was nothing more than trusting Him ; still he said he would not do so then, that he felt it would only be saying it with his tongue and not with his heart.

They then separated, and the captain afterwards told the sequel as follows :—He went below in the evening, and somehow when he was in his cabin he seemed absolutely compelled to take paper and ink and write home to ask forgiveness of his mother and brother. He seemed, he said, as it were, constrained by a power greater than himself ; accordingly he wrote the letter. The letter finished, he felt a load had rolled off him. He went into his cabin, and there by himself he kneeled down and asked the LORD to receive him. He said, "O LORD, you came to

save sinners ; I am a sinner. You came to seek and to save that which was lost ; I am lost, I cannot save myself. You said, ' Him that cometh unto Me, I will in no wise cast out.' Well, LORD, I come to Thee ; I have got nothing but myself to bring ; I cannot make any promises or resolutions, for I have made so very many in my life, and never kept one ; but I come as I am, and I *will trust Thee*." And is it a wonderful thing that the LORD JESUS did not cast him out, but did receive him just as he was. Praise the LORD !

Next day Hoste spoke to him, and was overjoyed to find him rejoicing in the knowledge of his salvation, and they had prayer together.

I can tell you it was a treat to hear him in our afternoon prayer meeting, the way he just poured out his heart to GOD in thanksgiving for His wonderful love, and pleaded for the salvation of those on board the ship ; he seemed to be a full-grown Christian at once, and boldly testified almost every night before the ship's company of what the LORD JESUS had done for him, and the peace and joy he was experiencing. It was delightful to hear him say, "You know it's so simple ; it's only trusting, just simply trusting."

You can well imagine that there was no small stir in the ship. Previous to our coming on board, the refrigerator-man had said, "Well, if the captain is converted, then I will begin to think seriously of religion." There was increasing interest in the meetings ; several of the stewards and of the crew were converted ; two backsliders were restored, and all the second-class passengers were converted.

One of these, a Scotchman, calls for comment. He

said he had never known a day of happiness, having passed through great trials, and having borne them all himself ; but when he gave his heart to JESUS he said he had found the secret. He gave every evidence of being truly one of GOD's children, and was full of plans how he might work for Him when he got on shore.

Every morning we all met together before breakfast for family prayers ; we also had a common grace before breakfast. Oh, they were grand times ! Yes—

"Then was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing ;

Then said they among the heathen, 'The LORD hath done great things for them.'

The LORD hath done great things for us, whereof we are glad."

There was a good deal of curiosity among the first-class passengers ; but they were sceptical or timid for the most part, though, like Nicodemus, they came to hear the Word *in the dark*. They said we were too anxious to save souls !!!

A blue-jacket going out to join the *Agamemnon* left us at Aden, but not before he had given his heart to the LORD, we trust. The last night before leaving, we had our final meeting. Just towards the close, some of those who were unfriendly got up an opposition meeting to disturb us, but it only had the effect of drawing into the Gospel net those who were "almost persuaded." We had a glorious praise meeting to wind up our voyage in the *Kaiser*, for which we feel we cannot thank our Heavenly Father enough. We know that He is able to keep those we have committed unto Him.

"Let all that love Thy salvation, say continually, 'Let GOD be magnified !'"

### III.—At Colombo.

From Mr. ARTHUR T. POLHILL-TURNER.

ON Wednesday, February 25th, we reached Colombo, after a most perfect passage ; and had our first sight of the tropics, with their rich vegetation and beautiful palms. On our arrival Mr. Pickford, of the C. M. S., came on board to greet us, and informed us that Christian friends there had arranged meetings for us, and also to put us all up for the two nights we were to be in port. We were just in time to hold one meeting the first night, February 25th, at the Baptist Chapel, and a good congregation assembled in spite of short notice. Some of us met friends there whom we had long lost sight of. Our first night on fixed beds for three weeks much refreshed us. On waking the next morning in a Singalese bungalow things felt very strange, yet very charming, the whole air being laden with sweet, balmy perfumes. According to the custom of the place we sat down at 6.30 a.m. to a light meal to start the day. After this we visited Miss Young's native school, and were much interested by hearing children sing a hymn in Singalese to an English tune. A heavy day's work was mapped out—two midday meetings, an afternoon meeting, and another at eight in the evening. At 1.30 Stanley Smith, Beauchamp, and myself were at the Wesleyan College, holding a very interesting meeting for the students. They were boys of all ages, colours, and creeds, some Christian, some Buddhists, and some Mohammedans. About 200 were present and listened with attentive ears, as the Old, Old Story was

unfolded by simple illustrations : and as we told them of One who came to deliver us from sin, they drank in the words, and we felt assured that the LORD of the Vineyard was Himself present and working in our midst, and seed was sown of which we shall know nothing here.

A crowded meeting assembled at Mr. Higgins' Mission-room, of the C. M. S. ; and all the chief people of the place came, including ministers of all denominations. It was a powerful meeting, lasting an hour and a half ; all seven of us spoke, as also we did in the evening meeting at the Wesleyan Chapel at eight. Here about 400, mostly young people, came to hear us. Mr. Nicholson, who had travelled with us from Brindisi, made the arrangements ; and the meeting took rather the form of a testimony meeting, and the LORD blessed us all.

An enthusiastic party came down to see us at eight a.m. on Friday morning, as we embarked on board the *Verona*. I must not omit to mention the kindness shown us by Mr. Ferguson.

With happy recollections of Colombo, we sailed on eastward, our hearts joyful in the King's service. We advise our friends, if they want to have quite the happiest time possible, to make up a similar party, start at once, and we shall be happy to see them.

## IV.—Penang and Singapore.

From Mr. CECIL H. POLHILL-TURNER.

AFTER about a week without sighting land, we were very glad to feel our legs in a walk ashore at Penang, which we reached about 4 o'clock on Wednesday, March 4th. Here Mr. Hocquard, a missionary brother staying at the Mission House, met us.

On landing we found the weather very hot. After a prayer meeting, leaving the remainder to take part in a small meeting at the Mission House, Hoste and I, with Dr. Macklin, a brother *en route* to Japan as Medical Missionary, went up to the barracks, where were two companies of 27th Regt., made the acquaintance of an earnest Christian, Corporal W——, who showed us the way back to town, the barracks being some distance off. After giving away some books and having some personal conversations, we walked quickly back to the landing-stage, meeting the rest of the party there, as the boat was leaving about eight.

Our brothers had met a charming young Chinaman, who with Mr. Hocquard came on board with us, to bid adieu. We had a delightful talk. It was so good of the LORD to let us meet such a man as our first China acquaintance; and we all fell in love with the Chinese. This feeling was ripened as the journey progressed, as we saw more of the deck-passengers, a great many Chinese coming on board at Penang for Hongkong. The first mentioned young Chinaman talked of going to Edinburgh very shortly to study medicine. He was full of the Word and so bright.

The following Friday morning about 9.30, we made Singapore. Several friends met us on board, and after ascertaining our departure was not till the following morning, we went ashore in batches, being well looked after by kind friends; my brother and I by Mr. McPhie, the Presbyterian minister; Studd and Stanley by Mr. Cooke, and the remainder by other friends. A prayer meeting had been arranged for the morning, at which Messrs. Studd and Stanley Smith and my brother spoke; subject, "Union with CHRIST." The LORD gave us a blessed time at the Town Hall in the evening, the large room being very well filled; and the word was given in power. Praise GOD. Among the listeners were several soldiers of the 27th Regt. from the barracks we had visited in the afternoon. It was very nice to hear of the good work going on amongst them. Miss Cooke, whom we had the pleasure of meeting, takes a great interest in them. A brief address was given in their Hospital by one of us, which was very eagerly listened to. Stanley Smith and Beauchamp paid a visit to H.M.S. *Curaçoa* lying near. We left next morning about eight, a good many of our friends assembling to say a parting word.

The young Chinaman, by the way, was the son of heathen parents, who were bitterly opposed to Christianity, it appears, and were sending him to Britain for a professional education, and with the hope that he would soon get such ideas as he had knocked out of his head, when he saw the way the English lived!

## V.—Hongkong.

From Mr. MONTAGU BEAUCHAMP.

I AM sure some of our friends at home will be interested to have news of our journey out here. It is no easy matter to arrange one's thoughts in looking back over the past two months; I can perhaps best express what our thankfulness is in the words of the hymn (how often we have sung them on the way!):—

"To GOD be the glory, great things He hath done!"

But I want especially to tell you of GOD's goodness to us at Hongkong. During the last part of our voyage we had more opportunities of going amongst the passengers, and speaking with them personally, and we could see that there was a very marked difference in their feeling towards us. Many, who before had been somewhat unpleasant and opposed to anything like "a meeting," had now become quite friendly, and even disposed to join in personal conversation on spiritual subjects. All seemed to have arrived at much the same conclusion—namely, that we were good enough sort of fellows, and to be admired for our self-sacrifice and pluck, "but we don't believe in your sort of conversion; however, we hope you may do some good in China." May GOD set his seal to the word spoken.

At Hongkong, we parted with almost all our travelling companions. We landed early in the afternoon, and were drafted off to our various hosts. After "tiffin," we were

glad to get a little quiet, before the meeting in the City Hall Theatre at five p.m. It had been feared that, owing to the shortness of the notice, we should not have a very good audience. In this respect, however, we were most agreeably surprised. Not only was there a very good attendance, in point of numbers, but they seemed to be just the right sort of people: young men who, as we were told afterwards, never attended any place of worship. But what is of more importance than this, the power of GOD seemed to be wonderfully felt.

On Friday and Saturday evenings we held meetings in the Temperance Hall, where we got hold of quite a different class of people, chiefly soldiers and sailors. At both meetings there were definite conversions. Perhaps the best meeting was early on Sunday morning before embarking. It was just a small gathering of Christians, but a most refreshing time, abounding in blessing.

Our party of seven had quartered in three different parts of the town, and consequently we spent our spare time in various ways. For my own part, I can speak of most interesting visits to several of the residents at Hongkong. We all met for luncheon at Bishop Burdon's, who was most kind and sympathetic. In the afternoon some of us went on board H.M.S. *Audacious*, as I had had an interesting talk with three of her men on the previous





HONGKONG.

night. Unfortunately, however, owing to the recent news from home, all were so busy on board preparing for action that it was impossible to see any one for even a moment's conversation.

But GOD has His faithful witnesses on board that ship, both among the officers and men. There are at Hong-kong just now quite a number of ships-of-war, and on board them some bright Christians. We longed to accept a most pressing invitation from several of these friends to stay a few days there. Nor is the army at Hong-kong without a witness; for to Captain Stiling, R.A., we are indebted for much hospitality, and also for taking the chair at our meetings. We are thankful to be able to say that amongst those who received blessing was

a brother officer of his, and also a fellow-passenger with us from the *Verona*. There are many others whom we should like to thank for their kindness, but we know that the LORD will reward them, "inasmuch as they did it unto one of the least of His servants." We left Hong-kong at noon on Sunday.

The three remaining days of our voyage to Shanghai were just the best GOD could give us for the quiet that we needed before beginning our life-work in China.

#### AN APPEAL.

One thing I cannot help remarking, which struck me especially at this last of the English colonies which we have visited on the voyage. What a grand work might

be done if some leading Christians would come out from England to visit these colonies! Why should not some of our well-known clergy come out? The voyage would be as beneficial to their over-worked bodies as the service would be to their souls. The same might be done by some of the prominent laymen. There is no doubt they

would get large audiences, and a most hearty welcome from the Christians. How welcome, too, such a visitor would be to some of the missionaries who might be within reach. Doubtless, as a journey of this sort has been recently made in India with such blessed results, it will lead to similar ones elsewhere.

## VI.—Shanghai.

From Rev. W. W. CASSELS.

WE have been brought thus far on our journey by the good hand of our GOD, and there is now a little pause before we go forward again and commence a still longer stage into the interior of China. Goodness and mercy have followed us throughout the whole voyage, and again and again we have been constrained to cry, "He daily *loadeth* us with benefits."

Not only has our Heavenly FATHER showered temporal mercies upon us, but we have overflowing spiritual mercies to praise Him for. He has given us precious times of communion with Himself in prayer and praise and Bible readings; and we have been enabled very clearly to mark the fulfilment of the promise, "All thy children shall be taught of GOD," and to realise by blessed experience that we have a FATHER who does Himself undertake the education of His children.

At Shanghai, dear Mr. Hudson Taylor came down to the river to meet us, but dressed as he was in native costume, it was a little time before some of us recognised him. Reaching the Mission premises, we were very kindly welcomed by Mrs. Cheney and the other missionaries who are here just now.

### FIRST IMPRESSIONS OF A HEATHEN LAND.

It may well be imagined that it was with very full hearts that we set foot for the first time upon the soil of this dear country to which the LORD has called us.

And what, it may be asked, was the first thought that entered our minds as we walked through these streets and gazed upon the number of Chinamen that met us at every turn? I answer at once. It was an almost overwhelming thought of the enormous work which has to be done out here. Even in a place like Shanghai, which I suppose is a centre of missionary activity, how many thousands there are entirely untouched by the efforts at present being put forth! How many thousands utterly ignorant of a Heavenly FATHER'S love, of a SAVIOUR'S wondrous sacrifice! And if this is so in Shanghai, what shall we say of the rest of the vast country!

We felt more than ever that nothing but a mighty outpouring of the SPIRIT of GOD can be of any use. We entreat you, therefore, to labour fervently in prayer with us, that an altogether unprecedented wave of spiritual blessing may pour over and flood this thirsty land, for the glory of our GOD and the extension of our Blessed SAVIOUR'S kingdom. How one longs to be able to speak the language and talk to all these dear people!

### THE SPECIAL MEETINGS.

We have begun to hold a series of meetings for the English residents in Shanghai, and though it is too

soon to give a full account of the work, or to anticipate the results which the LORD may give to this effort, yet we have already abundant cause for overflowing gratitude.

The interest shown in the meetings has been increasing daily, and the remarkable conversion of the British Chaplain, Rev. Fred. Smith, who has charge of the Cathedral here, is an event which must have very vast influence for good upon this place.

The enemy has been coming in like a flood upon Shanghai during the last few weeks, in the shape of an unblushing manifestation of atheism, which began in a debate which was held here on the subject of miracles. But praise be to GOD, the Spirit of the LORD has lifted up a standard against him.

Rev. F. Smith, to whom I have referred, had attended some of the meetings, and yesterday morning he called and told us the joyful news. It would be interesting perhaps to record his story as he told it himself at the close of the meeting in the Temperance Hall last night (March 23). The meeting was the largest we have yet held, and when Mr. Studd had done speaking, the Chaplain stepped forward on to the platform and said he wished boldly to confess CHRIST before all the people there. He began by saying that if he had been called away the night before, he would have been a lost soul, but that night he stood there saved by the grace of GOD. He then went on to say that he had been brought up by pious parents and well instructed in the Bible. At the time of his confirmation, when he was between 16 and 17, he was very much impressed, and resolved to do what was right, but that was soon brushed aside. Later on, he went to Cambridge, and at that time made a new resolve, which, however, was not much more lasting.

His ordination in Rochester Cathedral was a most solemn time for him, and so deeply did he feel the occasion, that he fainted away during the service, and had to be carried out. Some two years ago, he came out here as Chaplain, as he could honestly say that he had striven as hard as a man could do to do his duty, but in his own strength; he had, he believed, preached the truth; and he knew he had been of use to some of his people. But, alas! all this time he had never been able to venture to commit his own soul to the Saviour's care. He hoped none of them would ever spend such a night as he did last night. He was utterly wretched and unable to rest at all. In the morning he went over to see a dear brother clergyman, a missionary (Rev. J. H. Horsburgh), who was then in the room. They walked together to the cemetery, and there in the little chapel, and also by the side of his own little one's grave, he committed himself into the safe keeping of Him who (in the words on which Mr. Stanley Smith founded one of his addresses) is able

to keep that which we commit to Him. Now he was GOD'S, and GOD was his. That day was his birthday. It was true he had none of the emotion he had so often experienced when he had made his vain efforts to serve GOD. But he had a calm certainty that JESUS had received him. He must either receive or reject those who come to Him, and he knew He had not rejected him, for the LORD had said, "Him that cometh to Me, I will in no wise cast out."

The devil had tried very hard to prevent him from

coming there to make that open confession, but he had done it, thank GOD, and the victory had been won.

He knew there were many there who would rejoice to hear what he had said that evening; there were others just in his own position, and he exhorted them to do as he had done. He knew that many would ridicule and scoff at him, but he did not care a bit for that now, for he was GOD'S, and GOD was his.

These words, which came like a thunderbolt upon the meeting, may be allowed to speak for themselves.

## VII.—The Voyage as a Whole.

*From Mr. STANLEY P. SMITH.*

AS the other brethren have written, detailing portions of the journey, and I have been asked to write a resumé of the whole, I should best be serving the purpose by giving what might be of spiritual interest in our experience, and thus avoid repetition of the facts that are stated above.

We started full of thanksgiving for GOD'S goodness in the past, and full of hope for the future. But owing to the fact that most of us had been engaged in prolonged work in England, exhausting both to mind and soul, we felt that the great need was to get alone with GOD. To humble ourselves before Him and be renewed in the spirit of our minds, and to get definite guidance from Him who promised:

"I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt go;  
"I will guide thee with mine eye."

And, by the way, is not this glorious, that, "How many soever be the promises of GOD, IN HIM is the Yea"? For all the promises in the Bible are given to CHRIST, and all the blessings of the Bible are given to CHRIST; as we are in Him, the promises and the blessings are ours.

The LORD, as you will see from the above accounts, gave us some blessed active service. But more specially did He lead us to wait on Him. And the spirit of prayer was very largely poured out. Especially was this the case towards the end of the voyage—when the weather was cooler (for the devil tried to use the heat as a powerful lever to get us from our knees).

About a week's sail from China we all experienced a very definite blessing from the hand of GOD.

And this was the blessing:—a time of emptying and numbing. The HOLY SPIRIT convicted all of us of short-

coming, and after a period of confession extending over two or three days, the good hand of the LORD was upon us in filling the emptied vessels and raising up the humbled ones. He refreshed us all with glorious opportunities of Bible study, and the Bible readings, together and individual, were most blessed seasons.

Some of us took up topical subjects. One that was much blessed to us then and continues still to be food for us was the study of "IN CHRIST."

Might we ask our beloved brothers and sisters in CHRIST in England to get Revised Versions of the New Testament (where there are many brought out that are not in the Authorised Version), and write out every passage where the phrase or its equivalent occurs? Should they do this, we can prophesy two things:—

1. They will get a lasting feast to their souls, which shall not only bless them but make them a blessing.

2. Many will get such a view of the glorious Gospel of the blessed GOD that they will come out in love and pity to the millions of China who are not "in CHRIST," but "in the Evil one."

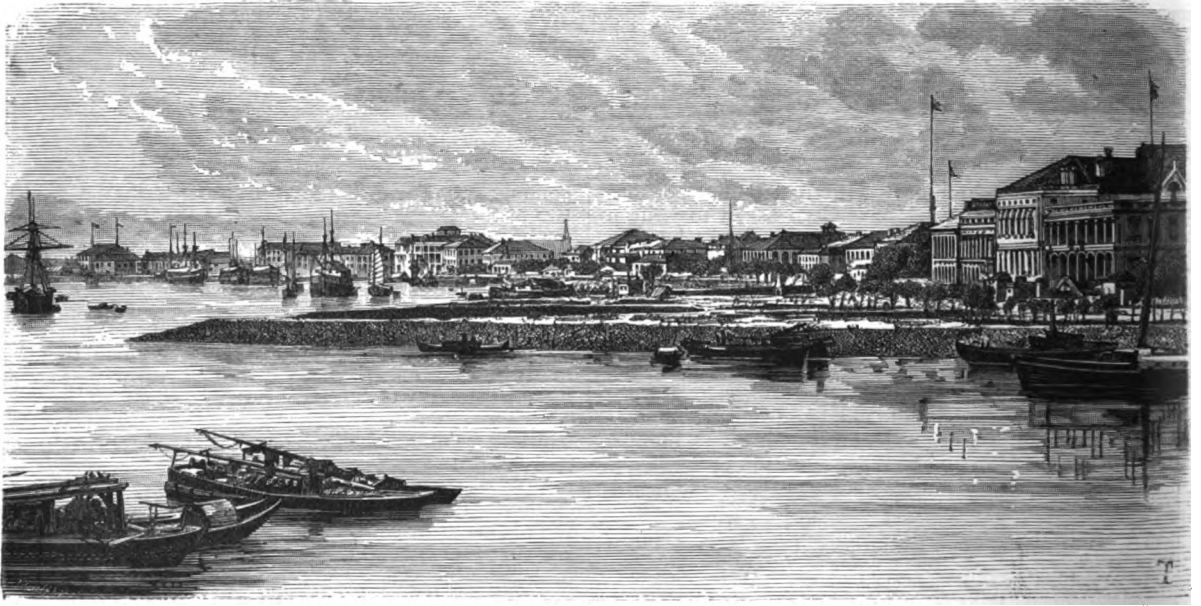
Everything, therefore, was ordered by our gracious GOD to bring us to the shores of China in the fulness of the blessing of the Gospel of CHRIST, just seeing that now all we had to do was to recognise that we were nothing, CHRIST was all, and trusting in Him, to enter into the rest that remaineth for the people of GOD—the rest of trust.

For surely GOD is strong enough to fight our battles. And surely GOD is rich enough to supply our needs. And surely GOD is wise enough to teach us and direct our paths.





## At Shanghai.



THE PORT OF SHANGHAI.

## Shanghai.

*From Mr. STANLEY SMITH.*

WE arrived at Shanghai, March 18th. It was very solemn, landing on the shores of this vast empire, and feeling the need in a deepening sense, as our eyes so palpably saw it. But His gracious promises covered our fears; and we felt sure, from first to last, if we would but trust in the LORD and acknowledge Him, He would direct our paths. It is a blessing indeed from GOD'S hand when we have seen just enough of self to distrust it, and enough of Him to trust Him.

"Distrust thyself, but trust alone  
In Him for all, for ever;  
And, joyously, thy heart shall own  
That JESUS faileth never."

So "F. R. H." wrote, and how blessedly true it is, for "none ever trusted in the LORD and was confounded."

At Shanghai we had interesting meetings. The message the LORD seemed to give all of us seven was just what He was to us and what He had done in us and for us. Instead of theories and doctrines we spoke of facts, and GOD was pleased to convert some of the principal opposers and to quicken many Christians. At Shanghai we split up into two parties—three, in fact—Mr. Studd and the two Polhill-Turners starting for Han-chung by the *Yangtse* and *Han* rivers, Mr. Cassels, Mr. Hoste, and myself leaving for the same place, but by a very different route, *via* Tientsin, Peking, Pao-ting, T'ai-yuen, Ping-yang, and Si-gan; whilst Mr. Beauchamp stayed behind, expecting to come on alone with Mr. Hudson Taylor by our northern route (leaving out Peking).

Before leaving Shanghai, each member of the band put on the Chinese dress. The convenience of this to those who travel in the interior was incidentally, and somewhat amusingly, shown in the personal experience of Mr. Hillier, of the Consular Service, when engaged in the distribution of relief funds at

the time of the great famine. In his report, Mr. Hillier, who was accompanied by Mr. Drake, of the China Inland Mission, says :—

Upon reaching Hwai-ch'ing Fu, the frontier city of south-western HO-NAN, we met with a most demon- strative welcome from the inhabitants, who tried to pull down the doors of the inn in which we lodged, and

C. T. STUDD.

M. BEAUCHAMP.

S. P. SMITH.



A. T. POLHILL-TURNER.

D. E. HOSTE.

C. H. POLHILL-TURNER.

REV. W. W. CASSELS.

*From a Photograph taken in Shanghai.*

were only quieted by my appearance at the entrance (Mr. Drake being in Chinese dress, passed unnoticed), where I displayed myself for their benefit for at least two hours. The temper of these people was curious, and would have been interesting had it not been the cause of so much personal inconvenience. They did not attempt to molest me in any way, and simply gazed on me with gaping curiosity; but as soon as I attempted to retire to my

room, they burst headlong into the place, overturning inn-keepers, soldiers, and police, till they had me once more in view; so that, tired as I was, I had again to make a show of myself, until dusk put an end to the exhibition. Nothing but a small regiment of soldiers would have kept back the mob; even the magistrate himself, who called to see me, being utterly powerless to eject them.

From this it is easy to see that travelling in European dress in the interior of China would often be very difficult, if not actually dangerous. But the adoption of the dress by missionaries means something more than the desire to avoid inconvenience: it means that in the spirit of the great Apostle, who to the Jews became as a Jew, that he might save the Jews, they are willing "for the Gospel's sake," to be to the Chinese as Chinese, that they may "by all means save some." Our illustration represents them thus attired, and ready for their journey inland.

## En Route Inland.

On the 4th of April, Messrs. Studd, and Cecil and Arthur Polhill-Turner, left Shanghai for Han-chung. Mr. Beauchamp, who accompanied them as far as Hankow, upon returning to Shanghai wrote as follows :—

*From Mr. MONTAGU BEAUCHAMP.*

Shanghai, April 25th, 1885.  
**D**EAR Mr. Hudson Taylor,—I have just come back from my trip up the river, and I should like to give you a short account of it, as it may be of interest to the readers of CHINA'S MILLIONS.

C. T. Studd, Cecil and Arthur Polhill-Turner, and myself left Shanghai on the night of April 4th. We went up the Yangtse in the *Yuen-Wo* with Dr. and Mrs. Wilson, who accompanied us as far as Gan-k'ing, and from there went to Hankow alone. Late on the evening of April 5th, we reached Chin-kiang, where we spent three hours with Mr. and Mrs. Judd and their party. It was midnight when we left, having had a very happy time of reading and prayer together.

Through God's goodness, we did not arrive at Gan-k'ing until after sunrise on Tuesday, April 7th. We were therefore able to go straight into the city. We received a most cordial reception from Mr. Herbert Taylor, who had spent the night outside the city walls waiting for us. He now acted as our guide and interpreter, and took us up to Mr. Tomalin's house, on the north side of the city, where we received every kindness during a happy stay of one week. We had meetings twice, and sometimes three times, a day. The first two days were chiefly occupied in telling of the LORD'S work in England and on the voyage out, also of His dealings with us individually. We were quite a large gathering here, no less than sixteen. The remaining available days were spent in most refreshing Bible-readings. We took as our subject, "IN CHRIST." On Sunday evening we had the Lord's Supper, which was a very precious time together. We had all of us been not a little disappointed by your not being with us, but we were abundantly rewarded by a special manifestation of the presence of the MASTER Himself. At this meeting we may attribute special blessing to the fact that every one present contributed something to the edifying of the Body; though, in some cases, it was only a single verse of Scripture.

We were all very sorry when the time for breaking up our happy party arrived, but we could all rejoice in the fact, "Still, there's more to follow." Before leaving Gan-k'ing, I should mention that we had special cause for praise. Two or three of those who had been gathering with us day by day gave thanks for distinct blessing received, and I think if you had seen the faces you would not have required many words to testify to the fact. Also we praise GOD for the conversion of the Chinese servant of the West Gate party. We had prayed earnestly for him at our meetings.

We left the city of Gan-k'ing on Monday evening, April 13th. After nearly twenty-four hours of expectation, the steamer came up which was to take us to Hankow. This steamer, the *Tai-Ho*, had Mr. McCarthy on board, and he took us on up the river, our party now having been augmented by the two (Miss Drake and Miss Marston) who were leaving for Han-chung.

We arrived at Hankow on Thursday morning, April 16th. We were quartered over at Wu-chang, and again were the recipients of the kind hospitality of Dr. and Mrs. Wilson. We arranged to have meetings in the Masonic Hall at Hankow on Friday and Saturday night, and again on Sunday night. To facilitate this, Mr. Griffith John and other kind missionaries of different societies put us up for those three nights. As the English community only numbers about 100 at this time of the year, we did not expect large meetings. There were, perhaps, from thirty to fifty who attended the meetings. The interest shown greatly astonished the resident missionaries, who had been accustomed to see about ten or twelve only attending Gospel meetings. The last meeting on Sunday night was one of unusual power. As at Shanghai, the line at first had been chiefly that of personal testimony, but at this closing meeting the way of salvation and the need of salvation were clearly set forth. And not in vain, too, for we had the joy of seeing one soul distinctly brought to JESUS, and with several others we had personal conversation.

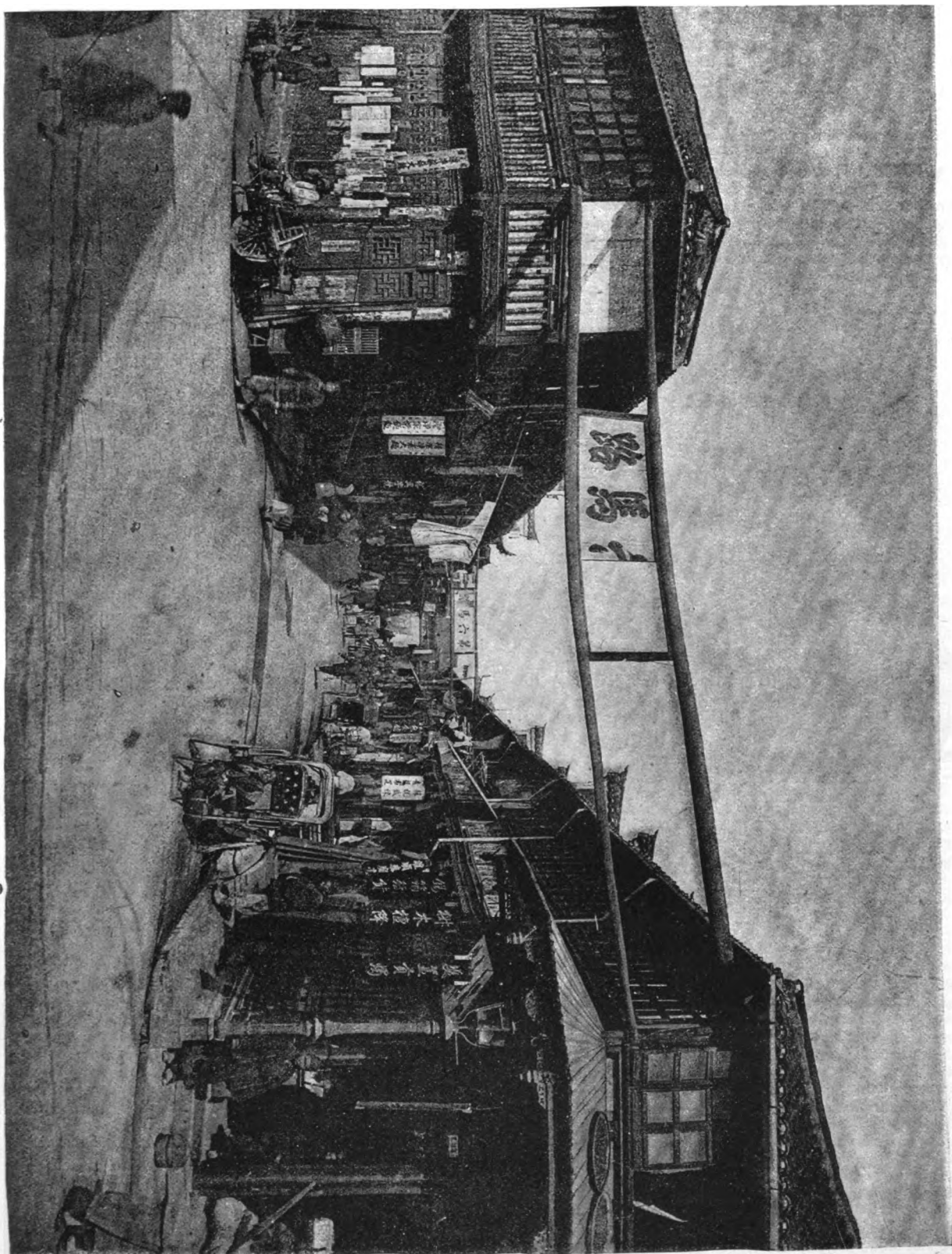
Besides these meetings, we had the free use of the church given us on Sunday morning, when I had the opportunity of speaking to the regular church-goers, and, in addition to these, a good number who were very rarely seen inside a place of worship. On Sunday afternoon Dr. Wilson and two of ourselves spoke in Mr. John's Sailors' Rest, quite a recently-built place in one corner of his garden. We cannot be too thankful to God for these different meetings, also for the great kindness shown us by the various missionaries at Hankow.

We only spent two nights at Wu-chang, and on both these evenings we had meetings, at Mr. Cooper's house, amongst our own missionaries.

The last two days were fully occupied in getting things on to the boat for the party going up the Han. Even as late as Wednesday evening, April 22nd, the two boats were still lying about half a mile up the Han river while the coolies were making their final arrangements.

It was then that Mr. McCarthy and myself had to take leave of the party, for our steamer, the *Kiang-Yü*, left for Shanghai that night. GOD provided everything needful to make the journey home a very happy one. We reached Shanghai, as you know, Saturday, April 25th.

Having been away from Shanghai exactly three weeks, I have, as usual, unbounded cause to praise GOD. Though it is yet not quite six weeks since I landed in China, I have had more opportunity of seeing the country than many who have been here much longer, as I have now been between six and seven hundred miles up the Yangtse, which is the great thoroughfare of the empire. But what is of even greater interest to me, I have already made the acquaintance of fifty of the China Inland Missionaries. This, of course, will enable me to take a much deeper interest in the different parts where they are labouring.





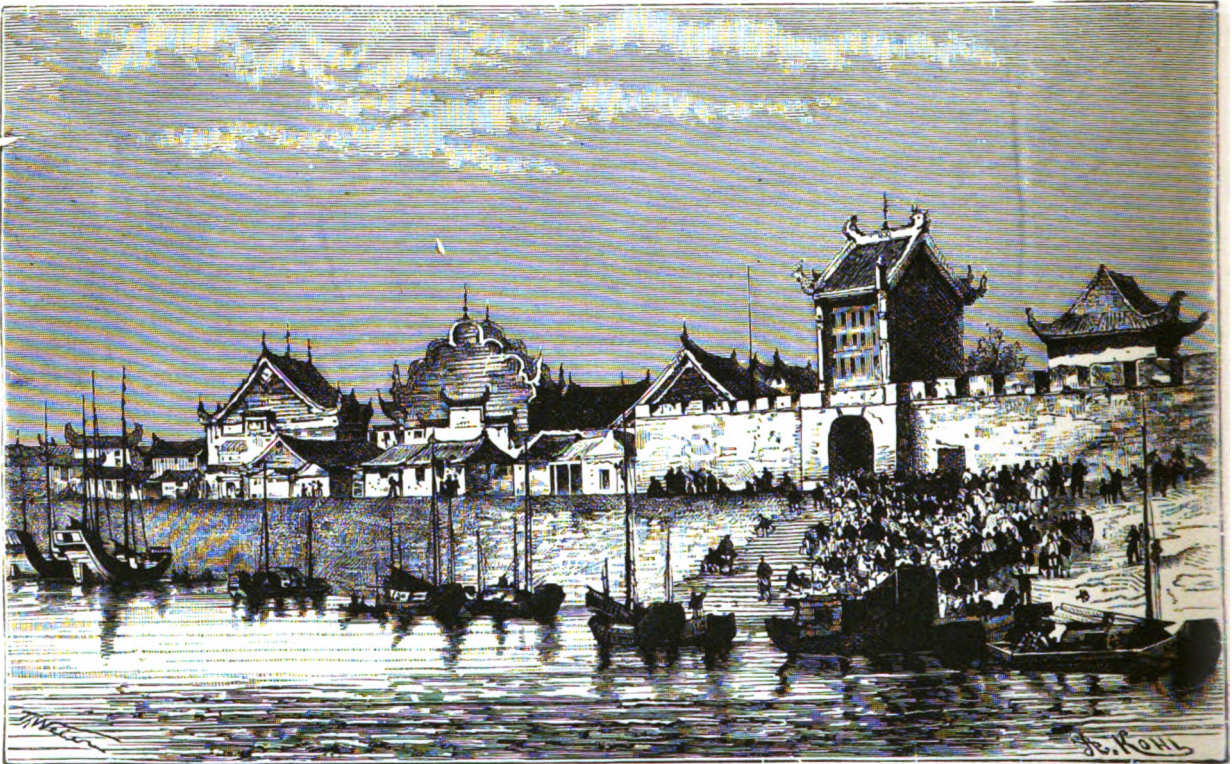
## On the River Han.

From Mr. ARTHUR POLHILL-TURNER.

*On the River Han, Central China, en route for Han-chung, May 27th, 1885.*

**A**FTER a week of special services at Shanghai, attended with much blessing, we divided our party, Studd, my brother, and myself going up the river to Han-chung, in the Shen-si Province, in the N.W. of China, a distance of 1,800 miles from Shanghai; the others travelling north by steamer to Peking. We expect the journey to take us

three months. We are now about half-way, after six weeks' journeying, anchored off Lao-ho-k'eo, a large walled city, where the Gospel has never been preached. Since our work is rather pioneering than otherwise, we only just visit it, and give away tracts and Scriptures on the way. Our text is, "The Gospel must be preached to every creature," so we press forward to obey, into the extreme parts of the land.



LAO-HO-K'EO, ON THE HAN RIVER.

You may want to know what everything looks like on the way. Well, the country is beautiful, and the fields are all covered with corn, now (May 27th) ripe for harvest, and they are already cutting it, for they have two crops of corn and one of something else every year off their land. There are beautiful mountains, and a cloudless blue sky, making everything resplendent with heavenly brightness and beauty. The *Han* is a splendid river, some miles across in places, covered with junks of all sorts and sizes, carrying on commerce with the interior. The country is densely populated. Along the river cities and villages are almost continuous all the way, and when you only see a few cottages, you will find an incredible number of inhabitants come out to see the "foreigners." They crowd round you with curious eyes, and ask the most absurd and childish questions: "Does the sun shine in your country?" etc. I feel a great affection towards the dear Chinamen, in spite of their yellow

faces and pig-tails. Before leaving Shanghai we donned the native dress and pig-tails. It is a comfortable dress, and wonderfully suited to the climate, which greatly varies; so for cold weather you can put on fur coats and padded clothing, thus obviating the necessity for fires. For warm weather, as we are now beginning, loose trousers and an upper garment constitute one's dress for travelling in the boat, which is a native one, with three compartments for sleeping, one for meals, etc. Our Chinese servant, En-da-ko, cooks in the bows, and it is like a continuous picnic. Everything is so free, gloriously free! Praise the Lord! Indeed, praising our glorious Lord forms no small item of our daily routine. Travelling is very slow; thirty miles a day is good travelling. It teaches us patience, which we much need in this land, where time is absolutely no object, for a man will wait for a couple of hours as patiently as an Englishman waits five minutes!

At the same time, the Chinaman is far from idle, being energetic and hardworking. The coolies carry loads up to 224 lbs. They have plenty of "go" in them, and patience in labour. They stick at a thing till they do it.

Now, you see, here is wonderful material to work upon, different from every other heathen country. They have plenty of backbone, and, when converted, make splendid Christians and become missionaries to their neighbours. They endure much hardship, and shine very brightly for Jesus.

I do look back to the happy times we spent together, and the blessed communion; and now, though sundered far, we can yet bear each other's burdens in prayer, and think often of each other. I never felt so much the preciousness of prayer, and the knowledge of so many dear friends also remembering one. . . . Truly we are members one of another. . . . We do find Jesus precious to our souls in a way unknown to us at home. The devil's power is very great in this land, where he reigns, and we often experience spiritual conflict, and we need all your prayers. We do praise the Lord that His grace is sufficient for all our needs, and He does "satisfy

the hungry soul," and "fillet our mouth with praise." Like David we praise the Lord seven times a day. We find the most effectual way by far of overcoming the enemy, is to be rejoicing in the Lord with hymns of praise upon our lips. Let us launch out more and more on the glorious promises of God, ever "counting Him faithful who has promised," resting on *His faithfulness*, not on *our poor trembling faith*; but it must be done without wavering, as St. James tells us (ch. i. 6).

Our present time is chiefly spent in searching the Scriptures all through.

Now I want to bring before you the tremendous needs of the heathen—China especially. There are only 400 missionaries here to 250 million people, and yet our Master's command stands plainly before us, and the Gospel *must* be preached to "every creature" and *every* nation, before the end of this dispensation. Oh, cry to God for the poor heathen! Think of all these millions going to destruction, and yet so many "arm-chair" Christians at home, never raising a finger to help them, but letting the devil have his own way. "Fight the good fight of faith," and "endure hardness as a good soldier of Jesus Christ."

"This day the noise of battle,  
The next the victor's song."

## Shing-ngan.

From Mr. ARTHUR POLHILL-TURNER.

*Hing-ngan, June 29th, 1885.*

WE have now reached another stage of our journey—Hing-ngan, or as it is pronounced, Shing-an, which is two-thirds of the way from Hankow to Han-chung—and have changed our boat, as the river is more difficult at the last part, and the other boat was scarcely suited to go on. The new boat we have got resembles a barn inside, but by putting up partitions we have made it quite snug, and in front it has quite a promenade.

Much has happened since our last dispatch from Lao-ho-keo. One event occurred which cast a gloom over the party. Just a fortnight ago, on Sunday evening, we anchored at a quiet spot all by ourselves, among the mountains, where the river was very swift after some rains. Being a very hot day, some of the boatmen were bathing in the evening about dusk. Dr. Wilson's servant, Liao, a native Christian and great favourite, was swimming with his clothes on, when apparently the stream carried him away. I was standing about fifty yards off, up some rocks, and thought he was only just swimming about, when I saw Cecil, who happened to be on the spot, plunge into the water, with clothes on, after him, also a boatman just after, but from strength of current and weight of clothes it was all in vain. So he, who a few minutes before was full of life and spirits, had passed into

the spirit world—far away from the cares and trials of this short life.

Within a few short hours of his death he was preaching at our afternoon gathering of the boatmen, and spoke on the Prodigal Son, and said, "You may say I worship the foreigners' religion because I eat foreigners' rice, but that is not the reason. I'm so happy in Jesus that I can't help preaching about Him," and a great impression was produced on all the men, as you may suppose, and we feel sure that it will be to the glory of the Lord, and has all been well arranged by our Master.

It seemed to bring us very near eternity, and made one feel how it might have been one of us; and what a privilege to be called home when we know that it will be home, a real home, and no more parting! When you come to think that this in reality is a resting-place on the homeward way, and nothing more, then you get the right perspective to put everything else in its right place. Instead of feeling that the future is dim and uncertain, and the present is the chief thing to be thought of; then you see any self-sacrifice in the present seems uncompensated for, and truly the best thing is to eat, drink, and be merry, if this is the only life, for it is appointed unto man once to die, but—afterward the judgment. You see the world is blind to this fact, and wilfully so. John iii. 19.

Mrs. Wilson, a fellow-passenger, gives a further account of this painful incident in a letter from which the following is an extract:—

From the window I am looking out upon a rocky hill with trees here and there, and on the top a field of ripe corn; down by the riverside is also a patch of wheat, and a little to the left on the hill is a picturesque little cottage and the inmates threshing out the freshly-gathered corn with flails; just below is a man ploughing with a yoke of oxen. Dr. Wilson has just come in to say we may as well go on shore and watch them pull our boat up.

How I wish I could describe to you the magnificent scenery through which we are passing; range after range of hills, some of them richly wooded, with pretty little villages scattered here and there.

June 15th.—"What I do thou knowest not now, but thou shalt know hereafter." This seems a strange continuation of what I wrote above, but it has pleased the Lord to permit a heavy trial to come upon us; our good and faithful servant, Liao, has entered the presence of his Master and King. He was drowned last night. We anchored about 7 p.m. in a nice quiet spot, and as we had just finished tea, we went out at once for a little walk as we usually do. We noticed some of our boatmen bathing not far off, and it seems that after we had passed Liao joined them. He had been in very bright spirits all day. When he came out he complained to the teacher of feeling cold, and rolled himself on the sand and then plunged



again into the water. He was advised to come in, so went to the further side of the boat from the shore and made an attempt to get up, but found it too high, and the next thing we know is that he was drifting down crying for help.

Mr. Cecil Polhill-Turner, who was sitting on a rock towards which he was drifting, plunged in and seized him, but sank with him, twice I think. Just then one of the boatmen came swimming up to help, and he gave him to him, but he too sank with him twice, for Liao

caught hold of him; he managed to get away from his grasp and he sank. It must have been all over in less time than it has taken me to write this. Dr. Wilson and I were sitting on a rock in the opposite direction, and knew nothing of it till Miss Marston called us. We had heard a shouting, but thought it was perhaps a dispute, which is so often the case. When Dr. Wilson got to the spot all hope was over. Mr. Studd, who is a capital swimmer, was there, but there was no use in risking any one else's life.



FISHERS OF THE UPPER HAN.

From Mr. CECIL POLHILL-TURNER.

*En route for Han-chung.*

MAY the LORD raise up bands of men and women to hurry off to all parts of the world, carrying the message of peace and life to those who are "without CHRIST—having no hope!" Awful position, is it not, when the veil of unbelief is completely torn from our eyes, and we see the naked truth staring us in the face—life with CHRIST for evermore, or death eternal? Have not we, GOD'S representatives now on earth, a solemn responsibility to see to it that we are properly fitted, approved servants of the King of kings? What would be thought of an ambassador who, on reaching his destination, found himself uncertain

about the message he had to deliver, and uncertain of the power at his disposal to back up his representations! Now, thank GOD, we have at our disposal an unlimited supply of Divine power according as we are in a position to draw upon it. Does it not require years of patient waiting, study, and diligence to rise to the position of an ambassador in this world? and is it strange that GOD'S minister should require diligence? Should we not seek the wisdom of GOD as hidden treasure—seek His mind, seek to be thoroughly fitted by Him? Books help, but "who teacheth like Him?" His own word, read in the HOLY GHOST and prayed over much, is the essence of truth.

From Mr. ARTHUR POLHILL-TURNER.

*Hing-ngan, July 1st, 1885.*

I MUST write you a few lines just to let you know how we are getting on, and to tell you something of this truly wonderful country and its wonderful people. They are really a very clever race, and most ingenious. I feel sure that there is a great future for China if the world lasts; for they are so persevering and industrious, although very

leisurely, and counting time as nothing. They seem never idle all day. They all rise very early; every one in this land seems up and about by five a.m., at which time you may see the mandarin and his retinue making a round of the city, headed by a big gong—rather different from our habits and custom. He is carried in a sedan-chair; about forty form the procession.



China is wide open to the Gospel in almost every part, and you may go into nearly any heathen temple in the land and preach for as long as you like, and the priest will come and listen as eagerly as the people; this speaks for itself. I have myself accompanied Dr. Wilson, who is conducting our party, into several temples, and bear personal testimony to the interest of both priest and people. After preaching we distributed tracts. In some parts temples have been converted into places of Christian worship. "How shall they hear without a preacher?" People talk about the Chinese as being hard to reach; but what human heart is not hard until softened by the HOLY SPIRIT? and we can testify to the glorious power of the grand old Gospel of JESUS and His love even among our boatmen. Truly, they all seem changed men, and we feel sure a great work of grace has been commenced.

It is quite touching the way they come and squat round us in their native fashion in the evening, when we have

anchored for the night, and are just like children, so simple-minded, and one feels drawn toward them with a divine love as their dark faces and black eyes look up into ours. One lad specially has learned a number of hymns, and sings them with our Christian servant, and seems never happy out of our presence. You would be so interested to have a peep at us—Studd, Cecil, and myself, in native get-up, and we are taking to native diet, which is very wholesome, and suited to the climate.

The only coin in circulation is a brass coin called "cash," [with a square hole]; twenty-five cash make one penny, so it requires a large number to make up a small sum. We took on board for the journey over half a ton of brass coin, threaded on strings of 1,000 each—about half a million cash altogether. It sounds a great deal, but the whole journey of 1,800 miles won't cost much more than £10 a head, everything included.

We have been anchored here for the last ten days. The



VIEW ON THE UPPER HAN RIVER, SHEN-SI PROVINCE.

rain having delayed us a week, and it is still raining. You see the LORD is teaching us a lesson of patience, it makes life so sweet to take everything as coming from a loving FATHER, and is HE not the GOD of circumstances? So we can trust HIM to lead, guide, teach, and keep; while our part is to lie at HIS feet and learn of HIM.

"If our faith were but more simple,  
We should take HIM at HIS word,  
And our life would all be sunshine  
In the presence of the LORD."

The country is very beautiful and varied, but wanting in trees on the whole. Every now and then you come to the most lovely little peep among the mountains—a valley between the hills, and a picturesque little cottage and farm embedded in trees of the loveliest hue of light green

leaves of early summer. The houses are very very picturesque, with their curly roofs, sometimes resembling Swiss chalets on the mountain side. The people are wonderfully patient, and think no more of waiting half-a-day than we do five minutes in England.

What China wants is the simple Gospel in power of the HOLY GHOST, without which it is indeed in vain. And lady missionaries are equally needed to reach the women of China, who from native etiquette are very difficult of access.

It is grand to hear how the LORD is stirring up His people at home to feel the claims of the heathen; one rejoices to learn of the missionary revival, which is the truest sign of life in a church. Ask the LORD for great things for the poor heathen.

## Arrival at San-chung.

From Mr. C. T. STUDD.

*Han-chung, Aug. 22nd.*

PRAISE GOD our FATHER and the LORD JESUS CHRIST, who have brought us in safety to the end of our

lengthy journey; one in which His hand has been with us throughout; and oh, He has blessed us in soul and body.

In old times, all passed through the cloud and through



the sea to dwell in the Land of Promise; they had the wilderness to pass through, but they murmured and did not enter in through unbelief. So have we on board the boat had our wilderness journey, but our wilderness has blossomed as the rose. The LORD, who is faithful, has kept us from falling into the sin of unbelief by His mighty power to us-ward. Yes, oftentimes has faith nearly failed, but the smoking flax He never quenches, but fans it into a flame.

He has taught me many lessons, especially that of my weakness, how my best powers and attainments can but

hinder Him—that if I live, and do, I must be a hindrance to His working through me. Yes, I must be dead; then He can use me for His glory. "It is no longer I that live, but CHRIST liveth in me" (Gal. ii. 20, R. V. Mar.). Yes, indeed, dead, dead—dead to everything, to everybody, to the opinions not only of the world, but also of the Christian world. Peter not dead to the opinion of his fellow-Christians fell, and was sharply rebuked by Paul. This latter lesson is the special one that the LORD has been teaching me. Glory to His name for ever and ever.

From Mr. ARTHUR POLHILL-TURNER.

*Han-chung, Nov. 17th.*

WE are happy in the Lord, and we truly say, "Thou shalt guide me with Thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory." Blessed prospect! With regard to our future we feel ready to go just anywhere—anywhere with Jesus. We have had the north of SI-CH'UEN much laid on our hearts since the return of Mr. Pearse, accompanied by Mr. Thorne of the American Bible Society, from a journey to Pao-ning and Pa-chau, bringing such good reports of the land, and of the readiness of the people to hear the glad tidings.

Their sale of books was exceedingly large, and they had grand times, although they met with many perils through their animals stumbling on the bad roads among the mountains; but "the Lord keepeth the feet of His saints," and they returned indeed in the fulness of the blessing of the Gospel of Christ. We much regret the prospect of losing Mr. and Mrs. Easton, for they have endeared themselves to us all by their Christian love.

I am sure it will cheer your heart to hear a little of our church quarterly meetings, which came off last Saturday and Sunday—a time never to be forgotten. Our members numbered over one hundred. The subject for conference was, "Christians as the lights of the world." On Saturday morning, from eleven till two, many of the natives spoke, and great interest was manifested. The words of one, a tailor, are worthy of record—if only you could have seen his beaming face at the time! He said: "I once had a house and it was most unhealthy; my wife and child got ill, and everything went wrong; the reason was, we had not enough of the light of heaven inside" (a remarkable statement for a Chinaman). He went on: "When I was converted, I thought what good news for all my friends and neighbours; but they only opposed it, and I made very little impression, so I felt that I hadn't enough of the heavenly light within. I prayed to God for more."

Ever since his conversion he had been praying for his wife; every Wednesday night he would pray in public for her at the native prayer-meeting. Well, on Saturday he had the joy of seeing her baptized with fifteen others, a sight which gladdened all our hearts. Each had a separate and most interesting testimony to give, but time and space forbid my giving details. One dear lad, aged eleven, whose face resembles the setting sun, made a Shih-pah-li-pu family complete; one's heart went out to see them all just filled with joy.

A very striking feature was the number of strong-looking young men coming out boldly for the Lord. Old Mr. Wei, the Shih-pah-li-pu leader, was in his usual spirits; he doesn't know what discouragement means, though he lost his wife a fortnight ago. They all look up to him as a father. One white-bearded man appeared, to Mr. Easton's delight, who had been turned back by his son to the idols. With a hearty salute he told Mr. Easton that, by God's help, he did not mean to be led back again. Another dear old man and his son, a burly-looking fellow of twenty-eight, were baptized, also one of

the two leper boys that Miss Wilson was so much interested in. One day, a fortnight ago, after a stirring sermon from Mr. Easton on faith and confession, he left, saying he wanted to see his father, and returning, said that he wanted to enter the church, and had his father's consent.

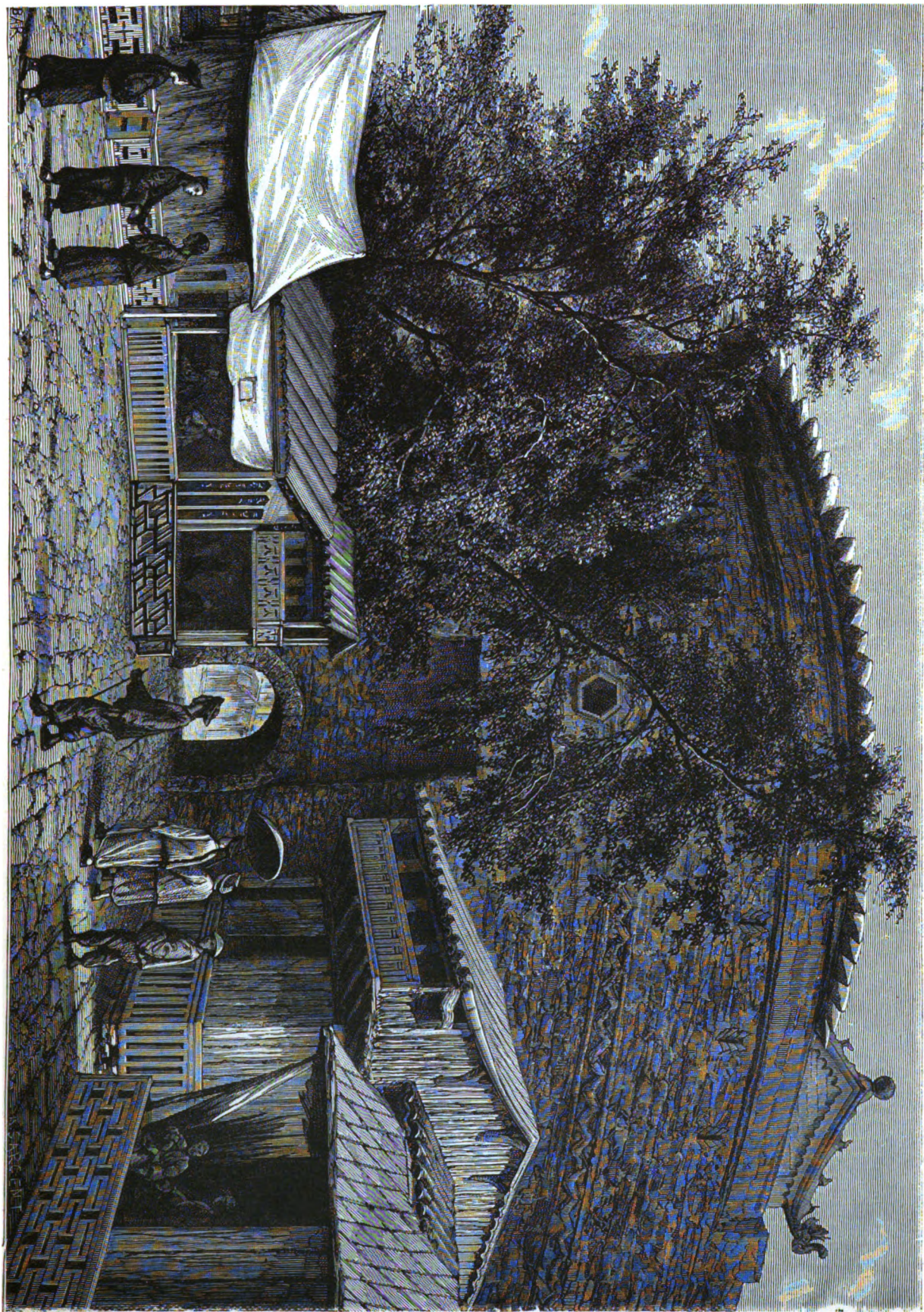
On Saturday evening we had a love-feast, if I may so call it, or a "free-and-easy," with a repast of tea and cakes, with hymns and speeches. Brother Easton told of his first going up the Han, and commencing his work there six years ago, and pointed to Mr. Ho as the first convert. I looked up about the middle of the address, and to my astonishment a great number of the assembly were quite broken down, and there were stifled sobs from all parts of the room—truly an unusual thing for the Chinese. They presented Mr. Easton with a pair of scrolls; also one worked in silks, representing Christ walking on the water with the disciples in the boat, and the ten virgins—a strange production, being thoroughly native.

The chapel was crowded again on Sunday, and an address from Mr. Easton on holding on to the end left a deep impression on all. The attention of the people reminded one of a Mildmay Conference as they drank in his words. In the afternoon they met to repeat Scripture; about twenty-five said the Ten Commandments, the Lord's Prayer, and the Creed remarkably well.

I feel the best way of acquiring the language is to be much among the natives. There is a most interesting work going on here among the patients who come daily. A case of interest occurred yesterday; an attentive listener said that he had been seeking all his life to prepare for eternity, but in vain. He drank in the words spoken, took away books, and promised to come again. He lives some twenty li off. Men come several hundred li to get medicine. A man came in this morning, a native of Tai-yuen, who had been to Shanghai and Tien-tsin, and after listening attentively to the Gospel, gladly carried away some tracts and books. My brother and I go to the dispensary every morning and pick up words, while we also gain a little medical knowledge, which may be of use.

Dr. Wilson's assistant, who was lately married to the girl from Gan-king, now holds meetings every Sunday night here for outsiders, and preaches the Gospel to the neighbours without any assistance from foreigners. All the natives, I feel, are coming on, and we may expect them to do more aggressive work. The signs of the times are stirring; a marked interest attends the preached word everywhere. The country is so wonderfully open to missionaries. Mr. Pearse said that during his last journey he never once heard the expression "foreign devil!" My heart is very full of the mighty works of the Lord, and I long to be at work preaching; but this quiet season is also very blessed and needful, and we would not have it otherwise. I find the best remedy for all ills is to keep praising the Lord.



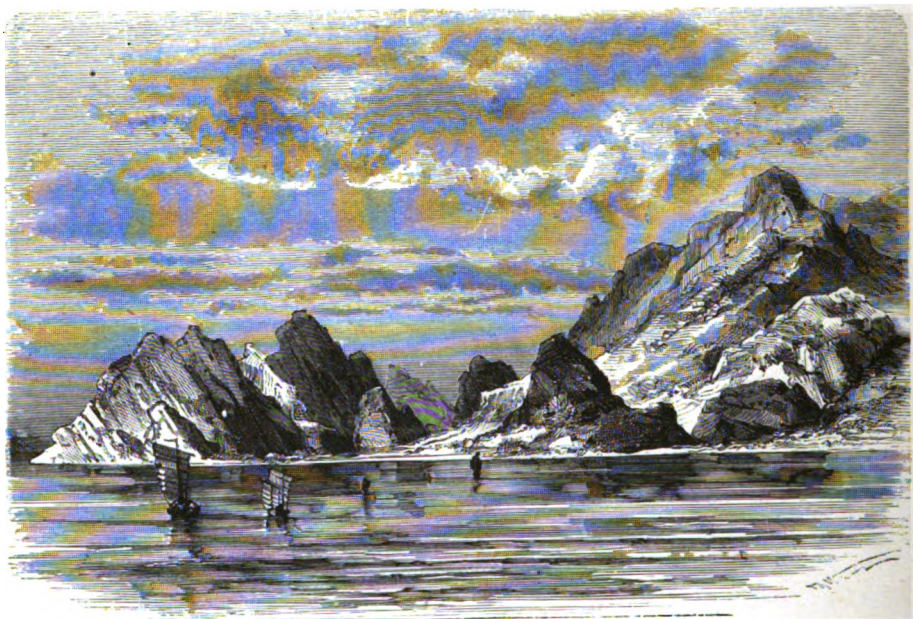


ENTRANCE TO THE CITY OF HAN-CHUNG FU, SHEN-SI PROVINCE.



## Shanghai to Peking.

A few days after Messrs. Studd, and Cecil and Arthur Polhill-Turner, left Shanghai for Hanchung, Messrs. Stanley Smith, Hoste, and Cassels, left for Peking.



THE SOUTH-EAST CAPE OF THE SHAN-TUNG PROMONTORY.

(Passed on the way to Tientsin.)

## Tientsin.

From Rev. W. W. CASSELS.

WE have now at last got over the bar, and are making our way up the river to Tien-tsin, sticking on the banks for a few minutes every now and then. We have had an exceedingly happy and comfortable voyage, and even the waiting on the bar was rather pleasant than otherwise, giving us time as it did for much heart-searching before GOD. We feel very much we want to know a great deal more of the power of the truths which we believe, and in a much larger measure to be filled with the HOLY SPIRIT, who is promised to all who ask and believe. And whilst for myself I know that my own heart was never fuller of peace and joy in believing on the precious and all-satisfying SAVIOUR, yet, I am deeply conscious of my own shortcomings, and of my need to seek for a much larger measure of that grace which is promised to the children of GOD. We need so much power for this work in China, unless we are to sink down into a low level kind of life, labouring with no particular result.

Tien-tsin, like Che-foo and Shanghai, is an English free port, but there are only some two or three hundred

people in the English settlement. Here, again, we have met with nothing but kindness and comfort. "Mercies have followed," but better still it is evident "the LORD has gone before us." We despair almost of having any hardships or meeting with any discomforts, for things get brighter and brighter, and at every turn more and more comfortable. How it does make one full of gratitude to our HEAVENLY FATHER. Our headquarters here are at Mr. Hobson's. We had intended to put up at a Chinese inn, but the people here would not allow it. We began our first evangelistic meeting this evening in the Temperance Hall, and had about fifty there. This is a very fair proportion of the three hundred residents, which include women and children. There is to be a meeting to-morrow and on Saturday, and on Sunday morning I preach in the church, the only European place of worship, at which services are conducted by the missionaries in turn; in the morning according to the forms of the Church of England, in the evening otherwise.





THE TWO CONFLUENTS, TIEN-TSIN.



The following letters deserve especial attention. The experiences they record call for the deepest gratitude to God. Our beloved brethren, deeply impressed by the extraordinary manifestations of the power of God, seem to have written under a feeling of solemn awe. They had seen great things beforetime, but Mr. Stanley Smith, hardly daring to write of what they had now witnessed, says:—"It is certainly the greatest work of God I have ever seen in my short experience"; and Mr. Cassels was similarly impressed.

At Oxford, Cambridge, Liverpool, Edinburgh, London, Shanghai, and elsewhere, there had been signs and tokens that the LORD was working mightily; but it appears that in Peking, the famous capital of the great empire of China, the land in which they were henceforth to labour, and for the welfare of whose people they had left friends and country, the seal of the Divine blessing was set upon their work in a very wonderful manner. This the letters which follow abundantly show:—

### Peking.

From Rev. W. W. CASSELS.

(To a Friend.)

May 4th.

WE had a very happy and encouraging time at Tien-tsin. There was a spirit of expectation and prayer amongst the dear Christians there which made us anticipate blessing, and so it was. The LORD'S people were stirred up, and others brought to know Him.

We left Tien-tsin on Tuesday 21st, and had our first experience of cart travelling and of Chinese inns. The shaking up in the former did us a lot of good physically, and made the shaking down in the latter all the more welcome when night came on.

As to the inns, I must say we were pleasantly disappointed, for we found them exceedingly comfortable. . .

But this brings me to Peking, where we arrived the next day. There have been evangelistic meetings each evening, and good work has by the grace of GOD been done. There have been not a few conversions and consecrations, notwithstanding the very small English community which there is here.

But the remarkable work has been at the afternoon gatherings, chiefly of missionaries and their families, for prayer and the deepening of spiritual life. Dear Stanley has conducted these with great power, and with most manifest help from on High.

He began to speak about the comparatively small result of missionary work, of the acknowledged failure and want of power of the great mass of missionaries, and he has been going on to show how vast are the promises of GOD, and that they are almost all conditional upon the outpouring of the SPIRIT of GOD, and we have been exhorted to cry to GOD mightily, and to wait upon Him with a persevering faith until the SPIRIT be poured out upon us from on High. As a result we are pressed to delay our departure over this last Sunday, and now the missionaries meet together for two hours every afternoon

for prayer, and for further exhortation. Each day GOD has been working. There have been break-downs almost every-day. . . . Besides these there has been a general stir, and a work of GOD in the hearts of many more.

I can write more fully on this work because I have not been a worker in it, but a listener and learner. But, dear brother, there is no doubt that this is one of the most remarkable movements I have ever witnessed. So join with us in praising the LORD with all your heart for His goodness.

Let us also thank GOD for using dear Stanley. If this work were not of GOD, would the dear missionaries (many of whom have been out here for years and years) have ever listened to a young fellow only just come out and knowing nothing about the work?

Everybody agrees in saying that the devil's power is immense out here, and that nothing short of great displays of the power of GOD will avail to extend the LORD'S kingdom. So, dear brother, keep on crying to our blessed LORD for us, and all the Master's servants out here, that they may be strengthened with might by GOD'S SPIRIT in the inner man.

Praise GOD for the good time you had with Aitken at Stafford Rooms. We have now to get our food straight from headquarters up above, or not at all. But He has promised we shall never hunger and never thirst, and I believe it—if I believe anything.

As for yourself, we look confidently that the LORD will bring you out in His own good time, and that when you come it may be in the fulness of the blessing of the Gospel of CHRIST.

Praise GOD for the good news about the C.M.S. May He stir up all the Missionary Societies to press on, and trust the LORD for great things.

The LORD shall guide thee continually.

From Mr. STANLEY SMITH.

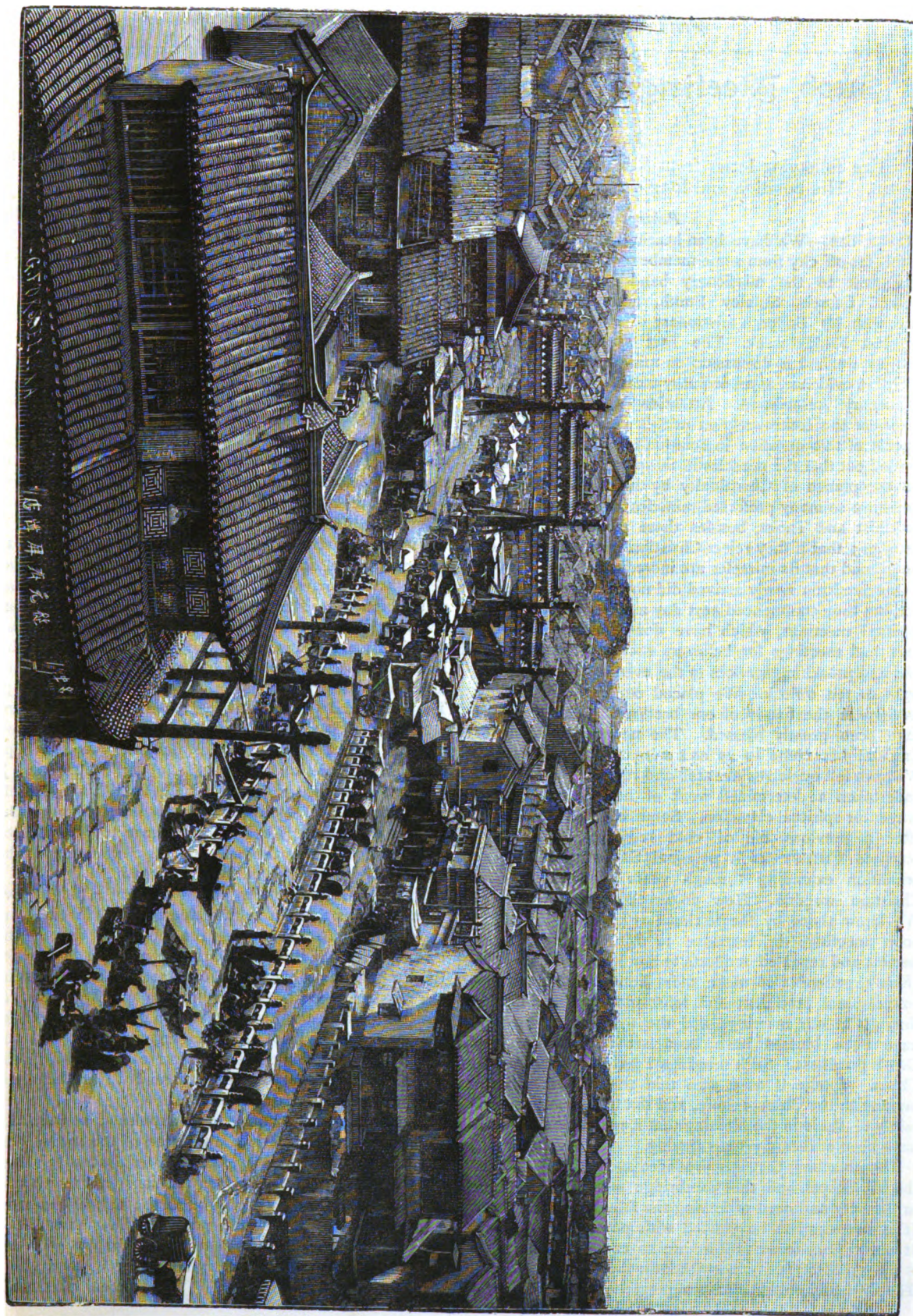
I CAN hardly dare speak of the work GOD has done here. I want to be rather under than over the facts. But it is certainly the greatest work of GOD I have ever seen in my short experience. To HIM be all the glory. Every night we have had evangelistic services, and every afternoon we have had meetings for the missionaries for the deepening of spiritual life. At these afternoon meetings I have had one theme right through—"Be filled with the SPIRIT," the fact that the HOLY GHOST, in the measure He was given at Pentecost, is the privilege of all believers.

Oh, the searchings out, the breakings down, the confessions! . . . . Oh, magnify the LORD with us!

We have been preaching Thessalonian conversion,

"turning to GOD from idols to serve"; and nothing short of a complete submission to GOD'S will and an entire consecration to GOD, has been allowed to be "conversion." We can only just praise Him. Oh, when He steps on the scene, how the hills melt before Him! I am more convinced than ever that a theory I held in England—that on one's knees will the battle be won in China—is true. . . . We had the farewell meeting last night. It would have rejoiced your heart to have been there and to have heard some fifteen or more missionaries testifying to blessing received. . . . One does more and more realise how *entirely* the power for spiritual work is GOD the HOLY GHOST.





PEKING.



## “Such Meetings I have never known in China.”

*Letter from Rev. JOSEPH EDKINS, D.D.*

The following letter from Rev. Dr. Edkins will be read with deep interest by all to whom he is known. His position and long experience in China give weight to his words:—

*Peking, May 3rd, 1885.*

DEAR SIR,—We have been hearing impressive words in this far-off city from some members of the Cambridge contingent to the missionary band in this country. Messrs. Cassels, Stanley Smith, and Hoste arrived here with Mr. Baller, a missionary of nine years' standing, last Friday week. The first evening they were with us we had a discussion on miracles as a branch of Christian evidence, at an ordinary meeting of the Peking Missionary Association. Attention was drawn to the history of the controversy on miracles and to the present aspects of this question in relation to evidence. It was pointed out that the miracles in Scripture are not a bar to the acceptance of Christianity by the Chinese, because they have so many professed miracles of their own, both Buddhist and Taoist, besides those mentioned in their histories; that if they reject Christianity it will not be on the ground that its miracles are incredible.

Our brethren newly-arrived did not speak on this subject, but they commenced next day a series of refreshing spiritual meetings, which have done much good. We have had meetings for believers each day from three to five, and preaching services in the evening from half-past eight to ten o'clock. We placed our ordinary Sunday services in the hands of our brethren. The meetings have been greatly blessed. The new religious life of England has come to us as a salutary purifying breeze. We have felt ourselves elevated and revived. Some have undertaken a determined work of heart-searching and prayer for spiritual elevation. Some have felt converted after a previous life of cold religion. Some have accepted CHRIST as a personal SAVIOUR, after long hesitation extending through years of attendance on Christian worship. How do we know these things? We know them by the testimonies given at the afternoon meetings in response to Mr. Stanley Smith's earnest and repeated requests to any who had new religious experiences to make them known. The crust of conventional precedent and reluctance has been broken through at our meetings, and the tongues of those who have been blessed have been set free to speak of GOD'S goodness. Such meetings I have never known in China. I take it as a sign that the revival wave is beating on the Chinese shore, and that this country is certainly to share in the blessing that England and America have been of recent years enjoying.

The preaching that has produced such effects has been the old Gospel, and the Cambridge missionaries believe in the duty and need of having the fulness of the SPIRIT. It is necessary to be endued with power from on high. It is necessary to wait till we are so endued. Obedience is the proof of faith, and without it there is no real faith. The Christian ought to have a perpetual consciousness of

victory. The view of obedience presented is ascetically wide, embracing many forms of self-denial which are to be cheerfully practised for CHRIST'S sake—for example, abstinence from intoxicating drinks and smoking. This, however, was only mentioned once. As to the promises, their idea is that it is as certain as that the stars shine that the words of CHRIST will be fulfilled, and that the Chinese must be renewed and brought to CHRIST by the same power and in the same way as Europeans and Americans. We have simply to act in the faith of the promises of Scripture, and no power on earth can hinder their fulfilment. The power is promised. Those who have the power—even if originally weak—become strong by this heavenly gift, and so China, it is certain, will, by the labours of the missionaries, become the inheritance of CHRIST.

Our newly-arrived brethren are surely to be regarded as eminently representative of the new missionary spirit produced by the revival of religion since the commencement of the labours of Messrs. Moody and Sankey in our beloved native land. At present there is no one among us who joins in union services, and holds the basis of the Evangelical Alliance, who is not sensible of the blessing that has come with the meetings we have been having. The young and the middle-aged have alike felt deep impressions. Last night we had a baptismal and Communion service. A father and his eldest daughter received baptism and partook of the LORD'S Supper. The Rev. J. Gilmour administered baptism, and Rev. W. W. Cassels the Communion. About twenty persons belonging to the various missions, and others, in response to Mr. Stanley Smith's appeal for testimonies, expressed gratitude for the benefits they had received from the meetings.

In the afternoon drawing-room meeting a father gave thanks for his three boys (the eldest fifteen) for their acceptance of CHRIST during the meetings, and in the evening these all took the Communion. The Society for the Propagation of the Gospel does not join us, but among the missions who have united in these ten days of prayer and Bible-study, the London Mission of England and the Northern Methodists, the Congregationalists and the Presbyterians, all of America, have each shared in the refreshment that we have enjoyed, and all are hearty in expressing thankfulness.

We quite expect that this new impulse of spiritual life will be communicated to the Chinese of the native congregations. Next Sunday, in not one of the ten or eleven chapels belonging to the four missions just mentioned, will the appeal fail to be made to the native Christians and others to struggle and pray for the higher life to which the Gospel will raise all the unhappy sons and daughters of humanity in every land.—Truly yours,

JOSEPH EDKINS.

Such testimony as the foregoing calls for profound gratitude to GOD, but what shall be said of the following appeal from the Missionaries in Peking to other Missionaries in China? What hope for China it inspires! Who that cares for the extension of the kingdom of CHRIST in that land, but will join the Missionaries in their daily supplications for the abundant baptism of the HOLY GHOST! "Whatsoever ye shall ask in My name that will I do, that the FATHER may be glorified in the SON. If ye shall ask anything in My name, I will do it."—John xiv. 13, 14.

## Appeal for Special and United Prayer.

*Circular Letter from MISSIONARIES IN PEKING.*

*Peking, June 22nd, 1885.*

DEAR BROTHER,—You have perhaps heard of the services held here by Messrs. Smith, Cassels, and Hoste, of the CHINA INLAND MISSION. Their labours were greatly owned of GOD. In their afternoon meetings they dwelt largely on the theme that the baptism of the HOLY GHOST was promised to all believers. Not only to the Apostles, but, as Peter said to the Jews, the promise is to you and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the LORD our GOD shall call, even including us of the present day. They showed that this baptism was given to the early church, to the hundred and twenty, to Stephen, to Barnabas, to Paul, to the Samaritans, to Cornelius and his company, to the disciples at Ephesus and at Antioch in Asia, in short, that when GOD said "I will pour out My SPIRIT upon all flesh," He meant all believers of every age.

One result of their visit was a daily noon prayer-meeting in all our Missions. Our object in these has been, first, the baptism of the HOLY GHOST on our own hearts, giving power for our work, and, second, the outpouring of the SPIRIT on China. It has occurred to us that if all the Missions in China would unite in a daily noon prayer-meeting for these objects, GOD will hear and pour out such a blessing that there will not be room enough to receive it.

We write asking you, if you think best, to consult with your brethren at your mission station in regard to uniting with us in this. If you are so situated that you cannot unite with any one, would you spend some time in prayer at noon every day, thus uniting with us in spirit? The present revival in Japan began with a daily prayer-meeting. If we would all unite, have we not faith to believe that GOD would shake China with His power?

YOURS IN THE GOSPEL,

Signed by the following—

REV. J. EDKINS, D.D. ....				
REV. W. H. REES.....	London	Missionary	Society.	
MRS. REES.....	"	"	"	
REV. JAS. GILMOUR, M.A. ..	"	"	"	
REV. W. C. NOBLE .....	American	Board of Commissioners	for Foreign Missions.	
MISS N. DIAMENT .....	"	"	"	"
MISS ADA HAVEN .....	"	"	"	"
MRS. H. BLODGET.....	"	"	"	"
MRS. C. M. JEWELL .....	American	Methodist Episcopal	—North.	
MISS A. B. SEARS.....	"	"	"	"
REV. W. F. WALKER .....	"	"	"	"
MRS. WALKER .....	"	"	"	"
MRS. J. H. PYKE .....	"	"	"	"
MRS. H. H. LOWRY .....	"	"	"	"
REV. W. T. HOBART.....	"	"	"	"
MRS. HOBART .....	"	"	"	"
REV. D. C. MCCOY .....	American	Presbyterian Mission	—North.	
MRS. MCCOY .....	"	"	"	"
REV. JOHN WHERRY.....	"	"	"	"
MRS. WHERRY .....	"	"	"	"
REV. J. W. LOWRIE .....	"	"	"	"
MRS. LOWRIE .....	"	"	"	"
MISS G. SMITH .....	"	"	"	"
THOS. CHILD, ESQ. ....				
MRS. CHILD .....				



## The Promise of the Spirit.

By Miss A. HAVEN, A.B.C.F.M., PEKING,

*Corresponding Secretary at Peking of the Women's Missionary Association in China.*

"I BELIEVE in the Holy Ghost;" I always said I did, and in an indefinite kind of way I thought I did; that is to say, I believed the Spirit had been promised under the old dispensation, and that it had been sent under the new. Furthermore, I knew that the time in which we now live is called "the dispensation of the Holy Ghost;" but I had never been able to say "I believe in the Holy Ghost" as I now do.

Last spring, when one of the newly-arrived China Inland Mission brethren was stopping in our compound, it happened that we fell into conversation one day, and he startled me by asking, "Have you ever been filled with the Holy Ghost?" I almost felt like replying with those of old, "I have not so much as heard whether there *be* any Holy Ghost."

When I think of how many in this age of advanced thought (I use the term in its proper sense) are ignorant of the true nature of the Holy Spirit, I call to mind a thought of Thomas à-Kempis: "What will it avail thee to dispute profoundly of the Trinity, if thou be void of humility, and art thereby displeasing to the Trinity? I had rather *feel* compunction than understand the definition thereof." And we may say the same of the Holy Spirit. If we want to know what He is, we must ask Him to come and teach us, and "when He, the Spirit of Truth, is come, He will guide us into all truth."

It was at that time arranged that meetings be held in Peking for the purpose of asking such a blessing, and at the first gathering the leader spoke somewhat as follows:—

The gift which we are seeking is not an original capacity of the mind, nor yet something given in a definite and final way at conversion. In the case of the one hundred and twenty at Pentecost, of apostles and of many others, the Spirit was not given till after conversion. In Paul's case we have first conversion, then baptism with the Holy Ghost (Acts ix. 17), then increasing the more in strength (v. 22). Isaiah began his prophecies in the reign of Uzziah, but it was not till the end of this reign that his lips were touched with the coal from off God's altar, and he was made an instrument meet for the transmission of the Divine message—ready to say—"Here am I, send me."

This is the very preparation we need for the missionary work, the very thing that will help more than anything else. We, who have such terrible foes to fight, ought we not to consider it of the very first importance that we learn to use the Sword of the Spirit?

It is not the case that one can never lead others to

Christ except when filled with the Spirit. Instances are on record of those not even converted being instrumental in the conversion of others. But this much can be said: There is at least one "natural law" which holds good in the "spiritual world," and that is, "Like father, like son." Our spiritual children will be like their fathers. If we ourselves have not the power of the Spirit, can we wonder if those converted under our preaching are but half-hearted Christians?

A lady in England well illustrates the reason of so much barrenness as exists in the work of the Lord, when she says—"We are vessels half full, trying to run over."

We see the whole world lieth in darkness, we pray that the Sun of Righteousness may arise. We hear of the "Light of Asia," and what is this light but darkness? We want to give the people who sit in this darkness the Light that lighteth every man that cometh into the world. To do this we must ourselves be illuminated.

I listened so far, and then it seemed as if I could bear no more. "Darkness indeed," I thought; "darkness of which you newly-arrived workers from Christian lands have no conception." I felt like rebelling, I felt like telling these newly-arrived brethren that they knew not what was in reserve for them, as they would go to and fro in the streets, or engage in regular work, where they would expect some demonstration of gratitude or heartfelt sympathy. I longed to ask them if they thought our feet were "beautiful upon the mountains"—or if they were prepared to be called by names most demoniacal. Again, I could have asked if they supposed that those around them would be hungering for the "bread of life" when they should give it to them, or would their zeal be lost if they found that this "bread of life" would often be cast away as a stone, or sometimes be used as a ticket wherewith to obtain, if possible, the bread that perisheth. Would they expect their hearers each to tell his neighbour the glad tidings, for very love? or would they expect to find that, when other employment failed, there would be some to come forward and offer to preach the Gospel for them? I could have told them that in speaking to women I often thought, "These people are as blind and deaf as their own idols, but that I must speak to them all the same, for that is what I came for." After all these dark thoughts a voice with a word for *me* said, "Who is blind but My servant, or deaf as My messenger that I sent?"

But we will go on to another day's meeting, for these gatherings of Christians were held daily from compound to compound. This day the speaker began by saying :—

We dare not bring up every subject for prayer of faith. We must have one of four tokens to give us this holy assurance.

1st, Promises. We can bring up some promise of God and plead it with Him.

2nd, Prophecies. Where an event has been definitely foretold, we can wait and pray for its speedy fulfilment.

3rd, Special providences seeming to indicate God's will and favour.

4th, Leadings of the Holy Ghost, as, for instance, when the Spirit leads us to pray for the salvation of a certain soul. We have all four reasons for faith in our uniting to pray for the Holy Ghost ! One who has himself been richly taught of God has said, "He that is filled

with the Spirit may obtain the millennial promises, and God is honoured in our claiming the promises, as He is dishonoured in our distrustful unbelief that He will fulfil His word."

As for prophecies, the Old Testament is full of them. Isaiah speaks of pouring out the Spirit (Is. xxxii. 15) like floods upon the dry ground (xxxv. 7, 41, and xlv. 18, 13), or of the Spirit working within us (lix. 21), of the strength of the Lord given to those who seem to have laboured in vain (xlix. 1-5). Read what Joel says of the promises of the latter days (Joel ii. 19 and 23, 29), and Malachi, of the blessing poured out so that there shall *not be room to receive it*.

Here again my unbelieving soul refused to be convinced, and I said in my heart, those passages in Joel referred to the Pentecostal season after Christ's ascension. How can we have the presumption to think they refer to us ? This started a whole train of doubt and difficulties with regard to all New Testament application of Old Testament prophecies, and, strangely enough, all coming down at once, it brought with it the key to the problem.

The old difficulty was this : How was it that the apostles dared to see in any event the fulfilment of Old Testament prophecy, when, perhaps, only one verse out of the whole passage would apply, all the context referring to something entirely different ? Ah ! the disciples were led by *the Spirit* to seize on certain verses which applied to the event in hand whether the context did or not !

The books of prophecy used to seem to me like pressed flowers found between the pages of some old book, interesting from some half-conjectured association with the hands that placed them there. These hands have long since mouldered under the soil, and these embalmed memories are now forgotten by all the living. Nevertheless, the dead flowers possess for us, by association, a human interest. They meant as much to some one. Other parts of prophecy seem clearer—like a herbarium, every specimen named, classified, and dated. But now all this is changed. Flowers spring up for us ; it is a garden of spices fresh with the air of heaven, a garden where we await the coming of the Beloved. "Awake, O north wind, and come, thou south, blow upon my garden that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my Beloved come into His garden."

To return to the public meeting. The question arises :—

How are we to be filled with the Holy Spirit, and what are the signs of His coming ? In our waiting before God for this blessing we shall find that one of the first steps, or we might say one of the first works of the Spirit, will be a heart-searching to cast out all that opposes.

The temple must be thoroughly cleansed before it can be a fit abode for the Holy Ghost. If we are still cherishing some sin we can never hope to be filled. The coal that touched Isaiah's lips purged iniquity. The work of the Spirit must begin in the heart, cleansing from sin. Then we can speak, or rather God can speak through us. As to the subsequent operations of the Spirit, it would be difficult to lay down any fixed plan, for the Spirit moves in divers ways. In fact, just here many are led into danger, mistaking other influences for the operations of the Spirit. Sometimes the presence of the Spirit is attended by sighs and groans, yet oftentimes sighs and groans come from mere feeling. People fancying themselves led by the Spirit may fall into all kinds of wild vagaries ; "Christ was led of the Spirit into the wilderness," but that was very different from that other whom devils "drove into the wilderness." We must *try the spirits*, and see if the promptings agree with the dictates of the Bible. If not, we may be sure it is mere delusion, fanaticism. For instance, if any state to which we arrive leads us to look down upon others, or to judge them with censoriousness, we may be very sure that we have not yet received the Spirit. Let us not be deceived

by false glitter into thinking we have received it. It does not consist in beautiful sentiment, the power of putting thought aptly ; or an ecstatic glow of gratified taste or feeling. But if you ask what, then, may be considered as true evidence, we might use Christ's figure, speaking of the work of the Spirit : The invisible wind in the trees, perceived only by its effects. What are such effects ? Some may ask, Is the coming of the Spirit always attended by miraculous power ? Not miraculous, perhaps, but certainly greater than would be possible in any other way. One of these effects will be prophecy, and a power to bring home spiritual truth to the heart of man. Not only shall we be able to speak as the oracles of God, but we have the promise that "I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the canker-worm, the caterpillar, and the palmer-worm," and for the past years of our unfruitfulness in the service of the Lord.

After the Evangelist Moody was blessed with the Holy Spirit he preached his former fruitless sermons, and always had some souls to come to Christ. An aged pastor used to comfort himself for the deadness of his church with the thought "another will reap," but on being brought to know the Spirit, in the two last years of his earthly life, he was blessed in seeing what an *increase* God could give. In fact, if we are endued with the power of the Spirit, God will use us in ways only possible for Him to conceive. There is no limit to this power. We may speak of ourselves as being filled at a certain

time; but, with growth in grace, our capacity also enlarges, and we are in need of a second outpouring. There may be successive outpourings, as there are successive periods

of development. You may call a bud a perfect bud, but a perfect bud is not a perfect flower. Never shall we be completely satisfied till we awake with His likeness.

Unbelief; how great! how strong! Again the tempter came. *You* can never be a Moody or a Finney, bringing multitudes to Christ.

A question put to one of the brethren was met by him with a corresponding question. Do you feel that the Holy Spirit is blessing your work to the souls of others? If not, then you have not yet been filled. God will not call you to any work which He will not give you power to perform, and the degrees of the Spirit are proportioned to the work He calls each to do. If the work God gives is for the souls of men, for that will power be given.

Faith as a means of obtaining the Holy Spirit was the theme of one meeting.

God wishes us to exercise an importunate faith, like the poor widow.

This desire for the Spirit is the work of God, and *cannot* come to naught. There is danger of discouragement if kept waiting long, but the answer will come, it *must* come, if you wait long enough; perhaps we may grow impatient, and ask, Why does God keep us waiting so long? We cannot tell.

The secret of the difficulty may lie in *ourselves*. There is danger that we may be kept waiting because God sees we have some other end in view than *His* glory.

It will never be given to use for our own glory. Half-heartedness, or fear lest, if in possession of the Spirit, we be called upon to do things distasteful to us, may retard the blessing. It may be the *will of God* to try us; as a father, in testing the attainments of his sons, passes lightly over one, weak and feeble-minded, while with another, of a stronger intellect, he will use much deeper reasoning.

It may be God has a richer blessing in store for us than we are yet ready to receive, and so we are kept waiting. Of one thing we may be sure, God will never keep us waiting as long as He waits for us to ask for His Holy Spirit.

In trying to give from memory some account of the meetings held in Peking last spring I am painfully conscious how far my words fall short of what they should express.

We wish you could all have joined with us in these meetings; we hope you will all join us in the daily prayer meetings in which all of God's children in China are asked to join, for the outpouring of God's Spirit on this land.

The first of these [daily] meetings, held before the young missionaries left us, was especially blessed. By request we laid aside as far as possible all other work. *The time* even was favourable. The Franco-Chinese war, which had given us many an anxious thought, had been succeeded by a truce, so that there was no need to give ourselves any trouble about that.

We left newspapers unopened, and spent the time usually given to secular literature in reading our Bibles. We seemed to live beyond time and space. Now and then we stood with the prophets of old; frequently we were joining that little company at Jerusalem in their earnest pleadings for the descent of the Spirit, and ever and anon a ray of millennial glory shone over us in this darkened land.

That little company, to which in thought we often looked, met in the capital of western Asia to implore the same blessing we were seeking. We were in eastern Asia, in the capital of one of its great nations. We were gathered from many lands, England, Scotland, Wales, Ireland, Holland, Germany, and America, and we were all one, for we were children of one Heavenly Father, "met with one accord in one place." There came no sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, no cloven tongues like as of fire descended upon our little company—but the Holy Spirit did come in power upon a few. To many of us it seems as if the day of defeat in China is over, that the battle has been won. Accepting the promise—"Ask of Me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance"—we have come to our Jordan, and are ready to cross over and possess the land, this land that must belong to Christ; and as we in the North, and you in the South, East, West, and Central China journey on, may we all have the communion and fellowship of the Holy Ghost.—*From "Woman's Work in China."*

### THE TEMPLE OF CONFUCIUS, PEKING.

The Confucian temple covers a wide area, and like all palaces, shrines, and even houses, is completely walled round. The main gateway, which leads into the sacred enclosure, is presented in the accompanying picture. The gateway is approached, as were the ancient shrines of Greece and Rome, through an avenue of venerable cypress trees; and the whole establishment forms, perhaps, the most imposing specimen of purely Chinese architecture to be found among the ornaments of the capital. The triple approach, and the balustrading, are of sculptured marble; while the pillars and other portions of the gateway are of more perishable material—wood, glazed earthenware, and brick. On either side are groves of marble

tablets, bearing the names of the successful Hanlin scholars for many centuries back; and that one to the left, supported upon the back of a tortoise, was set up here when Marco Polo was in China.

The great hall within simply contains the tablet of China's chief sage, and those of twenty-two of his most distinguished followers.

The spirits of the departed great are supposed to reside in their tablets, and hence annually, at the vernal and autumnal equinoxes, sheep and oxen fall in sacrifice in front of this honoured shrine of literature.

(*From Thomson's: The Straits of Malacca, Indo-China and China.*)



GREAT GATEWAY OF THE TEMPLE OF CONFUCIUS, PEKING.

## T'ai-yuen.

From Mr. STANLEY SMITH.

LEAVING Peking we touched at Pao-ting Fu, where the Americans have a mission; and then came on by carts and mules to T'ai-yuen. We reached T'ai-yuen May 23rd and left June 15th. We had some precious meetings

among the missionaries there, and some got to see what it was to believe the fact that "our old man *is* crucified with HIM." "We ARE risen with CHRIST," and "IN HIM blessed with ALL spiritual blessings."

From A YOUNG MISSIONARY.

T'ai-yuen Fu, June 11th.

SINCE I last wrote, Mr. Baller and Mr. Beauchamp have arrived. We have been so glad to have them here; the meetings we have held for special Bible study since they and Messrs. Stanley Smith, Hoste, and Cassels came have been very helpful. I, for one, am very thankful GOD sent them here; they have opened our eyes to see more of what there is for us *in* CHRIST. I think that verse in Heb. iv. best expresses my experience, "We who have believed do enter into rest." It is such perfect rest to turn away from one's own doubts and perplexities to CHRIST, and see it is all in Him. "CHRIST JESUS, who of GOD is made

unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption."

"Yes, I rest in Thee, Belovèd,  
Know what wealth of grace is Thine,  
Know Thy certainty of promise,  
And have made it mine."

I know you will join us in praising GOD for what He has done for us, and in praying that we may count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of CHRIST JESUS our LORD. "The people that do know their GOD shall be strong, and do exploits."



From Rev. W. W. CASSELS.

*T'ai-yuen Fu, June 11th.*

MR. BALLER has arranged that Mr. Stanley Smith and myself should start to-morrow morning with Mr. Key for P'ing-yang Fu, and that Messrs. Beauchamp and Hoste should follow on Monday with him.

We arrived here on May 23rd, escorted by Mr. Bagnall, of the American Bible Society, to whom we feel much indebted for his kindness. Almost at once we began work with Dr. Edwards' teacher. We have had some evening meetings together, and have felt refreshed and strengthened by the opportunity of intercourse with our blessed LORD and His people. We were so glad to see

Mr. Beauchamp again; he arrived on the 3rd inst., full of health.

Having heard of the good work which has been going on at P'ing-yang Fu, we are looking forward to seeing something of it ourselves. It is so delightful to meet with dear Chinamen who are really brethren in the LORD. We also look forward to the seclusion which we hope to get at P'ing-yang, that we may push on with the language. What a beautiful place this T'ai-yuen Fu is! Dr. and Mrs. Edwards are so kind. The LORD reward them tenfold. We are keeping, resting, and rejoicing in Him. May He constantly lead us, and teach us, and constrain us to follow.



A CHINESE FAMILY GROUP.

The picture is copied from a photograph taken by a Chinese scholar, and represents a family group of men. The gentleman in front, in his winter fur-lined dress, is unrolling a picture. The man in the centre is playing a musical instrument like a cither, and the one next him is writing a poetical motto on the scroll, while the two boys are playing chess; so that they represent painting, music, poetry, and recreation.

From Mr. HOSTE.

*T'ai-yuen Fu, June 16th.*

WE met with the greatest kindness from friends at all the places where we stayed, and I am very thankful to have had the opportunity of seeing so many other missionaries before disappearing into the interior. It has been a time in which we have indeed experienced the love and grace of our blessed LORD JESUS in keeping

us from troubles, which I, for one, was not looking out for. As far as our little experience goes, I can say truly, "Not one word hath failed of all that He promised." We have had beautiful weather and comfortable inns, with good food and rest. I doubt not the roughing it will come in due season, but hitherto our hardships have been, I may say, *nil*.

To-day we had our first experience of Chinese hospi-

tality; the officer commanding a cavalry regiment stationed here, several of whose men have obtained relief from opium-smoking at Mr. Rendall's, asked us over to

the camp to see the place at 6 a.m. this morning. We stayed about two hours, and received the greatest kindness and courtesy, leaving after breakfast.

## Hoh-chau.

From Rev. W. W. CASSELS.

*Hoh-chau, June 21st, 1885.*

IF you will look at the China Inland Mission map of China you will see this little place marked on the road between T'ai-yüen and P'ing-yang. We got in late last night, and are resting here for the Sunday.

Our movements have been as follows:—We (Stanley Smith and I, with Mr. Key) left T'ai-yüen on Monday morning, and very sorry we were to leave our kind and dear friends with whom we had had such a happy sojourn. On Tuesday we were at T'ai-ku, where the American Baptists have a mission station, the work being carried on by men from Oberlin College.

I think that a feature of Oberlin College is that plain living is aimed at, and the men have to devote some hours every day to manual labour—agricultural, I believe.

At T'ai-ku we had some encouraging little meetings, at which we spoke of the secret of a life of victory being a life of faith in the risen and ascended and indwelling Lord. "Through God we shall do valiantly; yea, it is He that shall tread down our enemies." We left T'ai-ku on Thursday morning early, and have since been journeying on, passing through, or spending the night at Ki, P'ing-yao, and Ling-che, which are all marked on my map.

The weather has been most favourable for our journey—the dust had been laid by rain, but not enough of it to do much harm to the roads. We have passed through a most interesting country. The early part of the journey the road lay amongst lovely cornfields. The wheat is turning yellow, but the maize is still young and green. Every here and there we came to beds, or small fields, of the opium plant (the poppy). It has a beautiful flower, which adds to the beauty of the landscape; but, alas! the moral aspect of this plant is anything but lovely. They are cultivating it more and more, I believe, but even here they speak of it as the "foreign plant."

On both sides of us, east and west, there was a fine range of mountains; they gradually draw nearer and nearer together, until at last their offshoots, or spires, are so close together that there is only room enough for the river to flow between, and the road has to ascend the hills. It is said that this plain (or rather tableland, for it is 3,000 feet above sea-level) was once the bed of a great lake, extending from T'ai-yüen to about Ling-che (see map). At any rate, it is most fertile and well wooded, and beautiful. Before getting to Ling-che, we passed through such a lovely valley. The road ran alongside of the river, and it being early in the morning, the sun was only just beginning to peep down here and there over the hills where they were a little lower than usual. Magpies and pigeons hopped about the road or neighbouring fields without fear; and the small eagles, which abound in this part of China, hovered about overhead looking after their prey.

Birds of all kinds are wonderfully tame. Magpies let one get as near to them as the road sparrows do in England, and I have heard of more than one case of an eagle swooping down to take a piece of meat even out of a man's hand. There is, however, another side to this question;

and the wolves from the hills sometimes get very bold, and attack travellers and their mules on the roadside.

At length we reached the end of the valley, where the road was very bad, and the ruts attained a great depth; and now, leaving the river-side, we began ascending the hills, and a stiff pull it was for the brave mules that drew our cart, but they were in good condition, and did the climb very well. At length we got to the top (Ling-che), and rested for dinner, and then began the descent again. The road here was very fair, and in many places had evidently been cultivated. We got some very wide views of the neighbouring mountains as we went along. This place was reached after eight p.m., the stage of that day having taken us over fifteen hours, including stoppage for dinner.

After a little difficulty, we found an inn that was not full, and got a not very sweet-smelling room. This morning, however, as soon as a mandarin who was occupying it went on his journey, we took possession of the shang-fang (or top room), where we are very comfortable. We sent in a copy of one of the Gospels and a tract to the mandarin, and he came out and thanked Mr. Key, telling him that he had seen it before. Mr. Timothy Richards, a Baptist missionary, now on his way home, who is stationed at T'ai-yüen, had given some Gospels. He has had a good deal to do with the mandarins. He has, I understand, invited some of them to magic-lantern entertainments, with the purpose of getting them favourable to missionaries and the Gospel.

This morning we walked down to the river, and had a nice time of reading and prayer. I am looking forward to a further opportunity of communion with our blessed MASTER this afternoon. This Sunday rest is indeed pleasant from every point of view. For unless one does short stages, or goes in for very expensive carts, this travelling is very hard work. There is a good deal of jolting, which is tiring—not that these journeys are unpleasant—no; we find the "exceeding abundantly" follows us here too, and we really do enjoy these times. The Chinamen use fans a good deal, and we have now adopted them, and find them useful, if not for the heat, at any rate to keep off the flies, which in some places—as in this inn, for instance—abound.

We have hitherto travelled without a servant, except from Shanghai to Tientsin, when Mr. Thompson's servant was with us. But as we shall want one at P'ing-yang, we brought a man with us from T'ai-yüen. It really is a great comfort to have a man to look after things. He looks after Mr. Key's horse, which has to be fed, etc., gets out our bedding from the cart, does our cooking, etc.; and of course, as Mr. Key does not know much Chinese it is almost essential to have some one to look after us.

We hope (D.V.) to reach P'ing-yang by Tuesday morning, and then, as soon as we can get teachers, to settle down to Chinese. Mr. Baller, with Beauchamp and Hoste, are following us on the round, and expect to arrive before the end of the week.

You would be amused to see how our mules are delighted to get a roll in the dust. The first thing they do when they get into the inn-yard in the evening is to lie

down and have a good roll ; but very often they take an opportunity of doing this even on the journey when the cart stops for a few moments, and though the consequence is that the traces get all out of order, the carters often look on with the utmost complacency. It is amusing to see how little some of the Chinamen put themselves out, and what a small value they put upon time. If a cart over-turns—a thing which is by no means rare—they will frequently sit down and have a smoke before they begin to set it to rights. If two carts meet in a narrow road, the carters will often sit down and smoke their pipes and clean the wheels of their carts before they come to some arrangement as to who shall go back and get out of the road.

The day before we reached P'ing-yang, Stanley Smith was on in front, and I a little behind him, riding Mr. Key's horse, when a Chinaman came up to my friend and shook him warmly by the hand. Stanley at once thought the man must be a Christian (for the usual Chinese mode of recognition, or salute, is a deep bow with the two closed hands placed together in front and then brought up to the forehead), and said to him, "Yiae-su mun-t'u?"—*i.e.*, "A disciple of Jesus?"—a usual form this for Christians out

here. The man at once gave signs that it was so, and then came and shook hands with me, and this I suppose was the first time I have shaken hands with a Chinaman. He then made us have some refreshment at a little place by the roadside, where bread and rice-water could be got; and when Mr. Key came up and spoke to him, invited us to take our mid-day meal at his house, which was on our road. We gladly consented; and as we went along he said he knew we were coming. When Mr. Key asked him how that was, he answered, "Because I have been praying that some missionaries might soon come." He is a member of the church here, and when we met him was on his way to a neighbouring town to sell Bibles.

As we drew near to his town, he pointed to a valley, and said, "All the people living here are giving up their idols." You can imagine how much we were cheered by this, and how nice it was to meet with five or six Christians, whom he quickly called into his house, and to join in prayer, reading, and a hymn, even though we could not understand it. He made us take some rest, and then waited on us most diligently, whilst we fed on the good things he had provided for us.

## P'ing-yang.

From Mr. STANLEY SMITH.

(Extract from letter to George Williams, Esq.)

P'ing-yang Fu, Shan-si, North China,  
June 28th, 1885.

LEAVING Tai-yuen we arrived here June 23rd, and have now been here about a week. Mr. Beauchamp joined us at Tai-yuen and has come on here. Mr. Taylor could not accompany him, but we hope is coming on later. There is a most blessed work of GOD going on all round here. This is the district where the terrible famine, some six years back made such terrible havoc. It had the effect of making the people distrust their idols. One or two leading men have been brought out here on the LORD'S side; and for miles around this city there are villages with little groups of Christians. Is it not precious?

We are hoping to have two or three good months' study at the language here—and then proceed in the autumn to Han-chung. The spoken language is not so difficult as I imagined, the idiom is extremely simple; but the written character to know perfectly would indeed be hard, as there are thousands upon thousands of possible characters. But for all practical purposes it is quite sufficient to know two or three thousand, and these are based on two hundred and fourteen radicals.

I thought I must write to thank you for all your great kindness to me. I esteem it a great privilege to have been permitted to know you. I trust most earnestly GOD is blessing abundantly the Y.M.C.A. You and it (the Association) are down in my little intercessory book for prayer every Saturday.

Oh! what sweet consolation there is in those three little words—especially in such a work as is before us here:

"HE IS ABLE."

It is a grand thing to change the unbelieving question of the Israelites, "Can God?" into

"GOD CAN."

And so really as we take by faith our position in CHRIST we get hold of His strength; and when WE are

Ephes. vi. 10, "Strong IN THE LORD,"  
it is then we are vi. 11, "ABLE to stand against the wiles of the devil ;  
„ 13, ABLE to withstand in the evil day ;  
„ 16, ABLE to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked one."

I have got "such a blessing" lately over Rom. vi., and Ephes. ii. How glorious the two "knowings" are in Rom. vi. : "Knowing that CHRIST being raised from the dead, dieth *no more*; death hath no more dominion over HIM;" "Knowing this that our old man *is* crucified with HIM." And just as CHRIST is freed once for all from the dominion of death, and is alive for ever to GOD, LIKEWISE RECKON that in CHRIST you are for ever dead to sin, and for ever alive to GOD. "Stand fast, therefore, in the liberty wherewith CHRIST *hath* made you free."

So the thoughts seemed to come to me; the "fight of faith" seeming to be this :—whether we will maintain by faith the victorious position CHRIST hath gained for us. And what is that position? Ephes. ii. tells, it seems to me, so splendidly :—

"Even when we were dead in sins, He hath quickened us TOGETHER WITH CHRIST, and raised us up TOGETHER, and made us sit TOGETHER in heavenly places IN CHRIST."

Oh! this has come to me with such increasing power and freshness. And to simple faith the theological distinctions of "state and standing" present no difficulty to the glorious FACT—JESUS is present, and JESUS is precious.

Oh! that every young man in England knew personally Emmanuel; which is, GOD *with us*!

"Distrust thyself, but trust alone  
In HIM, for all—for ever;  
And, joyously, thy heart shall own  
That JESUS faileth never."

Are not these precious words?

I suppose the secret of the restful life is "trust," and the secret of the restless life is "unbelief." But the blessed fact is that of those who "choose the better part," it is said it "shall not be taken away." He would have us without carefulness. I think one of the most blessed commands in the Bible is, "Be careful for nothing;" as little children in the nursery, so utterly without care as to their food and dress—they have a father; and does He not say "I will be to you a GOD"? He says more: "I

will be to you a FATHER," and "You shall be to me a son."

I have been prattling like a child: you have been rejoicing in these truths for years, but I expect they do not lose their freshness with age.

I am expecting great things from GOD. When He works who shall let it? Meanwhile, personally I have the language before me to acquire, and must learn day by day to be "strengthened with might" unto patience.

From Rev. W. W. CASSELS.

*Ping-yang Fu, Shan-si, July 9th, 1885.*

MR. BALLER has secured for us one of the Christians of this city as a teacher, and we are now hard at work and delighted at any progress we are enabled to make. I long for the time when I shall be able to begin to do some work, but it is blessed to know that it is impossible to please the LORD better just now than by studying the language. As yet our teacher has only been with us a week, so we have not dived very far into the mysteries of Chinese, with its strange tones and wonderful characters.

We are a very happy party, enjoying our work, enjoying our walks on the city walls, with the views of the not dis-

tant mountains, so wonderfully lit up as they sometimes are by the setting sun, and enjoying so much our little gatherings for prayer and praise and study of GOD'S Word.

How much we have to praise Him for! We have had to confess ever since we left England, "He daily LOADETH us with benefits." At every turn He has had new mercies in store for us; and one is now inclined to ask, "Can there still be unrevealed treasures of love and joy laid up?" And yet it must be so, for we know the river of GOD is full of water, and we rightly call Him

"Our never-failing treasury, filled  
With boundless stores of grace."

From Mr. M. BEAUCHAMP.

*Ping-yang, July 9th.*

OUR hearts are full of praise and gratitude to GOD for all that He has done for us. It is a privilege indeed to be allowed to visit so many different parts of the country before settling down, especially to come to a place like

this, and I feel sure the experience gained will, with GOD'S blessing, be most valuable in after years.

We [Messrs. Baller, Key, Stanley Smith, Cassels, Hoste, and Beauchamp] are all living together very well and happily here. We are settling down to real study, which I am very glad of; I find it very interesting.

From Mr. D. E. HOSTE.

*(Kuh-wu Hien.)*

ON July 28th, Mr. Key and myself came down here, Mr. Baller having previously rented a house; the house is very comfortable and we are, thank God, very happy indeed in soul, though we have not yet had much scope for the happiness of James v. 11, everything has been so wonderfully mapped out for us in all respects.

We work now at Chinese about seven hours a day—sometimes more, and to-day have engaged a teacher, a man with a degree, for 5,000 cash (about £1) a month. I am so thankful to be here; it is, I feel, a step further into the fight, and being able to distribute books, etc., amongst the people in the city and surrounding villages is indeed a great joy. The people are very friendly, and gladly accept tracts and listen, as far as my inexperience can judge, with intelligence and interest to the Gospel.

Some evenings we have quite a levée in our court, of say, fifteen to twenty Chinamen, mostly young fellows from the shops; the scholars sit in chairs, the others squat about and listen very quietly whilst Mr. Chang, who came with Mr. Baller from P'ing-yang, preaches to them.

There are quite a number of villages round the city within three miles from the walls, and we hope to visit them all in time, though as our walk does not begin till about 5.30 p.m., we cannot go far each day. The Bible Society colporteur, who was here last week, sold 100 books in three

or four days. Some of our visitors and those whom we have met on our walks are asking about breaking off opium.

It is, I think, warmer here than at P'ing-yang Fu, but we have not felt it at all distressingly hot, indeed we have both felt better in body since we have been here. Our food is very good; fruit, the best of its kind, being abundant, and meat tender.

It seems to me that now we are out here Satan will do all he can to keep our lives from being really mixed up with the Chinese; of course I am speaking conscious of my own inexperience, but I cannot help thinking that the Lord would have me, when I get more hold of the language, spend, say, some months every year just going round and living with the Chinese in the different villages, and as converts are gathered remaining amongst them for a while, so as to be able to teach and build them up. The little I have seen of Chinese inns and houses, leads me to think that they are not bad habitations at all.

The country round here bears sad traces of the famine; the villages are more than half depopulated; and broken down houses, ruined walls, and neglected roadways and bridges, speak on all hands of a departed prosperity. At the present time, the plain is covered with abundant crops; chiefly, in this neighbourhood, of tobacco, cotton, and millet.

From Mr. M. BEAUCHAMP.

*(P'ing-yang Fu.)*

MANY people here are seeking rest and peace, but they know not the way, and, indeed, how should they, unless some one tell them? Their way of seeking peace, too often leads them to the most rigid course of self-denial, and makes them very self-righteous; but

for all that they have to confess that they have not any real peace. We met a man a few weeks ago who assured us that he was most righteous; "For," said he, "I have not eaten onions, garlic, eggs, or meat of any kind, nor have I taken any tobacco." But of the gift of



God, or anything about the Lord Jesus, he was of course quite ignorant.

#### VISIT TO MR. HSI.

About three weeks ago, we went away for Sunday to stay with a dear fellow named Hsi, a man of small private means, and a scholar, who, on professing conversion about six years ago, was deprived of his "button" [official rank]. There were four of us who visited him. We got there about eight p.m., and found that he had prepared his chief room for us. The hospitality he showed us was quite unbounded—in fact, his kindness is known all the country round, and he himself in consequence has scarcely enough to live on. That evening, by starlight, we all joined in family worship in the open courtyard, singing hymns, reading the Word, and praying together.

Mr. Hsi lives in quite a small village, and owns a small farm; but he is known all round the country, as he has several opium refuges. He says that God taught him the secret of making opium pills, which help to alleviate the pain of those who have given up taking opium, and therefore he keeps the secret to himself; and by the sale of these pills he earns his livelihood. He has had, too, several remarkable cases of sick people being raised up in answer to prayer.

The chief room, where we all slept, was the place of worship for Sunday, and it was well filled three times by about fifteen men and twelve women, besides ourselves. Of course, I only understood little of what he said myself, but with that little, and what Mr. Baller afterwards explained to me, it was very evident that he is a man really taught of God. After service was over, it was quite a pleasure to me to be with him, though our conversation was chiefly limited to pointing to verses of Scripture.

The brother of this man is also a Christian; he is a doctor in a small country town. On our way home here on the following morning we passed through and saw him. On entering the town, I offered a tract to a man standing at his shop door. He asked me to come inside, which I did, and he soon made me understand that he was a follower of the Lord Jesus, having been baptised about five years ago. This was a delightful surprise, as I did not know then there was a Christian in the place. The doctor seems to be very bright, and had quite a nice little company around him. We do want to ask God to raise up more of such men. Thank God there are quite a number about here now; but we want more, and we want them in all parts of the land.

#### SELLING SCRIPTURES.

It makes a very nice change now to be able to go out in the evenings, after a long day of study, into the streets of this desolate city, and sell portions of the Word of God and other books. During the last fortnight or three weeks, Brother Cassels and I have been doing so; and Mr. Baller, who knows the language so well, goes about to the different villages around, and talks to small companies of eager listeners.

In giving or selling books I can now manage to say a few words, but I fear that at present they are but imperfectly understood. But it is a great joy when a man is willing to pay a few cash for a portion of Scripture, for then one feels sure he will read it and that the Holy Spirit will have something to work upon. It makes one realize the privilege and responsibility of working here to remember that one is a channel, and perhaps the only one, by which the Creator of heaven and earth makes known His love to the heathen. But oh! how one needs to be kept humble in such service, the devil seems to be so fully aware of the good that may be done and so makes special attacks upon the children of God.

#### THREE NEW STATIONS.

The possibilities in these parts seem really boundless. Oh, for more labourers, and more fullness of the Holy Ghost for those of us who are here already. It is scarcely six weeks since we opened a new station at Kuh-wu, about forty miles south from here; but since then two other stations have been opened under most favourable circumstances: one two days south of Kuh-wu and another three days north-west of this place called Sih-chau, which you will find marked on the China Inland Mission map, not far east of the bank of the Hwang-ho, in the Province of Shansi. We really have not men sufficiently advanced to take possession of these stations; however, the need being so great, Cassels and myself are starting to-morrow morning for this latter place; we are very fortunate in having an old man as cook, who is a Christian, and he will come with us and will be able to witness for his Master while we are more or less silent. God, in His infinite goodness, too, has raised up another man not unlike Mr. Hsi, whose name is Fan (no relation of the other Mr. Fan); he will be there with us as our teacher and at the same time preach; he is a most devoted Christian but very quiet. Mr. Baller, of course, comes down for a day or two to start us, and then returns here to be ready for any new arrivals, as we are expecting Messrs. Studd and A. and C. Polhill-Turner from the west to join us. We have also for a long time been looking for Mr. Hudson Taylor.

In about a month they have a great gathering here, a general assembly of all the Christians in these parts for the purpose of exhortation, consultation, and baptism of new members. This takes place twice every year, and is a very blessed time. Cassels and myself are coming back here then, and we hope at the same time to meet Mr. Taylor and others.

This will make our first separation from all senior help, less serious a matter as it is only a sort of "trial trip." My teacher is very quick and intelligent, so that I can make him understand most things, whereas I can understand little of what any other Chinaman says. Under such circumstances you can imagine what a launch forth this new step seems, but such a promise as "Lo, I am with you always" is sufficient.

From Mr. STANLEY SMITH.

#### P'ing-yang.

YOU have no idea how fascinating the village work is. You go out to a village and sit down by a group. The people are always keen to hear, and so friendly. Very shortly "the cup that cheers but not inebriates" is brought, and you have the fullest opportunity of telling that story which always seems to be better for the telling—the story of the Cross.

My prayer is—"Forsake me not till I have shown Thy strength to this generation." GOD grant that every cubic inch of one's being may be used to tell of JESUS and His love, and in warning to flee from the wrath which is revealed from Heaven against all unrighteousness. The time is short, and we have only one life to lay at the feet of our MASTER.

From Mr. STANLEY SMITH.

*Ping-yang Fu, Oct. 8th.*

THE LORD is graciously helping me in the language. I almost tremble to think of the joy it will be to be able to express myself clearly, and then to be free to love some thousands and tell them of HIM. But one must not look ahead. Oh, how these dear people need the Saviour!

I have seen in some of the papers from England lately most dreadful disclosures of the power of darkness. The only way to make a big hole in the devil's kingdom is to abide in CHRIST. HE will bring forth fruit. Verily, we have this treasure in earthen vessels.

I am feeling daily the need I have of learning my deep and absolute dependence on HIM. Doubtless HE has methods of reaching this people, and if one steers clear of one's own projects and ideas and plans—well, HIS will be done, and that is, "good, acceptable, perfect." If the devil sees there is zeal in us, his great object is to make it misguided, and "not according to knowledge."

I am reading again the life of John Fletcher, of Madeley. The last time I read it was ten years ago; it was then an immense blessing to my soul. But oh, how ashamed one is to be brought in contact with such lives! What zeal, what fervour, what faith, what deep humility! Ah, it was CHRIST formed within indeed. As Paul testified, "that in me CHRIST might show forth," etc. (1 Tim. i. 16). He just seemed to look upon himself as a most helpless instrument, but used by that most glorious Workman who,

thank GOD, never complains of His tools. Were it not for this fact that Fletcher's excellency was CHRIST'S, it would almost discourage one to read such lives.

I feel the thirst coming upon me again for a deeper knowledge of GOD. He has been showing me my need so deeply I must have a corresponding supply. I suppose this attitude of stretching forth is what we want developed so much—at least, I do. There is such a frightful tendency in one's slothful, cold heart to be satisfied with present knowledge—in fact, letting things slip; but these slipshod shoes are by no means "the preparation of the gospel of peace," and are an example of small things that show much—namely, a soul out of communion. So let us, while the time remains, stir one another up to praise, to prayer, and waiting on GOD. "As long as he sought . . . he prospered." I believe that is a great secret. GOD ever keep us from imagining that there is a final stage.

I wonder if you are, with the seething wickedness around, going to have persecution? The line seems clearer between the world and the Church. In China it is only a matter of time—it must come; there have already been the signs in some parts, and, of course, the SON of GOD has walked in the fire with His children.

Why are GOD'S children so blind to the heathen? Here is China *open*, a most interesting people, very kind, and living, etc., good and cheap to a degree.

From Mr. STANLEY SMITH.

*Ping-yang Fu, Oct. 11th.*

HOW I feel one needs to continue in prayer for GOD'S children in China. The devil tries so hard to make divisions and heart-burnings, and to lead astray from the Word of GOD into all sorts of delusions and snares; but He says, "With Me thou shalt be in safeguard;" is not that good? I feel sure it is so easy to miss the teaching

GOD wants to give in bringing us into strange experiences and surroundings; it is only as I take His yoke upon me that I find I learn, and how precious it is that the choice of the feet of JESUS as our position is that which shall not be taken away. But how slow and stupid one is, and He so wise and patient! "The LORD thy GOD bare thee, as a man doth his son."

From Mr. BEAUCHAMP.

*Ping-yang Fu, Oct. 11th.*

I COULD not have believed that GOD would have allowed me within six months of coming to China to go and

occupy a new station without a senior missionary. I need hardly say that Mr. Cassels joins me in a prolonged note of praise.

From Mr. CASSELS.

*Ping-yang Fu, Oct. 11th.*

I WISH I had more time to tell you about our very happy stay at Sih-chau. Oh, how grand one is finding

it to leave everything in His loving and all-wise hands! What a ceaseless cause for thankfulness it is that we are not our own, but that we belong to such a glorious Master!

From Mr. C. T. STUDD.

*Ping-yang Fu, Nov. 4th.*

THE LORD gave Mr. Hogg and myself a quick, fine journey here. I cannot describe my abundant joy in meeting the beloved brothers here again. I felt I could indeed heartily obey the command in my morning Psalm the next day: "O clap your hands, all ye people; shout unto the LORD with a voice of triumph." I do praise GOD

for all He has done to and through them. Mr. Stanley Smith took the meeting last Sunday, and spoke with power for half an hour. The others also have done well, and are spreading Mr. Baller's tracts widely. It seems a real, live work that is going on here. GOD bless dear Mr. Hsi, who came here the other day with six or eight converts; they seemed full, praise GOD.

## Sih-chau.

From Mr. MONTAGU BEAUCHAMP.

*Sih-chau, Shan-si, N. China.*

ALTHOUGH I am not at present at the above address, I have purposely written that because I hope to be there again shortly, and more especially because all my news will be about that place.

It is not so easy to write with the same freshness as if I had been on the spot now whilst writing, but I had two very good reasons for not writing then. First, I was too busy; second, there was no means of sending letters away.

I must begin at the beginning, and tell you where the place is and how I came to go there.

About three days' journey from here in a N.W. direction, up in the hills, is a small town called Ta-ning Hien. At this place there has for some time past been a nice little band of Christians. The leader amongst them is a certain Mr. Ch'u, whose history is intensely interesting; but I cannot now go into that matter. A few months ago there arose a persecution here. When the matter came before the Mandarin, he gave sentence against the Christians. The case was then referred to the higher court of Sih-chau, and there the Mandarin cancelled the sentence of the smaller Mandarin and decided the case in favour of the Christians. To make a long story short, this persecution was the direct means which led to the opening of a new station at this place, Sih-chau. So the devices of the devil were turned against himself. The Mandarin of Sih-chau is very favourable to Christians, and, besides his own city, he rules over three small ones, called "Hiens." Thus his influence is somewhat widespread; and, as far as I can gather, he made everything so smooth that it amounted almost to an invitation for us to open a station in his city.

A delightful Christian, whose name is Fan (*not* the one mentioned in other letters), had gone to Sih-chau to help to settle the trouble which had arisen about the Ta-ning Hien Christians. He was told to see about a house there as soon as possible. About the middle of September we got word from him that he had rented a house, and would be glad for some one to come and take possession at once. About four days after this—*i.e.*, September 16th—we set out for Sih-chau. The party consisted of Mr. Cassels and myself, who, at the time, knew next to nothing of the language; but Mr. Baller, who has been in China some twelve years, came with us to give us a start. The journey took three and a-half days, mules being the means of conveyance. The road (or rather the way) was uphill all the time. After having been down in a hot plain some three or four months, the change of temperature up in the mountains, with its clear running streams, was most refreshing. After a most delightful journey (that is, if I abstain from mentioning any of the resting [?] places by the way), we reached Sih-chau by noon on Saturday. Mr. Fan met us and took us to the inn where he was staying, as our house was not yet habitable. Of course, we had a constant crowd of eager spectators from the first moment we arrived.

After food, we went over to see our house, and then decided to move into it at once. We had not been there very long before we saw that we had abundant cause for thankfulness to GOD for having provided us with a capital house, and although at the time we came in there were no windows and ceilings in the rooms, we soon got one room quite habitable and the window papered up. Although we were not absolutely the first foreigners who had been there, we were the first resident foreigners, and so were the object of considerable interest. Sunday, as

you may imagine, was not much of a day of rest for us. We had a constant stream of visitors of all sorts and kinds, from the officials of the Yamen down to the poorest beggar. The house was in a somewhat strange condition for receiving visitors, but this they did not seem to mind. Of course, while Mr. Baller was with us, he did all the talking, but on Tuesday morning early he left us and started on the home journey.

So now we were quite alone. Cassels and myself having been in the country a little over six months, most of which had been spent in holding meetings amongst English residents on the coast and in travelling, we had not much opportunity for getting hold of the language. However, GOD was very good to us, and helped us wonderfully. We managed to get the mornings comparatively quiet to ourselves, but as the doors were open to the men at work on the place, we got a good number of visitors even then. About the third day after Mr. Baller had left we started a regular afternoon meeting, always choosing the time when we happened to have most visitors. The attendance averaged about from twelve to twenty, the meeting being conducted by Mr. Fan.

Fortunately, I brought with me three large wall-texts, which I got written out at P'ing-yang Fu; these we put up in our reception-room, a large room occupying the whole north side of the court; beyond a few chairs and a table these were the only furniture, and were therefore the more conspicuous. The three texts were: Matt. xi. 28; Rom. v. 8; Heb. vii. 25. These generally formed the subject of conversation—in fact, as our vocabulary was so limited we were glad to be able to point to these words, and occasionally to turn to other passages of the Testament. Some of the questions which were asked were most amusing; of course most of what they said was unintelligible to us. But after the invariable questions as to "Your honourable name," and "Your exalted age," we were frequently questioned as to our wives, and children, etc., also as to what we eat—"Does the sun shine in your country?" "How far is it from the coast—from England—from India, and other lands?" Many other questions as to trade in Shanghai, the French war, etc., etc., we were quite unable to answer. This, no doubt, in one way had great advantages, and as Mr. Cassels said so truly, there was one word we did know, and by the grace of GOD we would make that ring through the town, and that was the name of JESUS; we kept pounding away with a few texts we knew, varied by an occasional illustration. The result naturally was that the inquisitive and sightseers soon dropped off, while only those came who really wanted to know about the truth.

Every third day there was a market which increased our visitors by the number of people who came in from the country round; this gave an opportunity of scattering seed in the form of books and Gospels.

Sih-chau is by no means a large city, but it is important as a centre of government. The people are in many respects different from those who live in the plains and busy cities; the hills cut them off from many of the ordinary surroundings; they are, therefore, a simple country people, and consequently a large proportion cannot read, which is a considerable handicap while now we know so little of the language. Notwithstanding this, it was not an uncommon occurrence for a man to stay with us an hour, sometimes two or three hours, just reading passages from the Word of GOD and other books; in fact, some of the same people came day after day for no other purpose. This and many other signs seem to

indicate that the HOLY SPIRIT has already been at work there preparing the way for us. It was very encouraging to have a large number of boys coming in; as a rule, the children are afraid of the foreigner, but here we seem quite to have won their confidence, and we hope, when we go back, to arrange for some classes, and offer prizes for learning Scripture. A sum equivalent to fourpence will draw a large number of competitors, and if the Word of GOD gets an entrance into their hearts, who can say where it will end? Will you please especially remember this effort in your prayers for us?

Although there was, as I said, an amusing side to the questions we were asked, there were questions on one topic anything but amusing—that was opium. I could tell you much about this dreadful subject, though I have only been in the land so short a time; but now I must confine myself to one or two cases which I have myself come across, and you must bear in mind that about eighty per cent. of the people in the neighbourhood smoke opium, in a greater or less degree. All the horrors and misery that follow as the natural consequence of opium-smoking it would be quite impossible to tell now, but if you can imagine all the horrors of "drink" doubled, or even trebled, you may be somewhere near the mark. Being constantly asked, "Do you grow opium in England?" it is scarcely true to say "No," without the further explanation that it is grown in India; this is known by most people. These few facts were told me by an

opium-smoker—a moderate smoker, I should mention, for otherwise he would not have been there to tell the tale:—

"When I began smoking opium, thirty years ago, I paid 5,000 cash per ounce. After the Treaty, it was introduced largely here, where previously its growth was forbidden;

in some parts it being a crime punishable with death. It gradually became cheaper, and now it can be procured for 200 cash per ounce."

What has been the result? Whereas formerly it had only been an indulgence within the reach of the wealthy (to whom it was less harmful, as they have plenty of food at the same time—compare the drink at home), it is now within the reach of all, and, at all events, sufficiently near

to them to get it somehow, by hook or by crook, which often means parting with all the necessities of life. And so this plague rages, not only in the great towns and centres of industry, like drink in England, but everywhere, even here, in a secluded city in the hills, where no beer or rum barrels could ever be brought. The reason is that opium is now grown everywhere and by everybody. You may ask, What has all this to do with the Treaty, and what Treaty?

To put the facts simply: After the Chinese war we forced our Indian opium trade in China against the strongest opposition; how the opium was dreaded by the Chinese, you may know from some of those facts told me by the Chinaman above. Not being a wise people, the Chinese then, not unnaturally, took to growing opium themselves—a suicidal policy, it must be confessed, though we can scarcely be surprised at it; but who is really to blame?

Are you not surprised that any Chinaman will listen to the Gospel from an Englishman? I am sure I am; and not only do they listen, but every-

where treat us with the greatest kindness! It is most pitiable when these poor fellows come bound in their chains to ask for medicine to help them to give up their opium. One man's face I shall never forget. When he asked for medicine, and also asked if we were going to open an Opium Refuge, I was obliged



ARTICLES USED IN OPIUM SMOKING.

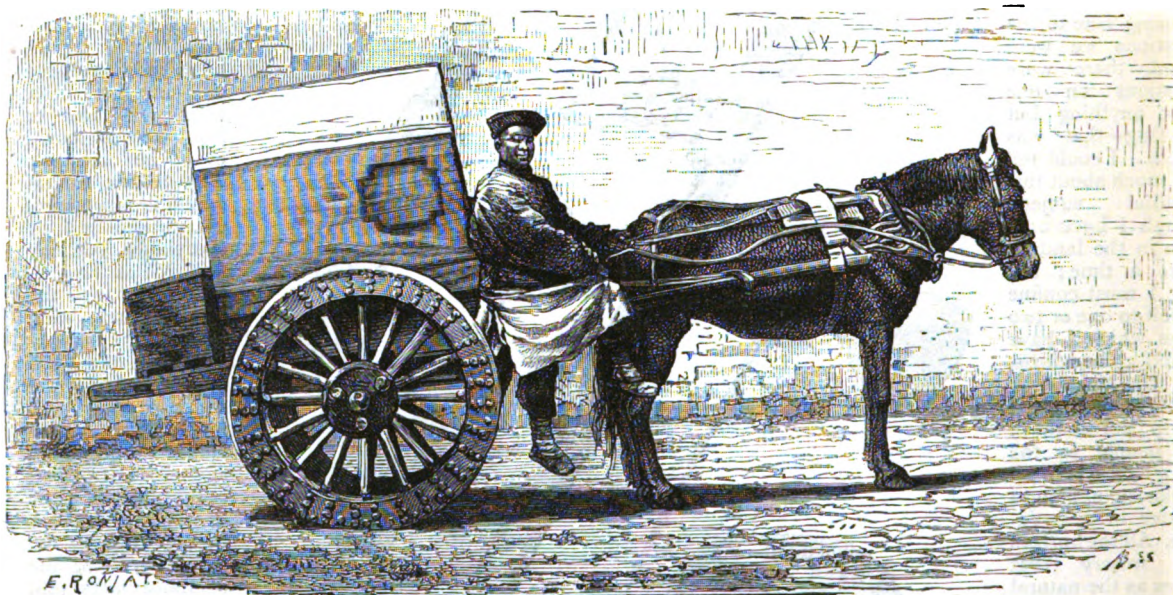
Given to Mr. Nicoll by a young man who had discontinued the habit.

- |          |             |                        |          |
|----------|-------------|------------------------|----------|
| 1. PIPE. | 3. PALETTE. | 5. PALETTE KNIFE, ETC. | 7. BOWL. |
| 2. LAMP. | 4. SCRAPER. | 6. NEEDLE.             |          |



to confess that at present I could do nothing for him; but I could and did recommend him to the Great Physician; then, with some difficulty, he made out the text on the wall, Heb. vii. 25; after some moments he came back to it again, and asked, "What does that mean?" pointing to the words "to the uttermost," which, in Chinese, literally means down to the bottom. "Does that mean me in my opium-smok'g?" How gladly I told him it meant all that, but his face seemed almost to say, "That's too good to be true." The poor fellow lived some little way off in the country. I got my teacher to write, in a clear hand, "JESUS is able to save to the uttermost," on a sheet of paper. With this and a simple

Gospel tract he went away, followed by our earnest prayers. But it seems almost mockery to send a poor fellow like that away without further help; surely we must have a care for their poor bodies as well as their souls. If at every missionary station we could open an Opium Refuge, a great work would be done. That this may be done satisfactorily, a man with some medical knowledge is most valuable; for often when a man leaves his opium some pain or trouble turns up which may have been the cause of his starting it. Medicine, then, is sometimes needed to save the life; but in any case it would take away the almost irresistible temptation to return to the opium.



▲ CHINESE CART.

I cannot pretend to any powerful appeal, but I do ask GOD that these facts, simply stated, may move some of GOD's children to whom He has already spoken. I am afraid there are some very wrong ideas about the unpleasantness of the Chinese and the hardships of missionary life in China. I would speak very humbly, as of course my experience is not wide, by any means; but would merely say that facts are widely different from my preconceived ideas. Doubtless this is largely due to GOD's special goodness, which has always been lavished in undue measure upon me. I have received nothing but kindness since I have been in the country. As to hardships, I scarcely know what the word means. Of course, in travelling we rough it a little; by walking, however, you can generally avoid the jolt of a cart, in which your baggage must travel (or a mule, if that is the means of conveyance); by so doing you reap the further benefit of keeping in excellent health and reaching the various halting-places hungry enough to eat anything, and tired

enough to sleep anywhere. If this were one's constant life it might be "enduring hardness," but it is only while travelling.

A Chinese house, though by no means the same as an English house, can be made quite comfortable. For my own part, I feel in far greater danger of "dwelling at ease" than any danger of hardships. The fact is, that for JESUS I can't conceive how we are to know that we have given up anything and are suffering anything, for we are *with* JESUS, and *He satisfies*, and we all know that enough is as good as a feast.

Once more let me remind you of Sih-chau; it is but a little city, and we are therefore the more sure that GOD has great reasons for opening a station there. Many boys are already getting hold of some of the elementary truths, and, standing by our side, often explain our words to new-comers who can't at first understand without that valuable help.

From Rev. W. W. CASSELS.

*Extracts from a Letter to his Sister.*

*Ping-yang Fu, June 28th, 1885.*

WE have reached a place where not many foreigners besides some eight or ten China Inland Mission missionaries have ever been. A few travellers have passed through, and there have, no doubt, been Roman Catholic missionaries here, though, of course, here as everywhere, people stop their work, or come to their doors to see us, and our Chinese costume does not in any way prevent our being recognised as foreigners, light hair and eyes and fair complexion being as great anomalies as top hats and black coats would be. The absence of other foreigners is not, however, likely to make us desolate, even if we were inclined to be desolate, for now that our friends Beauchamp and Hoste have arrived with Mr. Baller we are a party of six. Nor are we cast into uncomfortable quarters. There are two adjoining houses here belonging to the China Inland Mission, in which there is plenty of room for us and our servants, as well as for the native Christian and his family who live on the premises. Neither are we altogether out of reach of English things of various kinds.

But we find more and more how easy it is to be independent of foreign things. After our first dinner here, Stanley Smith said, "Well, I think this is the best meal we have had since we have been in China," and, as I have said so often, as for hardships I have quite begun to despair of ever having any. A little acquaintance with flies, mosquitoes, and other animals of worse description in the inns, etc., does one good, and is only what even travellers for pleasure always expect in inns.

We spent the first part of our time in getting things in order and assisting or superintending at the cleaning out of all the rooms. Stanley Smith seemed just in his element and was right in the thick of it all day. When he does take a thing in hand, he seems to forget everything else, and becomes perfectly engrossed in it.

There are still workmen in the house, and we expect them to come round and roughly whitewash our rooms before they have done, but, on the whole, we are now getting settled down, and I hope before long we shall be able to get teachers and really set to work at Chinese. It is impossible to do much without a teacher; one sometimes learns off a vocabulary of words and finds afterwards that the pronunciation one arrived at with the assistance of the "Romanised" form given in the book, was in most cases all wrong, and there is all the difficulty of unlearning what one had learned. One can, however, up to a certain extent pursue the study of the Chinese characters alone, without fear of making the same mistake.

The four of us—Beauchamp, Hoste, Stanley Smith, and I—occupy three sides of one little courtyard, each of us having a room to ourselves. On the fourth side of the yard is the room which is used as a chapel. In another court Mr. Baller and Mr. Key put up, and our dining-room and kitchen are there; and in still another lives the young evangelist, as they called him. The "khangs" (or brick-bed arrangements, under which a fire can be lighted in winter) have been removed from most of these

apartments, as they take up a great deal of room, and our bedsteads are therefore of another description. Mine is an unused door, stretched across two short forms, and I assure you it makes a capital bedstead. If you know any one who wants to set up house cheaply, let them try this, and see if it is not an excellent substitute—easily taken to pieces too, and can be put to other purposes in the day. The two forms will do to sit on, and the door can be put up as a screen.

This city is not so hot as I expected from what I heard. It is not altogether shut in on the north, for that is the direction from which the river, which flows close to the city, comes down. There are, however, mountains on the east, which pretty well shut us in. Still, when we get outside these courtyards which are apt to be close, and outside or on the high city walls it is nice and cool, and there is a pleasant breeze and a beautiful view. The weather, too, has been most favourable all the time we have been here; rain every two or three days has kept the air cool.

I have written a good deal about things of this sort, but now I think you will be very much interested to know something about the work going on here. The second meeting this morning was conducted by a Mr. Hsi, a man of some position and means, who lives in a town a few miles from here. He is a Chinese doctor of medicine, and supports the Christians in the neighbourhood both by his means and by his own influence. He had a literary degree, which, however, was taken from him because he became a Christian. So that, like many of the Christians of this place, the sincerity of his faith has been tested by persecution. He spoke this morning on the early part of Luke xi., and Mr. Baller was very pleased with his remarks, and said it was by far the best address he had ever heard a Chinaman give. He reproduced to us in English some of what Mr. Hsi had said, and one's heart was filled with joy and thankfulness to hear it.

There are several remarkable features about the work, and above all, this, that it has been very largely left in the hands of the Chinese themselves; very little English money has been employed upon it. The work lies largely in the towns and villages around, and not in the city itself; and in these places the Christians meet in some rooms of their own, which they have themselves provided with hymn-books, etc., and there, led by one of themselves, they worship God, and meditate upon His Word. Is not this encouraging? Mr. Drake, with whom I had much conversation at T'ai-yuen, says he has no fear for the work now; even if missionaries were altogether taken away from it, he believes it would go on quite well alone. I might tell you other interesting things with regard to the work, but I must forbear. And now, dear B—, good-bye. Let us consider one another to provoke unto love and unto good works. Whilst you continue to pray for me, do not forget to thank God for all His goodness and mercies since I left England. With much love,

Your affectionate brother,

WM. W. CASSELS

## “Drumpef Calls to Britain’s Sons.”

THE following letters, recently received by a Christian student at the University of Edinburgh, will tell their own triumphant story; they ought to be as the beacon fires of the olden time calling the scattered hosts of the Lord’s redeemed to rally to the fight.—“*The Christian*,” from which the letters are reprinted.

From Mr. STANLEY SMITH.

*Ping-yang Fu, Shan-si, North China, Nov. 3rd.*

MY DEAR BROTHER,—Here we are, Charley Studd and I, together at last after a long absence, he having arrived here on October 29th from Han-chung Fu. We have from time to time been greatly cheered in hearing of the Lord’s dealings with you all. How greatly the Lord seems to have blessed Professor Drummond’s words. I do so thank God for him.

Well, I can testify that Jesus satisfies. “Oh, how He loves.” Here is a good, simple problem—an equation: The Father’s love to Christ=Christ’s love to us. I believe it to be a good receipt for a cold heart. It is, I find, a most precious side of truth to dwell on, the Church’s preciousness to Christ; and of course our individual preciousness as members of that beloved Bride. “Let Me see thy face, let Me hear thy voice,” says the Christ in His Song of Songs; and whereas the Church says, “Thy love is better than wine,” the Lord says, “How much better is thy love than wine!” Do those children of God who walk at a distance from Him realise that they are not only making themselves losers, but Him—for their presence and nearness are precious to Him. Alas! that we should be so blind to the character of our glorious God and Father and Saviour! See, for instance, how constantly “Thou God seest me” is quoted—utterly in a wrong sense. God only “saw” Hagar to bless her, not to pick faults (Gen. xvi. 13).

Now let me exhort you, beloved brother, and let me in fancy (for *in fact* I could not have your answer for nearly six months) hear you in the same way exhorting me, one word—“Abide in Christ.” That is the Christian’s compendium. Such a blessed thought to me, only comparatively lately brought home with power, is that the Father is the *Husbandman*. “Of God are ye in Christ Jesus.” And He will see to it that we are kept abiding. Indeed, “apart from Him we can do nothing.” May the Lord teach me this lesson far more deeply. Oh my soul! dost thou *really* assent to these propositions—

Apart from Christ thou art nothing,  
Apart from Christ thou knowest nothing,  
Apart from Christ thou canst do nothing,

except oppose the will of God? Although I believe the Lord would have us *know* what we are apart from Christ, I believe He would seldom have us *dwell* on it. To be occupied with bad self is about as bad as to be occupied with good self.

The Lord has led us through strange experiences, and we have had very fierce assaults of the devil. But, blessed be God, He has brought us through, and we are rejoicing in Him. Oh, to have “self” well nailed up on the tree; and when the world, flesh, and devil pass by wagging their heads and bidding it come down, that the Lord in His grace would keep it up there. And then, as our old man is crucified with Him, we abiding in Him can bring forth fruit unto God. I know most Christians assent with the head to the propositions before-named. And yet, practically, how many times we give our opinions, and do things without seeking His guidance. At least, when I say “we,” I mean I fear I do.

Well, my brother, the time is short. Oh, “tell it out,” while you have breath, that the Lord is King! I exhort you, do not forget to praise. What heaps of reasons there are for it. Let us cultivate a grateful spirit. “Let the people praise Thee, O God; *then* shall the earth bring forth her increase, and all the ends of the world fear Him.” What shall we render to the Lord for all His benefits? Shall we sacrifice this or that? Shall we consecrate? Shall we give? The Lord does not say so, speaking by His Spirit through the Psalmist. He teaches him to say, “I will *take* the cup of salvation.” The way to return thanks to our God for benefits is to “take” more. He delights to give, and His last action on the earth was to lift up His hands and bless.

Love to all the Christians. It will be good up above.

Yours in Him,  
STANLEY P. SMITH.

From Mr. C. T. STUDD.

*Ping-yang, Nov. 4th.*

MY DEAR BROTHER,—Isn’t this simply glorious? Stanley Smith and I, after six months’ separation, are again united, praise God! It was good of you to send that nice letter, telling of all the good things the Lord has done through you all. I did clap my hands, and shout with triumph. “The Lord reigneth,” and no mistake. But that is to be only the thin end of the wedge that is to stir the young men of the world. The Lord can do it easily enough; nothing is too hard for Him. I am sure we want the young men to be saved; then how much more does Jesus long for it. Let us just yield to Him and trust in Him, and He will do it sharp enough. I believe the way is to believe. Impossibilities have no real place in the real Christian soldier’s vocabulary. No, we only know that “all things are possible.” Some of us have only the jawbone of an ass; but oh, what a mighty weapon that is, when surrendered to the Lord Jesus! It beats a whole battery of scientific artillery, whose management is kept

in human hands. Come along, then; let us go forward, some of us with asses’ jawbones, some with empty pitchers with lights inside, others with better weapons, may be; but we won’t go with anything that is not wholly consecrated.

Just look how some armies of the world have gone forth to battle, how they have longed for the fight, how confident, though they could only *hope* for victory. We Christians have *certain* victory before us; yet how many hang back, how many want to be mere camp followers, taking the spoil, but not fighting the Lord’s battles. Let us not be camp followers; let us be well girded, and ever ready to wield the sword of the Spirit. It is only a very short campaign, too, before the final victory and everlasting reward; then we shall see our great loving General in all His beauty and splendour, and how we will shout and sing His praises. But had we not better be getting some practice for it down here? I am more sure than ever since coming to China that the reason why so many get dead and cold

is that they refuse to obey Paul's command, "Rejoice in the Lord *always*." I am sure the devil is always trying to keep one from rejoicing in Jesus, and especially out here in China. I now more than ever realise that the joy of the Lord is our strength. Out here one finds the temptations are far stronger and more subtle than at home. You see, this is the devil's stronghold (but, praise God, it won't be for long). Temptations are of a different kind, too, as a rule.

You will be glad to hear that Stanley Smith can speak Chinese pretty well now; he took the meeting last Sunday, and the Lord spoke through him for half an hour, praise God! I am sure the Lord is going to do great things for us soon, and He will make the heathen acknowledge it, too. One often feels out here how the devil tries to get one depressed or cold, but the Lord is too strong for him, and so are we if we are abiding in Him, but not otherwise. Remember our temptations, and pray for us, as we do for you all.

Your letter reached me when going up the Han. Stanley Smith, Hoste, Cassels, and Beauchamp later on went up to Che-foo, and on here *via* Tientsin, Peking, Tai-yüen, whilst the Polhill-Turners and I went up the Yangtze-kiang to Hankow, 700 miles, in four days by steamer, and I went up the Han to Han-chung by river-boat. It was 1,100 miles in four months, and those the hottest of the year; it was real baking weather, but the Lord kept us in good health. We had grand times together, the three of us, all day long reading the Word, and prayer. Then the last month Mr. Parker came, and took charge of the other boat, and joined heart and soul with us. I feel sure a happier seven never walked; it was a grand time, and the Lord taught us many things. We waited on the Lord, believing He would teach us, as He taught the 120 at Pentecost, and fulfil in us Mark xvi. 17, 18. He has now, after some time, shown us that at present He means us to study; they did not understand us at all at first at Han-chung—thought us idle fanatics, I fancy—but the Lord has now removed the misunderstanding, praise God.

The Polhill-Turners are still in Han-chung. I came on here to meet Mr. Taylor. After a month's journey over

mountain and plain, I arrived here five or six days ago. I can tell you I did praise the Lord for bringing me among these real *live* boys again: I found them all well, and flooding the town and country round with tracts, etc. We are as happy a party of the Lord's children as you could find anywhere, and we are just longing for the time when He will open all our mouths to tell of Jesus' dying love to these poor Chinese in their own tongue. There are two grand Chinamen working the country round about this place, who are doing real red-hot work. One brought in six or seven young converts the other day, and they obeyed Paul pretty well, for they sang nearly all day and night. This is a real live work. If China is to be turned upside down, the missionaries must be turned inside out first. Pray that the Lord will rouse us all to go forth in His might, conquering and to conquer. Pray that Paul-like men may be raised up, whether among those here or at home. If a man cannot say from his heart and conscience, "This one thing I do, and will do," let him not come out. We want the pick of the Christian army out here, where the devil's headquarters and main army are.

We have all been surprised to find that things about Chinese life and hardships had been exaggerated a good deal. We rough it in travelling, but nothing more; excellent food and a comfortable bed, and with the Lord Jesus as your Friend, what more does a Christian soldier require? We could well do without the first two, but not without the Lord; He satisfies, the others don't. Stanley Smith and Beauchamp are off for three days to-morrow to distribute tracts and sell gospels, etc. We are expecting Mr. Hudson Taylor shortly for a conference, and then we hope to know some more concerning future plans.

Write again soon if you can spare time, and tell us what the Lord has done more. It will make us shout and sing more and more. Have you sent over to the American Universities yet? And have you roused all the English and Irish Universities as well as Scotch? Let us be very, very ambitious for the honour and glory of the Lord Jesus.

Your loving brother in the Lord Jesus,  
C. T. STUDD.

## Warnings and Hints for intending Missionaries.

From Messrs. STANLEY SMITH and C. T. STUDD.

To a Cambridge Friend.

*Ping-yang Fu, Shan-si, Nov. 3rd, 1885.*

WE thought we (for Charley Studd is now at Ping-yang) would send you some warnings and hints for Cambridge and other men who may be thinking of coming out to the foreign field. These are our humble but candid opinions, and are mainly the results of not a little trying experiences.

1. Let Christian men wait on the Lord to know His mind and will as to where He would have them go. It is true the Master says, "Go into all the world," but that is "*all* the world," and may not mean England or France to some, or Asia or Africa to others. We are not independent officers, but deeply dependent soldiers. There are some of whom God says: "I sent them not, yet they ran and prophesied." God will guide those who wait on Him.

2. Let them beware of thinking, "Now that I have made up my mind to this 'great sacrifice' in going out to the heathen, I shall grow in grace very easily, temptations will be almost gone, and worldliness will have no power over me." As a matter of fact, temptations are far

stronger and far more subtle. This is our united experience.

3. Let them beware of thinking, when they get out, that "learning the language," or later on, even "preaching," is *the* great thing. THE great thing is to maintain a close personal walk with God.

4. Let them beware of thinking that the body is nothing at all and not to be cared for; while on the other hand, if a man is very particular about his food, the foreign field is not the place for him.

5. Let them not come out unless they are grounded in the conviction that the whole Bible is the revealed Word of God. They will have to face deep mysteries; if the Bible does not explain them, let them be content to wait for the right time "when we shall know as we are known." At the same time, if they do not believe that men who are not saved are lost, why do they think of becoming missionaries?

6. Unless in the foreign field they are prepared to find their joy and satisfaction in the Living God, and not in circumstances (neither being discouraged by failure, nor



puffed up by success), they will not have with them the weapon which is "their strength," namely, "the joy of the Lord."

7. Let them beware of riding one side of truth to death; take the whole Word. Beware of the Devil, who is strong here; and beware of fanaticism—by "fanaticism" we mean "unbalanced truths."

8. Let them beware of being carried away by the distractions of everything new.

9. Lastly, let them seek to be led of God, and not of man.

Blessed be God, *all* these dangers are avoided by being in communion with God—abiding in Christ.

And now let us state a few facts as regards possibilities of service here.

1. The language. It is not so hard as represented often. After three or four months' ordinary study a man can do most useful work in putting the main facts of the Gospel before the people.

2. As regards travelling and living. Travelling in carts is novel, but you soon get used to it. Donkey, mule, horse, sedan, wheelbarrow, and boat are all used. As regards food, take away beef and butter, and you have as good plain living as you could get in England.

3. Houses are comfortable.

4. Dress. Native dress a matter of taste; we prefer it to English. In the coast stations they don't wear it.

5. The people, at any rate here in North China, are extremely well-disposed, constantly asking you to drink tea; in two or three provinces, however, it is not so.

6. Lastly, as regards opportunities, they are simply innumerable. Doors open on all hands. In the street you can always get an attentive congregation. Around here, in SHAN-SI, is a blessed work going on. We want *labourers*, who know God, and believe in His Holy Spirit.

Yours affectionately in Jesus,

STANLEY P. SMITH,  
C. T. STUDD.

From Rev. W. W. CASSELS.

*Ping-yang Fu, China, 15th Nov., 1885.*

ENCLOSED you will see a copy of one of the sheet-tracts we are now circulating throughout this neighbourhood. It is headed, "Forgiveness of Sin Plan," and just states the main facts of the Gospel in simple terms. It is such a pleasure and privilege to be able to take a packet of these out every afternoon, and distribute them in the streets, or hand them into the shops, stopping now and then to say a few broken words in explanation of them to a little group of listeners. This little work for our blessed Master gets more and more engrossing, so that I never spend a day without being out for the greater part of an hour doing this. The people receive the tracts courteously on the whole, and assent to a good deal of what one says. Oh, that it may be impressed upon their hearts!

You must not, however, run away with the idea that I am able to do a lot of speaking. Not so. I can only just repeat a few sentences again and again, with little variation. But it is a great pleasure that one is understood, and to know that a good number of people are getting hold of the most important truths of the Gospel. We are, however, praying earnestly for more than this,

and I do trust we shall be able to tell of real change of heart and life in some cases before long. Our expectation is from Him.

We have also posted a good number of these tracts on the walls and gateways of the city, and notice that they attract attention and are being read. We have circulated some *five thousand* already in this neighbourhood. They are printed in the city, and are not very expensive; but we believe they are worth all we have to give for them, and much more.

I think I have already told you that the opium-curing work in connection with this station has re-opened, and there are now generally some six or eight, or more, men in at a time. This has brought me in patients to treat with my medicines, for the men generally suffer in health during the time that they are under treatment for breaking off the opium-smoking, and need other medicine, besides the pills regularly given to keep up their strength, and when once it gets about that one has medicine, all kinds of people turn up with various aches and ills, hoping to be cured. But my medicine-book often fails to give me the needed direction.

From Mr. STANLEY SMITH.

*Ping-yang Fu, November 28th.*

OH, how glad my soul is to testify that JESUS fully satisfies, and that if I were asked, "If now you had your choice, where would you like to be in the world?" I should answer, "In Ping-yang Fu." We are in this life, it seems, literally beset and besieged with grace; for the GOD of all grace is with us and around us, and spies out all our ways—yes, "Thou GOD seest me," that oft misquoted yet most helpful text. He "sees," not to find fault, but (as in Hagar's case) to comfort and bless.

May I give you a text? "We rest on Thee, and in Thy Name we go." I think the connection between rest in Him and active service for Him is so precious. We are finding out that His rest is glorious.

Mr. Baller has written four such excellent tracts, and we have been circulating them broadly. We use the

paste-pot a good deal, and on a small scale these tracts pasted on walls and available places in Ping-yang remind one of "Colman's Mustard" in England. It is my firm belief that one tract, judiciously pasted, is worth ten given away.

Mr. Beauchamp and I had a nice little outing about a fortnight ago. We walked to Hong-tong, about twenty miles off, and next day "attacked" the town; took a tract to every shop, sold 400 cash worth of books, and had opportunities of speaking to many little groups; next day, walked to a town ten miles further on and did the same there.

I am gathering some lads on a Sunday afternoon to sing to and tell them of JESUS. I trust this will reach the homes of some.

From Mr. HOSTE.

*Kuh-wu Hien, Nov. 28th.*

WHAT has struck some of us very much is the wonderful openness of the country in these regions to the Gospel. I can scarcely realise it that here are all these masses just as open to the Gospel as our

people at home; when one remembers the state of things a generation back, one does indeed praise God for the walls He has broken down. May He help us not to be slack in seizing the opportunity whilst everything is so quiet and easy.

*CAMBRIDGE.*

*EDINBURGH.*

# Echoes.

---

*"The joy of loyal service to the King  
Shone through them all, and lit up other lives  
With the new fire of faith, that ever strives,  
Like a swift-kindling beacon, far to fling  
The tidings of His victory, and claim  
New subjects for His realm, new honour for His Name."*

F. R. HAVERGAL.

*INDIA.*

*CHINA.*



# Echoes

## FROM EDINBURGH.

### A Work of Grace among Students.

By Rev. PROFESSOR A. H. CHARTERIS, D.D.,  
*Chaplain to the Queen.*

**D**URING the past winter session the University of Edinburgh has had a new experience. If any of our readers had been on the platform in the Oddfellows' Hall on one of the Sundays in March, he would have seen about a thousand young men—all students, listening to a Gospel address; and have found that some hundreds of them were ready to rise and testify before their class-fellows and all men that they had become Christians during the previous three or four months. He would have found that many others had received such a deepening of faith and strengthening of hope as made all things new to them. If he had waited till the close of the meeting he would have seen scores of students remaining in the benches to have a talk with those who knew more of the Christian life than themselves. He would have found, moreover, that it had been an Academic movement; that none but students had been admitted to the meetings, and that University men had been the speakers. He would have heard also from occasional intimations, or from the reports of delegates, that students and professors had visited the other Universities of Scotland to give a simple statement of the work of grace which GOD has been pleased to work in Edinburgh; and that not only had the speakers been welcomed by their fellow-students, but that in those other cities also many were coming forward to declare themselves followers of JESUS CHRIST. He would probably have been struck by the frequent phrase, "I then resolved to come out for CHRIST," or by the exhortation, "My fellow-students, let us be out-and-out for JESUS." And all this not only with an utter absence of excitement in word or deed, but with an orderly simple solemnity which was as strange as it was impressive. It was easy from the platform to see by the quickly-changing colour, or the dim eye and quivering lip, how great was the struggle in some young heart; and sometimes when a student sat still on his bench after others had filed out, the marks of the struggle were still seen on his face, though usually he seemed to be unconscious of all but his wish and prayer that help would come. Most notable, however, was the fact, that over the meeting, as a whole, there was a sense of happiness; most of the men were glad to be there, they were in the right place, and they knew it; their presence testified that their aim in life would henceforth be to "seek first the kingdom of GOD and His righteousness," and that they knew this to be the divine order of things.

No one who has been in sympathy with this movement from the first, and has seen it grow, can doubt that the hand of GOD is working among us. By no human agency could the results have been brought about. Only eighteen months ago it was said by members of the Medical Students' Christian Association 'hat one could scarcely

venture to declare himself a Christian because of the overwhelming number of his class-fellows who were materialists, and who, therefore, could find no room for a SAVIOUR in their theory of the universe. Whereas now the Christian students are united, avowed, eager, hopeful, pressing their comrades to share with them the new joy of "shepherded peace."

I am inclined to think that the new state of things may be said to have begun with the last day of our Tercentenary. In *Life and Work* for June, 1884, Dr. Cameron Lees told how, on that day, men of renown rose one after another to urge on the assembled students to forbid the separation of science from religion, and to hold fast their faith in the living GOD. But the visible beginning came in the addresses of two young missionaries, themselves fresh from College. In the beginning of December, as some senior students were praying for some means of doing good among their comrades, a proposal came to have a meeting of students to hear the late captain of the Cambridge Cricket Eleven, and the stroke oar of the Cambridge Boat, who were about to go as missionaries to China. Many had heard of Stanley Smith; to every one who knew anything of cricket the name of Studd was familiar. And so the word went round our class-rooms, "Let us go and give a welcome to the athlete missionaries." The men gathered, about a thousand, and the two missionaries spoke, well supported by Mr. Landale, who is home from China, and others. Smith would have made his mark as an orator anywhere; he has unusual powers of thought, imagination, and utterance, and a colder man than he would have been roused by the audience to whom he was invited to tell how the "love of CHRIST constrained him" to give up all home prospects and go to far-off China to preach the Gospel. Studd has not the gifts of an orator, but he never went more straight at the mark in the cricket-field than he did in his manly narrative of the way GOD had led him for years, from stage to stage of the Christian life, until he was ready to forsake father and mother and home and friends because of his love for his REDEEMER. The students were spell-bound. Those two speakers were so manly—types indeed of handsome, healthy manhood—were so happy, spoke in such unconventional style, that when they had done, hundreds of students, who had little thought of such a thing when they came into the hall, crowded round them to grasp their hand, followed them to the train by which they were going right off to London, and were on the platform, saying, "GOD speed you," when the train steamed away. The end of it was that Studd and Smith were persuaded to come back; once, twice, and thrice they spoke again. The first night after their return—a Sunday evening—brought nearly

two thousand students round them, and the old spell was felt, and the ever-new blessing was experienced. Before they left Edinburgh for the last time many had told them, and all others who cared to know, that henceforth they would be followers of CHRIST. And the work has gone on ever since. The meetings on Sunday evening, and the prayer meeting on Wednesday, have never ceased. I began this paper by saying how the hall looked on the last Sundays in March before the classes broke up. For many weeks the meetings have been addressed by Professor Henry Drummond, whose fame as a charming writer predisposed his first audience to hear him gladly, and whose power as a Christian expositor has made him greatly beloved by the increasing crowds that sit at his feet.

There are many other things I should have liked to speak about. They crowd upon me as I feel that I must close. The medical students—whose admirable "Christian Association" invited Studd and Smith—have had the greatest blessing. Some may say that they needed it most. I do not think that, but I believe they were most ready for it, and were waiting for it. Every Sunday morning every ward in our great hospital is visited by Christian medical students, who read and pray with the poor sufferers, and in every one those students hold a devotional service. And thereafter those visitors, with their own need freshly felt because they have been trying to help others, have a meeting of their own, to pray for a blessing on themselves and on their work, and on the University. It is no wonder that they have been allowed to lead the University all through the session; and now the billets for special services in country towns during the recess announce that the meetings are to be addressed "By Medical Students and others." We even had the phenomenon in the Divinity Hall of a deputation of three of those medical students coming up to tell divinity students of the remarkable work of grace in the University. But it has not been confined to them. Students of every name have shared in the work and in the blessing. All this has gone on so quietly that many, both professors and students, scarcely heard of the meetings, and cer-

tainly did not know how wonderful they were, until quite lately.

Perhaps, as having gone with students to another university, I may be allowed to say of the speeches of that deputation, what I believe was true of all the rest as well, that every man simply recounted in his own way the reasons for his being a Christian, and invited his fellow-students to test and try how good GOD is to them that seek Him. A student of science told how much happier he had been since he became "out and out" a Christian, and how much more trouble religion had been to him when he was halting between two opinions; a divinity student told how much brighter his life had been since he not only prayed in secret, but avowed his faith, and then he urged his hearers to "confess with the mouth the LORD JESUS, as well as to believe in the heart;" two medical students told how they had fallen from Christian life, though they had never quite forgotten the lessons of childhood and home, and how they were now able to speak of peace and power to serve CHRIST; one who was born among the heathen told how cold he had thought our Christian nation until this awakening brought him Christian friends; and another, a student of philosophy, told how he had long known what now he felt to be the very truth of the Gospel. Those short addresses, of ten minutes each, had a marked result. They were not like what is usually called preaching the Gospel—they were like short chapters from the Acts, bits of real experience, histories of the actual work of the HOLY SPIRIT. That was their power; and one wonders why we so seldom preach or hear sermons of the same kind.

Will all this last? say some. Why should it not? Those men are studying the Bible as men who hope to find the guidance of their life in it; they are praying to CHRIST as those who know that He hears them; they are trusting to a strength greater than their own. What should all the good pass away? Rather, how can it pass? It is surely of GOD. We expect that it will spread and grow; we pray GOD to make it leaven the whole University.—*From "Life and Work."*

## The Work of God in the University of Edinburgh.

*An Address delivered at the Annual Meeting of the China Inland Mission, by*

*Mr. JOHN C. THOMSON, M.A.*

*(Of Edinburgh University.)*

MR. BROOMHALL has already referred to the connection between the great work we have had in Edinburgh University and the China Inland Mission, and therefore I shall at once proceed to give a short sketch of that work. The story with which I have to deal is that of a movement perhaps the most wonderful that ever had place in the history of university students, certainly the strangest that ever took place in the history of Scottish Universities. I have to tell you how our great Edinburgh University and the allied medical schools, with between three and four thousand students, have been shaken to their very depths; how the work has spread to all the other Universities of Scotland; and how, already, as the students of these Universities have spread themselves far and wide, the work is spreading itself in all its depth and reality throughout the whole country, I might almost say, throughout the whole world.

To tell you the story in all its details would take long.

I can only briefly sketch a few of the leading points in connection with it; and I shall confine myself to what I have personally seen.

### RISE OF THE MOVEMENT.

About the beginning of the late winter session there was a feeling among the Christian students that something must be done for our unconverted fellow-students; and accordingly, earnest prayer began to rise both in the Medical Students' Christian Association and in the University prayer-meeting—with both of which I have a very intimate connection—that GOD would send times of refreshing from His presence. We laid ourselves anew in His hands, consecrated our service to Him, and offered ourselves as willing to do anything, if He would only show us what He would have us do.

Things were just in this position, when about the beginning of December a letter came from London to say

that several Cambridge students were about to leave for China in connection with the China Inland Mission, and that two of them, Mr. Studd, late captain of the Cambridge cricket eleven, and Mr. Stanley Smith, late stroke-oar of the Cambridge eight, were willing to hold a meeting with the Edinburgh students, and explain to them the reasons why they had so devoted their lives. This seemed a most direct answer to our prayers, and we most heartily accepted the offer that was made.

We arranged to have a meeting in what is called the Free Assembly Hall, in Edinburgh. It is a large hall, and we took it with some degree of fear. There were two fears;—the first, that there would not be a meeting; the second, that if there should be, there would be a "row"—a very common thing amongst Scottish students. The evening came. Both our fears proved groundless. The body of the hall was filled; and, instead of the comic songs that usually characterise a week-day meeting of the students in Edinburgh, a perfect stillness filled the hall. We felt from the first that GOD was there, and that GOD was working; and before our friends came to the platform we felt that there was going to be a great blessing. Mr. Studd told the story which, I suppose, many of those here have heard. He told how graciously GOD had dealt with him, and how he had been led on step by step, until he felt that he must devote his life to GOD's work in China; and his simple Anglo-Saxon carried our men with him. A very deep impression was made. The fact that a man with such prospects as he had should thus devote himself and his fortune, gave them an interest in him from the very first.

Then Mr. Landale, who is on this platform, told of what he himself had seen in China. He testified to the literary character of the Chinese, and to the fact that intellects could be found there to be compared, and favourably compared, with perhaps any to be found in that hall.

And then Mr. Stanley Smith stood up. He took a text. It was: "They feared the LORD, and served their own gods;" and he showed in words of burning scorn how Christians now-a-days are doing just what those shameless Samaritans did. They are fearing the LORD in name, but, in reality, they are serving their own gods. As he spoke, our hearts condemned us. The Christians got a blessing. A still small voice seemed to come to many of us—"Thou art the man"; and when the Christians get a blessing, it generally flows through them to those who are unsaved.

At the end of the meeting, our friends had to leave by an early train for London; but before it closed, an opportunity was given to any who might feel interested in them, to come and shake hands, and wish them God-speed as they left, perhaps never to be seen again in Edinburgh. We expected that a dozen or two of the more prominent Christians would step forward to shake hands and wish them well. What was our surprise when two or three hundred men crowded round the platform, eager to grasp the hands of the men whom they had learnt in that short while to respect as much as formerly they had admired them for their athletic reputations. We felt that they had got a hold of the Scottish students such as no other man ever had, and we pressed them to come back if they possibly could and give us another word. They said that their time was nearly all taken up with engagements already made, but that they would come back, seeing that it seemed so desirable.

#### ITS ASTONISHING DEVELOPMENT.

The 18th of January was fixed on as the day for the next meeting. That was a Sabbath, and we found afterwards that they were able to arrange also for the Monday.

This time our faith was stronger. We took the largest hall in the city, and waited expectantly. On the Saturday before those meetings, the members of the University prayer-meeting held a devotional service for the one purpose of praying for blessing to rest on them. There was a large meeting, and the spirit of prayer and of power was amongst us in a most wonderful manner. For over an hour, one after another of our number rose without one single pause, and we felt that GOD was going to give a blessing, such as we had never seen before.

The next evening, the body of the large hall was filled. Very nearly two thousand of the students of our University must have been present to hear the simple testimony of these devoted men of GOD. Mr. Studd again recited his simple story. Mr. Stanley Smith again spoke in words of burning eloquence; and Mr. Radcliffe made a fervent appeal for men to consecrate themselves to the service of GOD, and lay themselves in His hands that, if He should so require them, they might go abroad and preach the Gospel to the heathen. We had a wonderful time afterwards. I should think that three-fourths of that meeting waited to an after meeting, and the great hall was covered with men anxious about their souls. Christians were stimulated all round, and many I believe that night came to an out-and-out decision for GOD.

The following evening, we met again in the Free Assembly Hall, and again we had times of great blessing. To the men whom GOD had so signally used we said, "Can you not possibly come back?" They said, "Well, we are going to the West. We are to pass this way again on Friday, and we shall be glad if you arrange it to meet your students again then."

Again we met in the same hall, and I think that I never saw a meeting like that. We got a special lease of the hall. We ought to have left it about half-past ten, but got permission to remain till midnight; and up to that hour the floor was covered with men anxiously inquiring, "What must I do to be saved?"

#### ITS COURSE AND PROGRESS.

Well, to cut the story short, we felt that this work must go on among our students; and every Sabbath evening since then, Professor Henry Drummond has addressed students' meetings in the Oddfellows' Hall in Edinburgh. Sabbath evening after Sabbath evening, up to the close of the session, that hall was filled with men anxiously inquiring after more light on spiritual things. Professor Drummond is a scientific man, and couched what he had to say in scientific language; he just carried the students along with him. The students of Edinburgh, as a whole, are perfectly in love with Professor Drummond. There, night after night, souls have been born again. There, night after night, Christians seem to have received greater stimulus and strengthening, and the amount of blessing it is impossible to estimate, or in any measure to realise.

We were told that this was a matter of excitement; that that great meeting with the Cambridge athletes was all well enough, but that the movement would gradually die away. The very opposite was the fact. The meetings became more and more crowded, until, towards the end of the session, the hall, which is seated to hold about seven hundred and fifty, was estimated to contain about a thousand men, and some evenings even more.

On the 21st of February a new Principal was installed in the University, Sir William Muir, K.C.S.I. On the following evening he sat on the evangelistic platform to show his sympathy with the work which had been going on in our midst. A week afterwards he again appeared among us; and this time he spoke. His words were: "Religion, gentlemen, must be everything, or it is nothing;" and as the venerable saint urged these men to

be out-and-out for GOD, that great meeting was moved to its very depths. Such was the work last winter.

At the end of the winter session, not less than fifteen hundred men must have left our University, not to return during the summer months, and yet, in spite of that fact, the hall was crowded again last Sabbath evening. The Right Honourable the Lord High Commissioner to the General Assembly, at present in session in Edinburgh, Lord Aberdeen, occupied the chair, and delivered a short address. Professor Drummond afterwards addressed the students, and there seemed an impression as deep as ever. A most wonderful work seems to be going forward in our University. We seem just at the beginning of it. It appears to be developing every day, and we scarcely know now what to expect. We are past the point of being surprised at anything.

#### ITS GENERAL CHARACTERISTICS AND RESULTS.

As to the general character of the work, one or two words. The first thing has been this—the quiet, deeply impressive character of all the meetings. There has been no excitement. I do not deprecate emotion: there ought to be emotion in this matter, surely, if there may be emotion about our ordinary affairs. But emotion has been comparatively out of sight. There has been always a deep feeling that GOD was there, and that GOD was working.

The present work has been carried forward by the very best men in our University. Some of our best-known professors, and some of our assistant-professors, who have already made names for themselves which will live even though they were now cut off in their mere youth, have been the men who have been standing prominently forward. And among the students it has not been any one set, but our very best intellects, our medallists, our scholars, our

bursars, our prize-men—these have been among the most prominent men in carrying forward this work.

And then, as to the results of the work, as I said before, we cannot estimate them. I believe that the number of conversions, even in our own University, is to be counted by hundreds and not by scores. And, as one result of the work, scores of men have given themselves up to mission work, and have entered on medical courses preparatory for it. Some while ago, I had occasion to be in the Medical Mission House. Dr. Lowe, the head of the mission, took up a pile of papers, and said to me: "These are all letters from men applying for admission to study in connection with our medical mission. I hold here thirty-five applications." That represents only a very small proportion of those who, as the result of this work, have devoted themselves to medical mission work.

About the middle of February we felt that this work must not stop within our own university walls. We offered deputations to the other universities, and our offers were cordially accepted. The result was, that we sent three deputations to Aberdeen, three to Glasgow, and two to St. Andrews. In all these universities work as real as in Edinburgh seemed to spring up. At the end of the session we felt that we must go further still, and that now we might spend our holiday in carrying the work to the young men of our country. More than a hundred men offered themselves for this service, and these have been scattered throughout the whole of Scotland, and to several parts of England, in deputations; and from all quarters, with very few exceptions, there have come reports of most wonderful work.

I have to ask you just to praise GOD with me and with Edinburgh University for sending among us those two missionaries-elect of the China Inland Mission, Studd and Stanley Smith.

## Visits of Edinburgh Students to other Universities.

*An Address by*

*Mr. JOHN C. THOMSON, M.A.*

*(Of Edinburgh University.)*

**A**FTER a brief reference to the address he had given at the afternoon meeting on the work of GOD in Edinburgh, Mr. Thomson said: We offered deputations to tell the story of the work to the other Scotch Universities. Our offer was heartily accepted by all, and the result was that we sent three deputations to Aberdeen, three to Glasgow, and two to St. Andrews.

#### VISITS TO THE UNIVERSITIES:—

##### ABERDEEN.

Aberdeen took up the matter most enthusiastically at first, and on the 28th of February our first deputation, consisting of Professor Greenfield, M.D., and seven students, left Edinburgh; I myself had the privilege of being a member of that deputation. We spent a great part of our time on the way to Aberdeen, a long while on Saturday evening, and a good deal of the Sabbath afternoon in waiting on GOD for blessing. We felt very weak. Aberdeen is built, for the most part, of granite, and the hearts of the people, we were told, are as hard as the granite of their own city; but we did not find it so. That GOD who has promised that they who wait upon Him shall renew their strength gave us wonderful strength. The majority of the deputation consisted of men who went to appear before a public audience for the first time in their lives, and went simply and only to testify to the fact that they had received blessing during the past few weeks. One of them, in fact, went to testify that

only on the previous Sabbath evening he had been in the bond of iniquity, but that that night he was rejoicing in his newly-found SAVIOUR.

We found a meeting of four hundred men waiting for us in the Upper Hall of Marischal College, Aberdeen. One of our number told our story. Another made a short appeal. The second who spoke, by the way, is a Hindu, lately a Brahmin. Then two of the recently converted men gave their testimonies. Another made an appeal for immediate decision, Professor Greenfield spoke a few words very earnestly and very much to the point, and then we had our after-meeting. Seventy men waited to the after-meeting; the two other members of the deputation gave simple testimony, and then we proceeded to our conversation-meeting. Before that, however, an Aberdeen medical professor stood up, and asked to be allowed to say a word. He said: "I, at least, have got a blessing from the visit of the deputation from Edinburgh," and he urged those men to band themselves together, and carry forward the work which was evidently begun among them; and he promised that he, at least, would be at their disposal, whenever they liked to call upon him. The Sabbath evening afterwards he was in the chair.

When our second deputation went to Aberdeen, I had the privilege of again being present, and again we had wonderful blessing. The after-meeting was about double the size of the first, and great good was done. Christians



were roused, and many students came to decision for CHRIST there and then.

I should like to tell you some of these cases. They are most interesting; but time does not allow me. I will just mention one or two. A senior medical student came to decision at our first meeting, and he has since then graduated as a medical man in his university. He came to me on the second night in the after-meeting, and shook me by the hand. "I do thank you," he said, "for speaking to me last Sabbath evening. Last week has been a week of such joy as I never knew before. Last Sabbath evening I never slept a wink for very joy."

Another senior medical student I addressed in our first after-meeting. I saw him smiling in the meeting, and I was sure that he was a Christian man. I walked up to him, and I said: "You are a Christian, are you not?" He said: "Yes, I am." "How long have you been so?" He replied: "I just decided to-night while the meeting was going on." I have heard from that man since that he is actively living for GOD.

#### GLASGOW.

Professor Grainger Stewart, M.D., one of our other medical professors, led a deputation consisting of thirteen men, among whom were some of our finest intellects, to Glasgow. They found a meeting of seven or eight hundred Glasgow students awaiting them. I had not the privilege of being in Glasgow myself, but I was told that the work there rivalled in depth and reality even the work that was going on in Edinburgh.

#### ST. ANDREWS.

The Rev. Professor Charteris, D.D., led some half-a-dozen men to St. Andrews, which is a much smaller university than the others, and consequently the meetings were much smaller, but the work seemed as real and true as in any of the others. I was a member of the second deputation to St. Andrews, and I saw there what I never saw before. At the end of the first meeting the Christians all retired from the hall—I never understood how they managed to do it. But a great many unconverted men waited to ask: "What must I do to be saved?" and there they sat, one here, and another there, and another there, patiently waiting until those of us who were conversing with them had time to come to them; and there they one by one accepted the great salvation which we had to offer. I have heard from several of these men since, and they are actively living for the glory of that SAVIOUR whom they found that night.

#### THE "HOLIDAY MISSION."

I should like to say a few words about the deputations which we have been sending out since the session closed. As the end of the session approached we felt that we must, if possible, carry this work still further, and altogether outside university walls. We resolved to try to reach the young men of our country. Over one hundred men at once volunteered for the work, and these men were scattered in deputations of some half-a-dozen over the whole of Scotland and to one or two towns in England. Just before the meeting, I jotted down the names of some of the towns we visited—Bathgate, Stirling, Perth, Falkirk, Boness, Queensferry, Dunfermline, Musselburgh, Wick, Greenock, Jedburgh, Dunbar, Cupar-Fife, Alloa, Kirkcaldy, Broxburn, Duns, Arbroath, Crieff, Brighton, Bradford. We sent our deputations away to the extreme north, to the Pentland Firth; to the extreme south, to the Channel coast; and to the extreme west; and from all quarters there came tidings of the most marvellous blessing. By the way, we addressed only young men's meetings, or, at least, almost entirely so; and wherever we went those who were converted came right out for GOD.

#### INTERESTING CASES.

In one town my co-secretary happened to be present. He is a lawyer, and he saw, away at the back of the hall, a young lawyer who was formerly in the same classes in the University with himself. Immediately after the meeting he made straight for that man, who, after some conversation, came clearly out for CHRIST. "I am going to-morrow to the court-house," he said, "to confess CHRIST"; and he did.

In another place there was present a divinity student. Although he had been studying divinity, and preparing for some six or seven years to be a minister of the Gospel, he had never known the Gospel himself. But one night in our meeting he found CHRIST, and the next night he stood up in our large meeting in Stirling to say, that, although he had preached again and again in that town, he never before had known the Gospel, but now he did, and was rejoicing in the LORD JESUS CHRIST. That man has since then been working actively on our deputations and has been greatly used of GOD.

#### THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY OF THE FREE CHURCH.

Had I been speaking two days ago, I should have been prepared to sit down now; but just one word further. Yesterday I had the privilege of being present with a deputation to the General Assembly of the Free Church of Scotland, at present sitting in Edinburgh. Professor Grainger Stewart introduced the deputation, and another student and myself addressed the assembly, and told our story. After that, the meeting was thrown open, and a great many ministers, and several laymen (members of Assembly), stood up, and testified to blessing having come to their district during the past month. Nearly to a man they had to testify that the blessing had come through our deputations. One minister came from Wick, another from Greenock, another from Crieff, two men from Aberdeen, and so on. I would like just to mention the case of the layman from Aberdeen who stood up. It was Major Ross. With tears in his eyes, he said that he had reason to bless the coming of Studd and Stanley Smith to Aberdeen. "I have been praying for years," he said, "that GOD would incline the hearts of my boys to become ministers of the Gospel; and He has given me more than I asked. Two of them have, since their visit, decided to become missionaries. One of them," he said—and many of you know his name—"one of them is already making his way into the interior of Africa, under the African Lakes Company, and the other," he continued, "has just entered on a medical course in Aberdeen, preparatory to going abroad as a medical missionary."

The story I had to tell, up to this point, was regarding what we saw from the centre; but it seems to me that the testimony of these witnesses from without has greater force than anything that I could say. They testified that GOD had worked with our men wherever they had gone, and worked wondrously; and the secret of their power was this:—*Our mission was a mission not of advocates, but of witnesses.* Our men stood up simply and only to testify, "I am a saved man. I am a living witness to the truth of that Gospel which you have heard preached all your lives"; and before these simple testimonies men could not stand. GOD worked wondrously through them.

There is a lesson here. Many of us feel that we can do nothing for CHRIST. We can pray—yes; but we can do nothing further: we are so weak! Can you not say: "I am a saved man; I am a saved woman; CHRIST saved me; He can save you"? Surely we can. That is the lesson which I have drawn from our deputation work; and that is the lesson which I should like to leave with you.

## FROM CAMBRIDGE.

## The Spirit of God Unfettered.

By the Rev. C. E. SEARLE, D.D.

*(Master of Pembroke College.)*

THE view I take, then, of Samson's life is, that it was a witness to God's Spirit from the beginning to the end. We should lose much of the teaching of it if we believed that such a career is altogether out of date. I do not mean, of course, that the same feats of strength will be witnessed again, but I assert that heroic feats of physical courage will be done, greater feats, too, of moral courage, and some such it will be good to put before you for imitation. In every generation, I believe, they are to be found, and in our own not less than others. And for such an illustration in our own day, one naturally turns to our latest modern hero, Gordon, whose life is almost as strange and eventful as that of any of the heroes of Hebrew history, and, I believe, it was none the less inspired. He himself traced his superhuman faith and energy to this source, to God working in Him, enabling him to attempt any venture in His service and cheerfully to die for Him. But this would be a somewhat stale and hackneyed example, and I am glad to be able to produce another from our own stores, from Cambridge itself. For what a startling spectacle was witnessed here in February, when two of our best-known athletes ventured with some others, two being officers of the army, to stand up on the platform of the Guildhall to make openly a confession of faith, and to say that God had called them to become missionaries of His Gospel, and that they were ready at their own cost to go to China, forsaking everything for Christ's sake. These are reported to be Mr. Studd's words: "I want to recommend to you my Master; I have tried many ways of pleasure in my time, I have tasted most of the pleasures this world can give. I do not suppose there is one that I have not experienced, but I can tell you that these pleasures are as nothing compared to my present joy. I had formerly as much love for cricket as any man could have, but when the Lord Jesus came into my heart, I found that I had something infinitely better. My heart was no longer in the game, I wanted to win souls." What priceless testimony is this to the reality of the Spirit! What a victory is scored to faith! for however eccentric his conduct may be thought, plainly he has demonstrated that there are unseen powers that sway a man's heart much more forcibly than any motives of the world. We who can recollect the strong man, how great he would rise up with his bat, with what force he would hurl his ball, how grand an ovation he would receive as captain of the victorious eleven, after some international contest, who knew how such a man is sought out, caressed, and idolised, can in some measure estimate his sacrifice, or rather the new force that has laid hold of him. For he was not leading a sinful life, but simply says that a stronger fascination than anything in the world has come over him, and he submits like a captive to it, with his eyes open, rationally and willingly, and in the new service finds a satisfaction far excelling the old.

But to digress for a moment. My candour shall not yield to my admiration of these men, and I will express what I think not a few of us feel, that we should have been glad if to some other mission they had devoted themselves; to Delhi, for instance, which has for two years been importunate in her demand for men; or to Zanzibar, which, like Delhi, has a close connection with

the University; or if they had joined the venerable S.P.G., or the Church Missionary Society, those tried and approved organisations. Then, too, there must be misgivings, where the Apostolic Order is ignored, and Church principles are merely treated as "denominational preferences," and the Historic Church, the living Society which Christ left as His witness on earth, and keeper of His truths, with its creeds and liturgies and traditions, is set aside as if it did not exist. I candidly give utterance to my objections so that other ardent young men may ponder over them; yet I am in no mood to carp and criticise and withhold a genuine good-speed to such nobly adventurous men. In its broad features, the picture of that surrender of our manliest youths to God is one of the most pleasing pictures I have seen in my life, and I believe it will tend greatly to strengthen religion here. These sunny youths—for such is said to be the meaning of Samson—with their good temper (such as strong men are credited with), with their training and power of enduring hardships, will be good exponents of the Gospel in its unselfish side, and will greatly recommend it in their persons, however deficient the ecclesiastical system may be that they bring with them.

To follow out another parallel, our athletes almost equal Samson in the apparent inadequacy of their equipment and neglect of means. But no doubt they fortify themselves with the argument that God loves to use trivial means to effect great ends—a small pebble in David's hand to bring down a giant, an ox-goad in Shamgar's hand to work a national deliverance, a stone, rough from the mountains to overthrow Nebuchadnezzar's Colossus; and thus encouraged, without scientific weapons, such as our theological armouries supply, they have gone forth strong in faith alone. Nor do I deem any success impossible to them, nor should I be surprised at the paradox of St. Paul once again repeating itself—that God has chosen "the foolish things of the world to confound the wise, and the weak things of the world to confound the mighty; and things which are despised, and things which are not, to bring to nought things which are," that no flesh should glory in His presence. The progress of modern Christian missions for the last hundred years is in confirmation of this sentence, for it must be acknowledged that the most remarkable triumphs have fallen to the lot of men who have worked outside the Church of England, and done without her training. The Independents may claim to have given its first Christianity to Madagascar, the Wesleyans to Fiji, the Baptists the first to make converts in Northern India, and translate the Scriptures. Orthodoxy, putting in its sole claim as a channel of grace, is at first humiliated by these facts, but will afterwards rejoice to find the Spirit of God so unfettered and impartial, and thus taught, a larger toleration will extend a wider embrace towards all the non-conforming bodies and irregular missionary agencies, such, at least, as are plainly furthering the Gospel. For the judge, like the prophet, rose up outside the Established Church, and was not necessarily of the priestly tribe, and so we may expect God sometimes to work outside of His ordinances. And if out of our body men should arise of an eccentric and unconventional type,

the Church of England must not repeat her old mistakes, and through timidity or jealousy refuse their singular gifts—for we acted towards Wesley and Whitefield the same ungenerous part that the men of Judah acted to-

wards Samson, when they bound their own deliverer and gave him up who would have helped them mightily.—*From the University Sermon preached at St. Mary's Church, Sunday, Oct. 18th, 1885.*

## FROM LEICESTER.

### Touched with a New Fire.

(From "Seven Rules for Daily Living.")

By Rev. F. B. MEYER, B.A.

THESE brief and simple words are intended for many earnest Christians who are dissatisfied with their present life, and long to enter that more blessed state of rest and peace of which they catch occasional glimpses; as white-plumaged sea-birds flash for a moment, far away over the breakers, and then are lost to sight.

The visit of Messrs. Stanley Smith and Studd to Melbourne Hall will always mark an epoch in my own life. Before then my Christian life had been spasmodic and fitful; now flaming up with enthusiasm, and then pacing wearily over leagues of grey ashes and cold cinders. I saw that these young men had something which I had not, but which was within them a constant source of rest and strength and joy. And never shall I forget a scene at 7 a.m., in the grey November morning, as daylight was flickering into the bedroom, paling the guttered candles, which from a very early hour had been lighting up the page of Scripture, and revealing the figures of the devoted Bible-students, who wore the old cricketing or boating costume of earlier days, to render them less sensible of the raw, damp climate. The talk we held then was one of the formative influences of my life. Why could I not do what they had done? Why should I not

yield my whole nature to God, working out day by day *that* which He would will and work within? Why should not I be a vessel, though only of earthenware, meet for the Master's use, because purged and sanctified?

There was nothing new in what they told me. They said that "A man must not only believe in Christ for final salvation, but must trust Him for victory over every sin, and for deliverance from every care." They said that "The Lord Jesus was willing to abide in the heart which was wholly yielded up to Him." They said that "If there were some things in our lives that made it difficult for us to surrender our whole nature to Christ, yet if we were willing to be made willing to surrender them, He would make us not only willing but glad." They said that "Directly we give or attempt to give ourselves to Him, He takes us." All this was simple enough. I could have said it myself. But they urged me to take the definite step; and I shall be for ever thankful that they did. And if in a distant country they should read this page, let them be encouraged to learn that one heart at least has been touched with a new fire, and that one voice is raised in prayer for their increase in the knowledge and love of Him who has become more real to the suppliant because of their brotherly words.

## FROM INDIA.

### The Revival of Missionary Enthusiasm.

By J. L. PHILLIPS, M.D.

(Of Midnapore, India.)

EMERSON'S profound remark that "every great and commanding movement in the annals of the world is the triumph of enthusiasm" has no finer illustration in modern times than that seen in the history of missionary enterprise. Our earliest missionaries to pagan lands—William Carey and his coadjutors in England, and Adoniram Judson and his associates in America—were genuine enthusiasts.

Carey's "Ask great things of God, and attempt great things for God," will never cease to be the ringing missionary motto of the Church; for it meant faith and pluck combined.

The English mails have brought us no news for many months so cheering as the reports of the Exeter Hall meeting, and the Cambridge and Oxford meetings on behalf of the China Inland Mission. The valedictory services of those young English volunteers for one of the most perilous of foreign fields have stirred up missionary enthusiasm in Great Britain to a pitch hardly ever reached before. And we are beginning to feel it over

here in this the greatest and brightest of England's foreign possessions. There is something so unique about that group of young fellows, who so bravely said good-bye the other day to home and friends, and started for their life-work in China.

The testimony of Dr. Ward, of *The Independent*, in his communications from Turkey, has, no doubt, set intelligent men to thinking on the wonderful openings for Christian work in Mohammedan and heathen lands as they never thought before. His strong words must make our young men at home feel that far too many are quietly, almost unconsciously, settling down in our home churches, while the vast field to which Christ calls us is left largely destitute.

Let our missionary enthusiasm get the better of our denominational preferences, and there will be no more crowding of half-a-dozen sects in little villages, while the wide world waits for the messengers of the Cross.

But a few years before his death, Dr. Duff, in one of his

magnetic addresses, spoke of the Christian Church as "playing at missions." Thank God, a better day has come! The companies of earnest men and women eagerly and hope-fully moving into China and Central Africa, carrying the banner of the Cross, are teaching us how to "attempt great things for God." Great Britain—God bless her!—is nobly taking the lead. May America hold not back! American missions in all lands are crying for reinforcements.

May the cry be responded to with spirit and alacrity. Bishop Taylor—Heaven help him!—has taught our young men how cheerfully an old man can carry the war into Africa. Let a full thousand, a royal regiment of young men, from our Atlantic sea-board to the Golden Gate, volunteer as eagerly as the Cambridge athletes did for the front.—*From the "New York Independent," Sept. 10th, 1885.*

### FROM CEYLON.

## Soldiers of the Cross.

(*From the Ceylon Observer, March 6th, 1885.*)

COLOMBO has recently been visited by seven "soldiers of the Cross," young men belonging to good old English families—Eton boys, Cambridge undergraduates, distinguished on the river and in the field above their fellows, who but a short time ago were seeking pleasure with the world at their feet, some of them in the army and all of them ready to do their duty in the ordinary service of their country. But to them came suddenly a higher call than that of "Queen and country," and no one in Colombo who came in contact with these young men during the past week could help feeling deeply impressed and solemnised with the sense of entire devotion and singleness of purpose which is carrying them to the Far Eastern Campaign on which they are about to enter.

Who will say that the days of chivalry, Christian chivalry, are over? Missionaries we have had in the East who had given up much of home ties and comforts for the cause they had at heart; but seldom has England given seven of her sons, who have apparently thrown aside so much in personal comfort and ties of kindred and friendship as those who have just passed on to work in the vast interior of China. They have gone in the very prime of their youth, eager to spend and be spent in the service of their Master, their Captain and King. They present wonderful examples of unity in diversity and diversity in unity. Diverse in their mental as well as physical gifts, they are as one man in their simple, unwavering conviction of the supreme importance of the service in which they have enlisted.

### FROM CHINA.

## A New Campaign in China.

*By the Rev. HENRY BLODGET, D.D.*

(*Of Peking.*)

**A**MONG the seventy and more missionaries who have recently come to China from England, in connection with the China Inland Mission, are five graduates of Cambridge University, and two young officers who have resigned their commission in the British army. After giving some account of them and the good done at their meetings in Shanghai, Dr. Blodget proceeds:—

At Tientsin the same blessing followed their labours. Some who had long halted between two opinions were brought to take a decided stand for Christ.

At Peking their circular letter, inviting all to attend evangelistic services, brought together many who seldom or never before had been found in such places. Among them were Roman Catholics, a Greek Catholic, and Protestants of various denominations. All listened most attentively while Mr. Stanley P. Smith set forth with great eloquence and power the simple truths of the Gospel. The services lasted for ten successive evenings, while meetings were also held each afternoon in different parts of the city. The simplicity and earnestness of these young missionaries won all hearts, and their preaching of the Gospel was with unusual power. Mr. Stanley P. Smith is only twenty-four years of age, but he has the burning zeal and eloquence of a Xavier.

It may have occurred to some of your readers, at one time or another, to ask, why would it not be reasonable for a young man in this age to follow the Lord Jesus wholly? Why need he bind himself by joining an order, and taking vows with others, or before others? Why, in

worship, use crosses and lighted candles in the daytime? Why worship the Virgin Mary, pervert the Lord's Supper, and in other things follow the errors of the Roman Church?

These brethren have for themselves answered these questions. They preach and teach the old Gospel in the spirit and power of such men as Finney and Kirk, Moody and Spurgeon. They have no new notions in regard to eschatology. They give themselves wholly to their work. The most remarkable thing in their preaching is their familiarity with and dependence upon the Bible. Their mouths are full of the most apt quotations from the Old Testament and the New, and they use these with great power. Their lives are marked by self-denial and prayer, with fasting. They visited no remarkable places in Peking, saw no sights, wondered at nothing, but made it their one object, while here, to seek for themselves and for Christians the power of God's Spirit according to His promise.

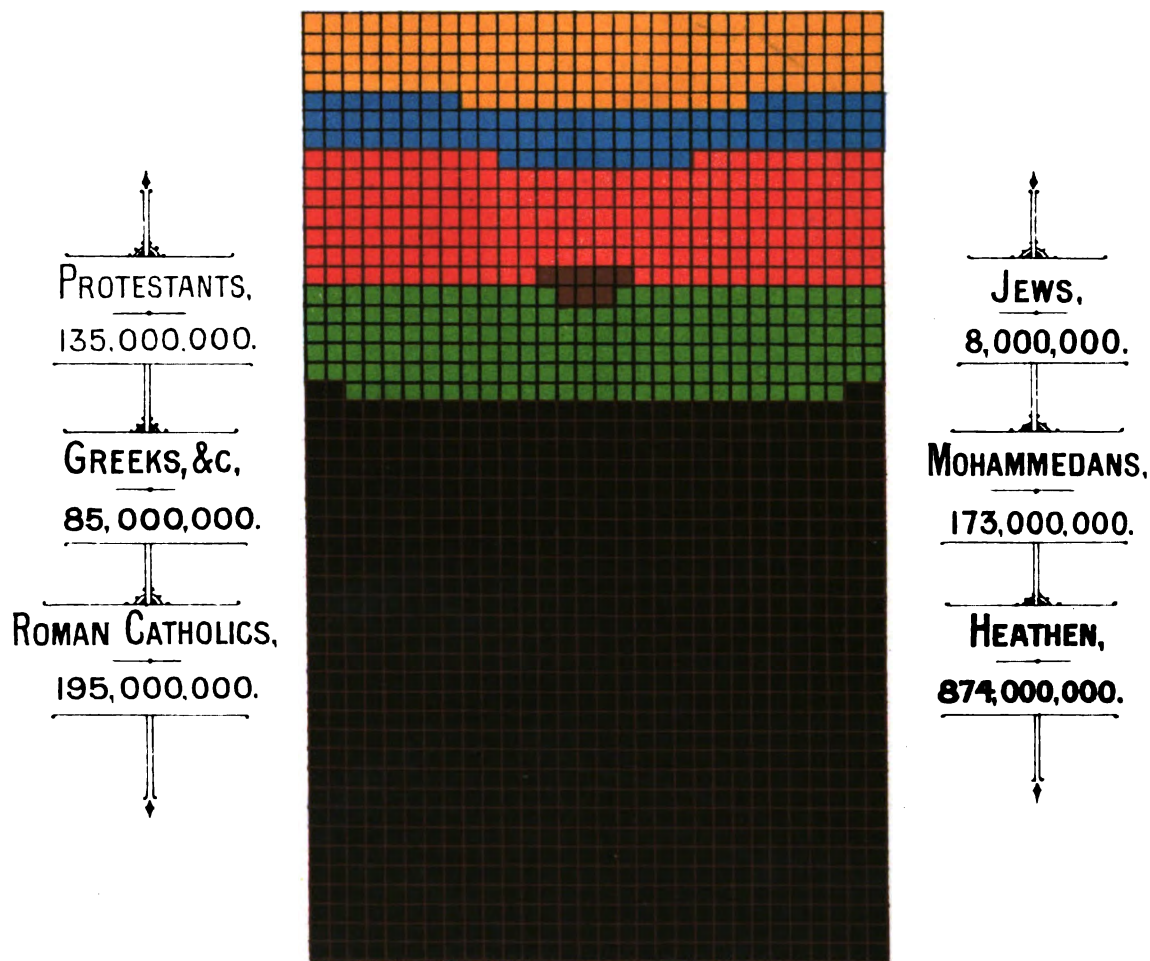
There are now in Cambridge University, forty men or more who are looking toward missionary work in the foreign field; a large number, also, in Oxford. From these old universities fresh streams are issuing forth to gladden the desert wastes. One can but think in this connection of Yale and Harvard. Is this kind of religion dying out in these universities? Have the officers and students in these seats of learning nothing to learn from the parent universities in the mother land?—*From "The Independent," New York.*

about  
the  
by the  
Giles  
etes

to China  
East v  
ts for  
and  
as  
nd the  
in the  
pr  
sema  
y pas  
vers  
sion  
which

the day  
ord's Ser  
the  
wered  
ospel  
Kirie, Mo  
n regar  
their w  
ing is  
ble. Ta  
m the  
with  
and  
place  
out mat  
helves  
ding  
orty  
ork in  
ord. For  
ing for  
think  
d of relig  
officers  
learn  
From

# A PLEA FOR MISSIONS.



EVERY SQUARE REPRESENTS ONE MILLION SOULS.

\* POPULATION OF THE WORLD, \*

\* 1, 470, 000, 000. \*

IS it not a solemn fact that, taking the world at large, of every three persons walking on the vast globe, two have never heard of the Saviour, have never seen a Bible, know nothing of heaven and nothing of hell?—  
*Rev. Daniel Wilson, Vicar of Islington.*

*GOD so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten SON,  
that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have  
everlasting life.*



## The Evangelisation of the World.



*ALL POWER is given unto Me in heaven and in earth; go  
ye therefore and teach all nations, baptising them in the name of  
the FATHER, and of the SON, and of the HOLY GHOST; teaching  
them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you; and  
lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world.*



## The Voice of Scripture on Missionary Work.

### 1. *The Ground of Missionary Work—*

God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life.—John iii. 16.  
 Good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.—Luke ii. 10.  
 Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature.—Mark xvi. 15.

### 2. *The Need of Missionary Work—*

The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God. They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy. There is none that doeth good, no, not one.—Psalm xiv. 2, 3.  
 Without Christ . . . having no hope, and without God in the world.—Eph. ii. 12.  
 Whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. How then shall they call on Him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in Him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? and how shall they preach except they be sent?—Rom. x. 13, 14, 15.  
 Come over and help us.—Acts xvi. 9.

### 3. *The Purpose of Missionary Work—*

To seek and to save that which was lost.—Luke xix. 10.  
 To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified.—Acts xxvi. 18.

### 4. *The Sin of standing aloof from Missionary Work—*

We do not well; this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace.—2 Kings vii. 9.  
 Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the Lord; curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because they came not to the help of the Lord, to the help of the Lord against the mighty.—Judges v. 23.  
 "I was afraid, and hid Thy talent in the earth." "Thou wicked and slothful servant."—Matt. xxv. 25, 26.

### 5. *The Motive of Missionary Work—*

How much owest thou unto my Lord?—Luke xvi. 5.  
 The love of Christ constraineth us.—2 Cor. v. 14.  
 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that though He was rich, yet for your sakes He became poor, that ye through His poverty might be rich.—2 Cor. viii. 9.  
 What shall I render unto the Lord for all His benefits toward me?—Psalm cxvi. 12.

### 6. *Ways of Helping Missionary Work—*

I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me.—Isaiah vi. 8.  
 Ye also helping together by prayer for us.—2 Cor. i. 11.  
 Pray ye the Lord of the harvest, that He will send forth labourers into His harvest.—Matt. ix. 38.  
 Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him.—1 Cor. xvi. 2.

### 7. *The Spirit in which Help should be given to Missionary Work—*

Lord, what wilt Thou have me to do?—Acts ix. 6.  
 Whatsoever ye do, do it heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men.—Col. iii. 23.  
 Not grudgingly, or of necessity, for God loveth a cheerful giver.—2 Cor. ix. 7.  
 The people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly.—1 Chron. xxix. 9.  
 She hath done what she could.—Mark xiv. 8.

### 8. *The Reward of a Share in Missionary Work—*

The liberal soul shall be made fat; and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.—Prov. xi. 25.  
 The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me.—Job xxix. 13.  
 Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things; enter thou into the joy of thy Lord.—Matt. xxv. 23.

### 9. *The End of Missionary Work—*

This Gospel of the Kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.—Matt. xxiv. 14.  
 And the idols he shall utterly abolish.—Isaiah ii. 18.  
 For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.—Habak. ii. 14.  
 The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of His Christ, and He shall reign for ever and ever.—Rev. xi. 15.

*Published as a Leaflet by the Church Missionary Society.*

## Foreign Missions: The Great Primary Work of the Church.

By EUGENE STOCK, Esq.,  
Editorial Secretary of the Church Missionary Society.

**B**UT are Foreign Missions the Church's great primary work?

Let us look at the ground upon which we undertake them at all. Let us go back to that great central event in the history of the world and the Church, the Resurrection of our Lord Jesus Christ. His mighty work of atonement is finished. Sin is put away; Satan "brought to nought" (Heb. ii. 14, R.V.); Death conquered. What is next to be done? He appears to His disciples. What command does He give them?

*St. Matthew's Gospel only tells us of ONE,*

"All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth; go ye therefore and teach [make disciples of] all nations" (xxviii. 18-20).

*St. Mark's Gospel only tells us of ONE,*

"Go ye into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature"—with the results that shall follow obedience (xvi. 15-18).

*St. Luke's Gospel only tells us of ONE,*

"That repentance and remission of sins should be preached in His name among all nations"—with the direction that they were to tarry in Jerusalem until the "power from on high" to enable them to do it came upon them (xxiv. 47).

*St. John's Gospel has more: It records personal words to Mary Magdalene, to Thomas, to Peter; and no doubt some of those words have their application to us all: but still, to the disciples generally, only ONE command is actually given.*

"As My Father hath sent Me, even so send I you"—which is illustrated in the next chapter by the miracle wrought when they responded to the order to "cast the net on the right side of the ship" (xx. 21).

*The first chapter of the Acts also records the Lord's last words before His Ascension: what were they?*

"Ye shall be witnesses unto Me . . . unto the uttermost part of the earth." Not that what we should call Home work was excluded. The apostles themselves were to "begin at Jerusalem." But only to begin (ver. 8).

### THE OBEDIENCE OF THE APOSTLES.

In the Acts we find these commands obeyed; though sometimes not obeyed fully without fresh revelations from the Ascended Lord, or providential indications of His will. It is "the persecution that arose about Stephen" that scatters the disciples from Jerusalem, and sends them "everywhere preaching the word." It is by a special vision that Saul of Tarsus is (if we may say so) dragged from the home-field he inclined to himself. See xxii. 19-21: "I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on Thee"—that is, "Lord, how suitable a place Jerusalem is for me: they knew me before: they will believe me now"—and, as events afterwards proved, it was a brave request; but—"He said unto me, Depart, for I will send

thee far hence unto the Gentiles." Then he does go to the Gentiles, at Tarsus, and at Antioch, those great heathen cities; but even at Antioch he must not stay (xiii. 2), "Separate Me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them,"—and the struggling infant Church, just getting sufficiently known to have a nickname given to it (xi. 26), and with the pomp and wealth of the East and West arrayed against it, has to send forth, with fasting and prayer, not its third-rate men scarcely good enough for home work, but *its two apostles*, the very men who, it might most naturally be thought, could not possibly be spared. In the face of all this, what do we suppose is the Lord Jesus Christ's estimate of Foreign Missions?

### THE SUBSEQUENT DISOBEDIENCE OF THE CHURCH.

In the great Eternity which is beyond, among the many marvels that will burst upon the soul, this surely will be one of the greatest, that the Son of God came to redeem the world, that certain individuals were chosen out from mankind to be the firstfruits of the new creation, that to them was committed the inconceivable honour of proclaiming the glad tidings of salvation to their fellow-creatures still in darkness, and that they did not do it! Centuries were allowed to move slowly by, while myriads of the lost race were passing into that mysterious and awful Eternity without the knowledge of Him who died for them. Those chosen ones in each age who did know Him were not without love and loyalty. They did glorify Him in their lives, and sometimes by their deaths. They defended His truth; they cared for His poor; they gathered for His worship. But—but—the one grand purpose of their existence as the living spiritual Church, that they should be witnesses unto Him "unto the uttermost part of the earth," that they should preach the Gospel to every creature—this they failed to fulfil; it scarcely occurred to them that they had to fulfil it. Here and there an

individual among them would rise to a conception of his calling; a Raymond Lull or a John Eliot would spend and be spent for the perishing heathen; but the Church, the spiritual Church, was asleep. At last some few members of it awoke. They stirred up others. The evangelisation of the world was undertaken. Yet how feebly! Even by those who did to some extent realise its importance, only as a *παρεργον*, a *by-work*, not as *εργον*, the *work*, of the Church. And all this while, the Lord, whose promised Advent they professed to look and long for, was tarrying because the work was not done that must be done before His return. In Eternity, we repeat, will any feature of the Past be more startling than this?

As the *εργον* of the Church, as its first and foremost and central duty,—not as *παρεργον*, which may have such fragments of time and attention as are left when other claims are satisfied,—that is how the Evangelisation of the World should be regarded. To infuse that conviction into every heart that is loyal to Christ is the work that lies before us.—*Church Missionary Intelligencer*.

## The Imperative Claims of the Heathen World on the Church and People of God.

By Rev. J. H. WILSON, M.A., Barclay Church, Edinburgh.

I SUPPOSE one may say, without hesitation, that Paul stands at the head of the whole Christian army—that he was the man and the minister of greatest power, of all whom the Church of Christ has ever had in its ranks. The place to which he was called, and the work which he did, are the vindication of such a statement. He was the Prince of Ministers, taking the word in its largest sense—not of preachers merely, but of Christian workers of all kinds—servants of Christ and of His Church. Such a man would, *of course*, be set apart to the work which the Master regarded as most important. Just as in a great warfare, our best and bravest and most experienced general would be despatched to occupy what was the key to the whole position, the hinge upon which the entire campaign turned, so that we should learn what that all-important point was, by the simple knowledge of where the great leader was to be found;—so, wherever we find PAUL, *there*, we may conclude, the Church's great battle is to be fought, the Church's great work is to be done.

Now, to human eye, such a man seemed supremely desirable *at Jerusalem*—the cradle of the Church, the headquarters of Christianity. Reason would say, "Above everything, make sure that the Church is strong at the centre—at the heart. The best you can do for the *extremities*, is to do the best that can be done for the *heart*. Don't, on any account, let Paul go. He is worth all the rest put together. And he will do his best work *there*. Anything will do for the *outposts*. Any one will do for a *missionary*, especially to do evangelistic work among the ruder tribes, and among the ignorant and sunken masses of these heathen cities. At *Jerusalem*, you need culture, all the accomplishments you can get—a man who knows Jews, and can meet them on their own ground, who has acquaintance with rabbinical literature and will command the respect of the learned. And, having all these things in view, it is just as if Paul had been *made* for the post, all the more with his clearly-marked conversion, the personal influence which he will carry into the new sphere, and his love for his people, which amounts almost to a passion." Evidently Paul thought so himself. What he says is a most touching plea in favour of his remaining. And yet the authoritative and summary answer which he gets is—"DEPART; for I will send thee away TO THE GENTILES!" There is no reason given. There is no room left for expostulation. But the very form in which the charge is given is enough to show that the Church's greatest and most pressing work, which must take precedence of all else, is the making known of Christ AMONG THE HEATHEN. And so, from that point, all through his three successive missionary journeys, till he finished his work, and ended his days at Rome, his life was unceasingly devoted to this end.

That was the great work of the Church *then*, and it is the Church's great work no less to-day. Every reason might have been urged for keeping Paul in Jerusalem then, that could have been pleaded for retaining him in Christendom now. The Church in Jerusalem and in Judea was far more necessitous then, than the Church in this land is now. It needed training, and organising, and

building up. The home-churches, in our case, are far stronger and more independent, and have far larger resources, of every kind, than the home-church had *then*. It may, indeed, be said that Christianity was then in its infancy, and the circumstances were exceptional, inasmuch as the first proclamation of Christianity behoved to be made TO THE WORLD, otherwise the Gospel would never have been known at all, and it would have been all one as if Christ had never come. But that is just what may be said of the world as it now is. By far the greater part of it—as many as eight hundred millions out of the twelve hundred millions of the world's population—is wholly uninfluenced by the Gospel. Say what you will about the *needs* of home and the *claims* of home, the fact is undeniable that there are comparatively few at home who have not the opportunity, in some way, of knowing as much about Christ as may suffice for their salvation; while THREE-FOURTHS OF THE WHOLE PEOPLE OF THE WORLD are as ignorant of Christ and of the one way of life, as they were that day when the Lord declared His mind so commandingly to Paul! And the inevitable inference is, that the circumstances, in this respect, being the same, the greatness and urgency of the need the same, all the conditions the same, the Lord, to whom the souls of men, wherever they are found, are equally dear, because alike bought with His precious blood—the Lord, who left the sheep that were safe in the fold, and went out after that which was lost—is saying to His Church now, as He points to the great moral and spiritual wastes that are lying, and lying *open*, everywhere, "DEPART: for I will send thee far hence *unto the heathen*."

Has the Church been at all acting upon that conviction, either as a whole, or in its individual congregations and members? What of the vast empire of China, which has now been open for more than a generation, with its four hundred millions of people? What of India? The Indian Mission of the Presbyterian Church in Scotland is now *fifty years old*. This is its Jubilee Year. As compared with what it once was, wonderful progress has been made. And yet can the Church be said to be even half-awake? What has been done for India's two hundred and forty millions? What number in our congregations have been stirred up to take a deep, living, personal interest in the great enterprise? How much have we given, of thought—or heart—or trouble—or time—or means—or prayer, to the work that lies nearest to the heart of Christ? What earnest effort are we putting forth—what real sacrifice are we making, for the accomplishment of the great end for which our Divine Master gave Himself? How many of us sympathise with a young Christian lady, connected with one of our families, who, when a friend remarked to her that it was a far way to go to Japan, replied, "Yes, very far, if it was *only to make money*; but NOT TOO FAR TO TELL THE HEATHEN ABOUT JESUS!" How far are we in sympathy with the Church's Head, when He said, and with Paul, when he acted on the saying, "DEPART: FOR I WILL SEND THEE FAR HENCE UNTO THE HEATHEN"?

## Diagram

SHOWING THE ESTIMATED POPULATION OF THE WORLD. (1,470,000,000.)

*Each Square represents ONE MILLION SOULS*

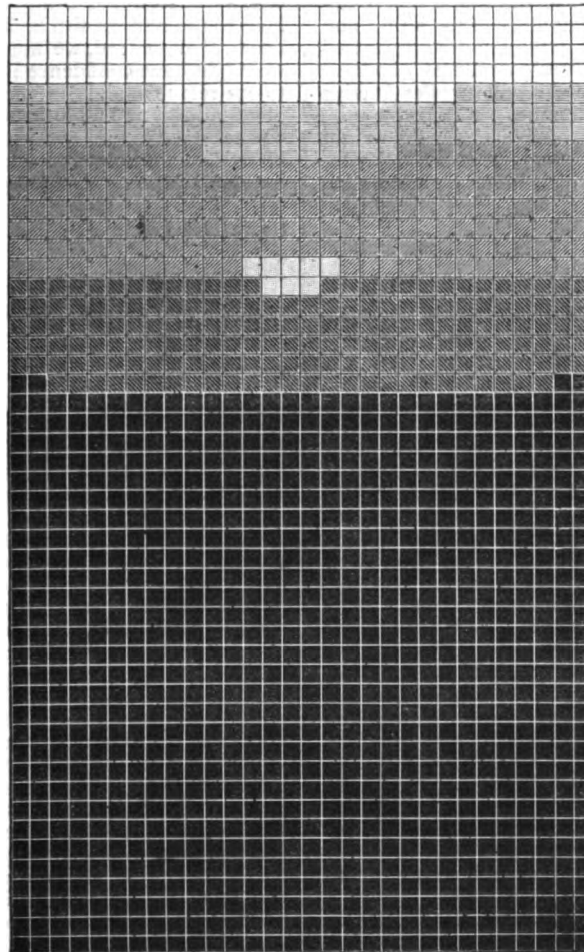
PROTESTANTS,  
135,000,000.

GREEK CHURCH,  
85,000,000.

ROMAN CATHOLICS,  
195,000,000.

JEWS,  
8,000,000.

MOHAMMEDANS,  
173,000,000.



PROTESTANTS,  
135,000,000.

GREEK CHURCH,  
85,000,000.

ROMAN CATHOLICS,  
195,000,000.

JEWS,  
8,000,000.

MOHAMMEDANS,  
173,000,000.

HEATHEN,  
874,000,000.

HEATHEN,  
874,000,000.

**I**S it not a solemn fact that, taking the world at large, of every three persons walking on the vast globe, two have never heard of the Saviour, have never seen a Bible, know nothing of heaven and nothing of hell?—*Rev. Daniel Wilson, Vicar of Islington.*

## The Condition of the World, after Eighteen Centuries of Saving Knowledge.

*By the Right Hon. the EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, K.G.*

**B**UT, my good friends, do for one moment consider the present position of the world. Do consider, that at this moment the numbers of those who do not believe in the name of our LORD are ten, twenty, perhaps thirtyfold those to whom the knowledge of salvation has been administered. Recollect that though the state of things be so, the world has been for eighteen centuries in this condition, and during the latter part of these centuries it has been in the power of those who hold the truth, having means enough, having knowledge enough, and having opportunity enough, to evangelise the globe fifty times over. And yet they have done nothing of the kind; and now, after eighteen centuries of saving knowledge, we find there is but a small fraction of GOD'S creatures who have any knowledge of His Word, and a still smaller fraction who have any desire to make it known. . . .

How can we sit still and not tremble under the weight of responsibility that devolves upon us if we delay for one moment, from the hour at which I am now addressing

you, to come forward with tenfold vigour, tenfold resolution, tenfold amount of prayer, praying that GOD would be pleased to put into our hearts these great designs, and enable us by His grace to bring them to good effect? This responsibility is indeed terrible; this responsibility is more than fearful. Our neglect of it, therefore, would seem to be unpardonable. Nevertheless, in GOD'S mercy, there are indications of a better spirit; and if we could from this day go forth, like John the Baptist, and announce that there was a dawn beyond; that there was something coming that would bring life, and liberty, and shining light to the nations sitting in darkness and the shadow of death, then, indeed, we might have hope; then, indeed, we might have confidence; then, indeed, we might retire to our rest this night in the full and assured belief that a great, a long, and a glorious period of usefulness and joy was reserved in the service of Almighty GOD to this great, blessed, and ancient Protestant kingdom of Great Britain.  
—*From Speech at the Liverpool Missionary Conference.*

## Our Position before God.

*By Major-Gen. F. T. HAIG, R.E.*

**T**HESE . . . millions, where are they going? What is to be their future? what is to be their condition in the world beyond the grave? Oh, tremendous question! Did you ever try to answer it? Did you ever dare to face it? My dear friends, we need in this matter to ask God to strengthen us by His spirit in the inner man, lest reason and everything else should reel and go down. And yet we must look at this question, we must get alone with it and our Bible, and we must answer it. I will tell you my answer to it. My feeling is, that where the Word of God is not absolutely and perfectly explicit, it is not for man to dogmatize: but this, at least, is clear to me—that the future of most of these millions is very, very dark. I see no ray of hope. I read St. Paul's Epistles, and I see him preaching to the Heathen that they must be *saved*. Saved from what? He speaks of the last crying sin of the Jews, forbidding the Word to be spoken to the Gentiles that they might be *saved*. Saved from what? Ah, my dear friends, look at it if you dare, if you can—but there it is. It is an awful thing to contemplate, but they *perish*. That is what God says.

Now, however you and I may feel about this matter, in our poor, narrow, miserable, selfish hearts, the question of questions is, How does the great God feel about it? As He looks down from His throne, how does He feel about these lost ones? Does He look down at all upon this little mite of a planet of ours? Does it attract His notice at all in the vast universe? Surely if He regards it at all, it will only be when empires are crashing, and those vast movements are taking place which alter the whole world's history. What does He say? "From

heaven did the Lord behold the earth; to hear the groaning of the prisoners; to loose those that are appointed to death." "Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God?" I ask, How does God feel about it? The answer is, God loves them all. There is not one of them forgotten before God. While you and I cannot look beyond what our newspapers put before us, and while we are taken up with what is going on in England, the eye of the great God is going to and fro amid all those countless millions, not one of whom is forgotten, each soul of them an object of the tenderest solicitude and of the utmost interest to the great God that made it. And, as they pass on and go down into the darkness, the heart of the great God is wrung for them; there is not one of them that God has not loved, there is not one of them for whom Christ did not die. There is not one of them but God would have saved—whom the infinite heart of the infinite God is not yearning over with unutterable compassion. There is not one of them that goes down into the darkness but the very tears of Christ are, as it were, falling upon his head. Shame upon us, when we look at the wonderful, inconceivable love of God towards those lost ones, and look then at our own hearts! God has shown that there is nothing that He will not do, or give, or suffer, that men may be saved; and yet, in spite of the pouring out of all that infinite wealth of love, men are going down to death because you and I will not tell them of the Gospel. That is our position before God in this matter.—*From an Address at a recent Missionary Conference at Manchester.*

## The Evangelisation of the World.

AT MR. MOODY'S CONVENTION, NORTHFIELD.

From "The Christian."

**T**O THIS mighty theme Dr. Pierson addressed himself on Monday afternoon [August 10th, 1885, the sixth day of the Convention], in an address marked by an enthusiastic eloquence that showed the subject to be one very near his heart. He warmly contended that the promise of supernatural power with the preaching of the Gospel, accompanied by supernatural signs, is as binding to-day as when it was made by the departing Saviour. A rapid but comprehensive sketch was given of the extraordinary progress made in the work of foreign missions during the last century, so that now the whole habitable globe, not excepting Corea, the last of the sealed nations, is open to evangelising effort. Some of the more striking examples of this rapid progress were given, as in the case of Madagascar, the Telegu Mission, some of the South Sea Islands, the opening of China, Africa, etc. These remarkable and undeniable facts were used by the speaker to press home an earnest appeal for a final and united effort to carry the message of the Gospel

to the parts of the heathen world as yet unevangelised. This may be done during the remainder of the century, Dr. Pierson believes, if the whole Church of God will but brace its energies to the task. In order to its accomplishment, however, there would have to be a laying aside of all denominational jealousies, a sensible shortening of the time demanded for preparing missionary students, and a spirit of prayerful consecration in the Church as a whole.

"As a pendant to his very stirring statement and appeal, Dr. Pierson moved a resolution, which was carried by acclamation, that a circular should be prepared in the name of the Convention, addressed to fellow-believers in Jesus Christ the world over, setting forth some of the salient facts of recent missionary progress, and the unparalleled increase of missionary opportunity, and asking not only for a baptism of the spirit of prayer, but that a World Conference should be convened in some convenient centre and at the earliest period possible, with the view of apportioning and occupying all the unevangelised districts of the globe.

## Letter to Believers in Jesus Christ the World over.

*"To fellow-believers of every name scattered through the world, greeting: Assembled in the name of the LORD JESUS CHRIST, with one accord in one place, we have continued for ten days in prayer and supplication, communing with one another about the common salvation, the blessed hope, and the duty of witnessing to a lost world.*

**I**T was near to our place of meeting that in 1747, at Northampton, Mass., Jonathan Edwards sent forth his trumpet peal calling upon disciples everywhere to unite in prayer for an effusion of the Spirit upon the whole habitable globe. That summons to prayer marked a new epoch in the Church of God. Praying bands began to gather in this and other lands. Mighty revivals of religion followed; immorality and infidelity were wonderfully checked; and, after more than 1500 years of apathy and lethargy, the spirit of missions was reawakened. In 1792, the monthly concert was begun, and the first missionary society formed in England. In 1793, William Carey, the pioneer missionary, sailed for India. Since then over 100 missionary boards have been organised, and probably not less than 100,000 missionaries including women, have gone forth into the harvest field. The pillar has moved before these humble followers, and the two-leaved gates have opened before them until the whole world is accessible. The ports and portals of Pagan, Moslem, and even Papal lands are now unsealed, and the last of the hermit nations welcomes the missionary. Results of missionary labour in the Hawaiian and Fiji islands, in Madagascar, in Japan, probably have no parallel even in apostolic days, while even Pentecost is surpassed by the ingathering of 10,000 converts in one station in India within sixty days in the year 1868. The missionary bands had scarce compassed the walls and sounded the Gospel trumpet, when these walls fell, and we have but to march straight on and take possession of Satan's strongholds.

"God has thus in answer to prayer opened the door of access to the nations. Out of the pillar there came once more a voice: 'Speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward.' And yet the Church of Christ is slow to move in response to the providence of God. Nearly 800,000,000 of the human race are yet without the Gospel, vast districts are yet unoccupied. So few are the labourers that if equally dividing the responsibility each must care for at least 100,000 souls. And yet there is an abundance of men and women in the Church to give the Gospel to every living creature before this century closes. If but 10,000,000 out of 400,000,000 of nominal Christians would undertake such



systematic labour as that each one of that number should in the course of the next fifteen years reach 100 other souls with the Gospel message, the whole present population of the globe would have heard the glad-tidings by the year 1900! Our Lord's own words are, 'Go ye and disciple all nations.' 'This Gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations, and then shall the end come.' Peter exhorts us both to look for and hasten the coming of the day of God. And what if our inactivity delays His coming? Christ is waiting to see of the travail of His soul, and we are impressed that two things are just now of great importance; first, the immediate occupation and evangelisation of the destitute districts of the world's population, and, second, a new effusion of the Spirit in answer to united prayer.

"If at some great centre, like London or New York, a great council of evangelistic believers could meet to consider the wonder-working of God's providence and grace in mission-fields, and how fields that are unoccupied may be insured from any further neglect, and to arrange and adjust the work so as to prevent needless waste and friction among workmen, it might greatly further the glorious object of the world's evangelisation, and we earnestly commend the suggestion to the prayerful consideration of the various bodies of Christian believers and the various missionary organisations. What a spectacle it would present both to angels and to men, could believers of every name, forgetting all things in which they differ, meet by chosen representatives to enter systematically and harmoniously upon the work of sending forth labourers into every part of the world-field!

"But, above all else, our immediate and imperative need is a new spirit of earnest and prevailing prayer. The first Pentecost covered ten days of united, continued supplication. Every subsequent advance may be divinely traced to believing prayer, and upon this must depend a new Pentecost. We therefore earnestly appeal to all disciples to join us in importunate and daily supplication for a new and mighty effusion of the Holy Spirit upon all ministers, missionaries, evangelists, pastors, teachers, and Christian workers, and upon the whole earth, that God would impart to all Christ's witnesses the tongues of fire, and melt hard hearts before the burning message. It is not by might nor by power, but by the Spirit of the Lord that all true success must be secured; let us call upon God till He answereth by fire! What we are to do for the salvation of the lost must be done quickly, for the generation is passing away, and we with it. Obedient to our marching orders, let us go to all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature, while from our very hearts we pray, 'Thy Kingdom come.'

"Grace, mercy, and peace be with you all.

*"Done in Convention at Northfield, Mass., August 14th, 1885."*

## The Age of Opportunity.

*By Rev. WM. ARTHUR, M.A.*

TO Christianity this is pre-eminently the age of opportunity. Never before did the world offer to her anything like the same open field as at this moment. Even a single century from the present time, how much more limited was her access to the minds of men! Within our own favoured country, a zealous preacher would then have been driven away from many a sphere where now he would be hailed. On the Continent of Europe, the whole of France has been opened to the preaching of the Word, though under some restraints. In Belgium, Sardinia, and other fields, it may now be said that the Word of GOD is not bound. A century ago, the Chinese Empire, the Mohammedan world, and Africa, containing between them such a preponderating majority of the human race, were all closed against the Gospel of CHRIST. China is

opened at several points. The whole empire of the Mogul is one field where opportunity and protection invite the evangelist. Turkey itself has been added to the spheres wherein he may labour. Around the wild shores of Africa, and far into her western, eastern, and southern interior, outposts of Christianity have been established. Wide realms beyond invite her onward. In the South Seas, several regions, which a hundred years ago had not been made known by the voyages of Cook, are now regularly occupied. Could the Churches of England and America send forth to-morrow a hundred thousand preachers of the Gospel, each one of them might find a sphere, already opened by the strong hand of Providence, where a century ago none of them could have come without danger.—From "*The Tongue of Fire.*"

## The World open to the Gospel.

By REGINALD RADCLIFFE, Esq.

SOME of us can go back nearly fifty years ; what was the prayer then, and what was the cry ? The heathen countries were then locked up. Africa was no more known in its centre than if it had been a piece of the moon. China was locked. The Eastern countries many of them were locked. Now they are all thrown open and we are altogether in a different position, and especially you young people, than when the chairman and I were young men. We were born into a world locked against the Gospel. The people who are now listening to me are living in a world thrown open to the Gospel.

The word I would close with is from the Epistle to the Ephesians : "Awake, thou that sleepest," or, as it is, I suppose, literally, "Be up, thou that sleepest." Some of you remember from reading the account of the battle of Waterloo, that, after the English guards had been lying for hours, Lord Wellington's word came, "Up, guards, and at them !" And that is the word for every Christian man and woman now in England, and in America, and in Scotland. Oh, I wish that our young friend, when he goes back to Scotland, would tell them that Scotland is comfortably asleep with regard to the heathen. Here in the centre of England to-night—at least in the centre of London—I tell my fellow-Englishman that England is asleep with regard to the heathen. And if I were in the centre of America in New York, I would say there that the Protestant Church of America is asleep with regard to the heathen. We are not half awake.

But now this blessed Word says : "Up ! thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and CHRIST shall shine upon thee." And then in the following verses what is said ? We are to redeem the time. We are to appreciate the responsibilities of the day in which we live. The responsibilities of our fathers were not like our responsibilities. They were born, I repeat, into a world locked against the Gospel. Now we are living in a world thrown open to the Gospel, and we are now to redeem the time, and seize our opportunity. It is a solemn thing, and I feel when I speak on this subject as if GOD opens my eyes, and I see a vision that I never saw before. I see that we are asleep here, and I see the heathen perishing. Oh, this I believe—I would almost venture to say I know—that the LORD will raise up an army, and they will go amongst these dead Africans, and dead Indians, and dead Chinamen ; and the HOLY GHOST sent down from heaven will accompany the Word, and there will be multitudes of them born again by the mighty power of the SPIRIT.

Oh, friends, one word of prayer as I sit down. Our FATHER, for CHRIST'S sake, awaken Scotland ; awaken London ; awaken America ! Oh, awaken the Lutheran countries on the continent. Awake, awake, O Arm of the LORD ! Put on Thy strength, and let us see a mighty resurrection, to the glory of CHRIST JESUS. Amen.—*From an Address at the Annual Meeting of the China Inland Mission.*

## Possibilities in this Generation.

*"It is my deep conviction, and I say it again and again, that if the Church of Christ were what she ought to be, twenty years would not pass away till the story of the Cross will be uttered in the ears of every living man."*—THE DYING WORDS OF THE MISSIONARY VETERAN, SIMEON H. CALHOUN.

## Who can doubt it ?

By Rev. RICHARD MONTAGUE.

"SEPARATE me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them." Men are to evangelise this world ; men set apart and animated by the Holy Ghost, it is true, but *men* none the less. The cause of Christ advances just so fast as Christians in word and life scatter abroad its saving truths. Hence the Holy Ghost sends forth men to convert the world. There is a mighty *go* in the Gospel. Go, preach, and heal ; go into the highways ; go into all the world. *Go !*

An English preacher asked some British soldiers, "If Queen Victoria were to issue a proclamation, and, placing it in the hands of her army and navy, were to say, 'Go into all the world, and proclaim it to every creature,' how long do you think it would take to do it ?" One of these men, accustomed to obeying orders without delay, and at peril of life, replied, "Well, I think we could manage it in about eighteen months." And who can doubt it ? Who also can question that the Holy Ghost's purpose to send

the Gospel to all nations is immeasurably hindered by the partial or entire want of co-operation on the part of Christian people ? Who can doubt that a spirit of devotion, promptness, enthusiasm, consecration, like that of these servants of a Christian Queen, if displayed by all the professed servants of King Emmanuel, would inconceivably hasten the answer to that prayer we so often offer, "Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven" ?

But, alas ! how far distant that day would seem to be ! Two out of every three persons who walk this earth have never heard of the Gospel of Christ, or seen a copy of the Bible ; and of this more favoured third, two-thirds are in the almost pagan darkness of an apostate church. And yet many of Christ's disciples think they are called to do little or nothing for Christian missions !—*From "The Holy Spirit and Missions."*

## “The Church of God can do it, if—”

By Rev. E. K. ALDEN, D.D.

ARE we wild in the supposition that there may be a possible rapidity with which the Word of Life shall be carried through the world which shall be far beyond what we have yet achieved? May we not “attempt for GOD,” may we not “expect from GOD,” not only the “great things” of which we often make mention, but the “greater works” of the twelfth verse of the fourteenth chapter of John? . . .

In the “fervid and earnest appeal” sent forth to the Christian world by one hundred and twenty Protestant missionaries in China, representatives of twenty-one societies assembled in conference a few months ago, the question is asked, “Ought we not to make an effort to save China *in this generation?*” And the answer is returned “The Church of GOD *can do it*, if she be only faithful to her great commission.” And then follows the stirring call, “When will young men press into the mission

field as they struggle for positions of worldly honour and affluence? When will parents consecrate their sons and daughters to missionary work as they search for rare openings of worldly influence and honour? When will Christians give for missions as they give for luxury and amusements? When will they learn to deny themselves for the work of GOD as they deny themselves for such earthly objects as are dear to their hearts? Or rather, when will they count it no self-denial, but the highest joy and privilege, to give with the utmost liberality for the spread of the Gospel among the heathen?” . . . May this spirit be communicated from heart to heart, from church to church, from continent to continent, until the whole Christian world shall be aroused, and every soldier of the Cross shall come to the help of the Lord against the mighty.—From “*Shall we have a Missionary Revival?*”

## Our Right Attitude in regard to the Past, the Present, and the Future.

By Rev. WM. ARTHUR, M.A.

IT is, on the one hand, as wrong and as dangerous to overlook the success which GOD has given to His Word in the last age, or the unparalleled openings which promise to the Church future conquest, as it is, on the other, to repose on our present possessions as if the conquest was achieved. What has been done is enough to excite our liveliest gratitude; but if we dwell on it alone we become enervated and careless. What remains to be done is enough to excite our deepest solicitude; but if we look at it alone, we become dispirited and powerless. Even in England everything is stained; our commerce corrupt; our politics earthy; our social manners chiefly found after the will of “the god of this world”; our streets crying shame upon us; our hamlets, many of them dark, ignorant, and immoral; our towns debauched and drunken.

Amid this much good exists, in which we do rejoice; yea, and will rejoice; but, oh, the evil! the evil is day by day breaking thousands of hearts, ruining thousands of characters, destroying thousands of souls. Looking abroad beyond the one little sphere of Britain and America, which we proud boasters of the two nations are prone to look upon as nearly the whole world—though we are not one-twentieth of the human race—how dreary and how lonely does the soul of the Christian feel as it floats in imagination over the rest of the earth. That Europe, so learned, so splendid, so brave, what misery is by its firesides! what stains upon its conscience! what superstition, stoicism, or despair around its deathbeds! And yonder bright, old Asia, where the “tongue of fire” first spoke—how rare and how few are the scenes of moral beauty which there meet the eye! Instead of the family, the seraglio; instead of religion, superstition; instead of peace, oppression; instead of enterprise, war; instead of morals, ceremonies; instead of a GOD, idols; instead of refinement and growth, corruption and collapse; here, there, thinly sown, and scarcely within sight

the one of the other, a school, a book, a man of GOD—one star in a sky of darkness. And poor Africa! what is to become of the present generation of her sons? Thinly around her coasts are beginnings of good things; but oh, the blood, and darkness, and woe! the base superstition, and the miserable cruelties under which the majority of her youth are now trained, amid which her old men are going down to the grave.

All this existed a century ago, but was not then known as we know it now. The world is not yet explored by the Church, much less occupied; but the exploration, at least, is carried so far that we know its plagues as our fathers knew them not; and if our hearts were rightly affected, we should weep over them as they never wept; for, although the spread of Christianity has greatly multiplied the number of Christians, the increase of population has been such, that more men are sinning and suffering now than were a hundred years ago.

Should we be wrong in our views; should it be contrary to the design of our LORD to convert all our race by the preaching of His Word and the outpouring of His SPIRIT; should it be His purpose to leave the earth, much as it is, until He concludes its mournful story in thunder-claps of judgment? Should that consummation be nigh, and the last trumpet be already beginning to fill with the breath of the Archangel, yet surely if we, under the illusion of our belief, are found panting, praying, labouring, if by any means we might save some, that blast might cause us a pang for the multitudes whom it found unwarned; but no pang because we had been busy in warning, exhorting, entreating; no pang because we had done so in faith that our LORD willed all men to come to the knowledge of the truth.

Suppose, on the other hand, that there is even a possibility of our being right; that the grace of GOD which has

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100

101  
102  
103  
104  
105  
106  
107  
108  
109  
110  
111  
112  
113  
114  
115  
116  
117  
118  
119  
120  
121  
122  
123  
124  
125  
126  
127  
128  
129  
130  
131  
132  
133  
134  
135  
136  
137  
138  
139  
140  
141  
142  
143  
144  
145  
146  
147  
148  
149  
150  
151  
152  
153  
154  
155  
156  
157  
158  
159  
160  
161  
162  
163  
164  
165  
166  
167  
168  
169  
170  
171  
172  
173  
174  
175  
176  
177  
178  
179  
180  
181  
182  
183  
184  
185  
186  
187  
188  
189  
190  
191  
192  
193  
194  
195  
196  
197  
198  
199  
200

201  
202  
203  
204  
205  
206  
207  
208  
209  
210  
211  
212  
213  
214  
215  
216  
217  
218  
219  
220  
221  
222  
223  
224  
225  
226  
227  
228  
229  
230  
231  
232  
233  
234  
235  
236  
237  
238  
239  
240  
241  
242  
243  
244  
245  
246  
247  
248  
249  
250  
251  
252  
253  
254  
255  
256  
257  
258  
259  
260  
261  
262  
263  
264  
265  
266  
267  
268  
269  
270  
271  
272  
273  
274  
275  
276  
277  
278  
279  
280  
281  
282  
283  
284  
285  
286  
287  
288  
289  
290  
291  
292  
293  
294  
295  
296  
297  
298  
299  
300

301  
302  
303  
304  
305  
306  
307  
308  
309  
310  
311  
312  
313  
314  
315  
316  
317  
318  
319  
320  
321  
322  
323  
324  
325  
326  
327  
328  
329  
330  
331  
332  
333  
334  
335  
336  
337  
338  
339  
340  
341  
342  
343  
344  
345  
346  
347  
348  
349  
350  
351  
352  
353  
354  
355  
356  
357  
358  
359  
360  
361  
362  
363  
364  
365  
366  
367  
368  
369  
370  
371  
372  
373  
374  
375  
376  
377  
378  
379  
380  
381  
382  
383  
384  
385  
386  
387  
388  
389  
390  
391  
392  
393  
394  
395  
396  
397  
398  
399  
400



REV. WM. ARTHUR, M.A.,  
*Author of "The Tongue of Fire."*

*"Think, Christians, on the state of the world. Dream not of the Gospel as already known everywhere. Feel, oh feel, when you pray, that one-half of your brethren never heard of the Redeemer! None are they of your bone, flesh of your flesh, conflicting, sighing, bending to the grave, like you, but crown for their conflicts, comforter in their sighs, hope in their grave, they see none. Think of every land where Satan has his seat, and give to them all a part in your prayer."—*"A Mission to the Mysore."**

*"A world of sinning and suffering men, each one of them my own brother, calls on me for work, work, work."—*"The Tongue of Fire."**

appeared to us is really "good tidings" for every creature ; that the truth, so precious to our nation and to our own souls, is not decreed away from any part of the human family by the great SAVIOUR above us ; that He does mean that literally every creature should hear it from the lips of His servants ; that literally the whole earth should be filled with the knowledge of the LORD ; that literally "the ages to come" should take the early conversions as the type of their expectations, and should embrace all men in their supplications and their labours. Should all this be true, and we spend our strength in observing the clouds, and the judgments, and the trumpets, telling those who are calling the nations that they may call, but they will accomplish little thereby, as far as in us lies, stealing the nerve from their arm and the fire from their voice. Should we in the midst of this die, and find "ages to come" yet advancing. Then, perhaps, we might feel as if the Scripture had been neglected by us, which says, "He that observeth the wind shall not sow, and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap." Futurity, judgments, and providential designs lie within the unsharred province of GOD ; and none need make it his chief concern to settle or ascertain them. A world of sinning and suffering men, each one of them my own brother, calls on me for work, work, work. I may trust the future, and the time of restoring Israel, to better hands than mine.

In hope, or without hope, let us be up and doing. Encouragements are on every hand, and so are menaces. The enlightened, the true, the zealous, are many ; the wicked and the slothful are fearfully more. The number of the former has been growing by conversions, the number of the latter growing faster by the natural increase of population. The appliances for Christian propagation are vast, the faith of many in their efficacy feeble. The doctrines of Christianity are known and prized by multitudes who never knew them before ; but, on the other hand, there are few of the churches in the very heart of which those doctrines are not betrayed. One would rob us of the incarnation of GOD, another of the SPIRIT of GOD, another of an atonement, another of providence, another of prayer ; some of regenerating grace, some of ministerial unction, some of primitive fervour, some of a LORD'S day ; some would launch us on a sea of thought without an inspired guide ; others on a moral universe without punishment for wrong ; thus nearly every truth that distinguishes the system of Christianity from earthly inventions is attacked by mining or by battery. We are not sure but truth is sometimes spoken when little good ensues. We are sure that error is never issued into the world without doing harm, and there are strong men doing work over which, unless others, made stronger by the might of GOD, undo it, generations to come will have reason to weep. For all who cannot bear to see the Cross betrayed, the HOLY GHOST grieved, the oracles of GOD degraded, the work of the SPIRIT in the human soul reduced to a process of motives and emotions, and every Divine tie that connects us, as a redeemed race, with a redeeming FATHER, skilfully cut asunder ;—for those who are not prepared to see the churches of England and America pass through blights such as have befallen the churches of Switzerland, Germany, and other Protestant regions of the Continent, this is a moment when the air seems full of trumpet-notes, when every step taken on doctrinal ground raises the echo of warning. And, alas ! many who dogmatically repel error evaporate in intel-

lectualism ; others decay, under a silvered mildew of respectability ; and others, professing to seek the old Christianity, content themselves with garnishing the sepulchre in which the Middle Ages buried her, instead of seeking that her first preachers, in the persons of other men, but in the "spirit and power" of Peters and Pauls, should be raised up once more !

We will bless every labourer for any service done toward the maintenance and advance of the truth, for every good word spoken, every sound argument uttered from the pulpit, every page of evangelical truth written, and every rebuke administered in any way to those who would falsify our faith ; but, let them be assured that, more than all other services, turning many away from iniquity will counterwork and confound attempts to reduce Christianity from a Divine to a human system. This is the practical answer to difficulties and objections. Let us only have multitudes of new-born Christians, fervent in faith and hope, full of love and of good works, and rationalists may account for the phenomenon as they will ; but the common conscience of mankind will feel that GOD is in it. "Beholding the man that was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it."

The one reason for being zealous for Christian doctrine which so far surpasses all others that beside it they become as nothing, is that given by St. Paul to Timothy : "Take heed unto thyself and unto the doctrine ; continue in them : for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself and them that hear thee." What a motive ! Saving, first ourselves, then those that hear us. The sublime can go no further ! Here we have set before our hearts, soliciting us onwards, motives which we acknowledge have already moved the very heart of the Godhead. To save ! as an instrument it is true, but oh, how infinitely glorious, even as an instrument, to save ! that, not only ourselves, but others ! While, on the one hand, guarding "the doctrine" is the only means of retaining saving power in the Church, on the other, no guard upon the doctrine will ever be effectual unless we can raise up a succession of saved men.

Creeds, catechisms, confessions are not to be treated as is now the fashion in many quarters to treat them ; but when kept in their proper place, as human and fallible, and strong only when they accord with GOD'S holy oracles, have a high utility. But the idea of relying upon these for conserving the truth in any church is as well founded as would be the idea of relying on a good military code for defending a nation. An army of cowards would interpret any code down to their own level, and churches of unconverted men will equally lower any confession of faith. For rescuing souls, for rebuking blasphemy, for building up GOD'S holy Church, for glorifying the SAVIOUR'S name on earth, for our own joy and crown of rejoicing, for the bliss of covering a multitude of sins, for the eternal delight of having saved a soul from death, let us aim at one work—bringing sinners from darkness to light. Of all the records of praise which our merciful LORD will give His servants, who would not most covet that his record should be : "The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips. He walked with Me in peace and equity, AND DID TURN MANY AWAY FROM INIQUITY."—*The Tongue of Fire*





# India.

## The Moral Condition of India.

By Rev. WM. ARTHUR, M.A.

OH, that God would give to His Church a heart large enough to feel the sublimity of this call! Think, Christians, on the state of the world. Dream not of the Gospel as already known everywhere. Feel, oh feel, when you pray, that one-half of your brethren never heard of the Redeemer! Bone are they of your bone, flesh of your flesh, conflicting, sighing, bending to the grave, like you, but crown for their conflicts, comforter in their sighs, hope in their grave, they see none. Think of every land where Satan has his seat, and give to them all a part in your prayer. But oh, think long on the land where the throne, whose sway you love, hath heathen subjects outnumbering sevenfold the Christians of the British Isles! Think long, long on the fact, "I belong to an empire where seven to one name not the name that is life to

me!" Think that yonder, under the rule of your own Queen, a full sixth of Adam's children dwell. Take a little leisure and say, "Of every six infants, one first sees the light there. To what instruction is it born? Of every six brides one offers her vows there; to what affection is she destined? Of every six families one spreads its table there; what loves unite their circle? Of every six widows one is lamenting there; what consolations will soothe her? Of every six orphan girls one is wandering there; what charities will protect her? Of every six wounded consciences one is trembling there; what balm, what physician does it know? Of every six men that die, one is departing there; what is there before his eyes?" —From "A Mission to the Mysore."

## The Claims of India.

By Major-Gen. F. T. HAIG, R.E.

WE have in India more than 250 millions of people, 200 millions of whom are our fellow-subjects, for they are really and truly subjects of the Queen. The remaining fifty millions are the subjects of the feudatory States, in each of which we have a Resident, without whose permission nothing whatever can be done; and if any one of these feudatory princes misgoverns his State he can be deposed, as was actually the case during the Viceroyalty of Lord Northbrook. For all these millions, who are practically our fellow-subjects, we are doubly responsible before God. In the first place, they are all either Heathen or Mohammedans. About 200 millions of them are Hindus, and the remaining 50 millions are Mohammedans. There are only about one million of Christians, which is an insignificant fraction compared with the figures I have just mentioned. We have subdued the country in the most perfect manner, and we are responsible before God for the welfare of its people.

What is the spiritual provision that we, as a Christian people, are now making for the people of India? Let us just for one moment remember the provision that we make for our own spiritual needs at home. In England we have 20,000 clergymen of the Church of England, and at least as many more ministers of the different Non-conformist denominations. Then, for each one of these clergymen and ministers, you must allow several additional classes of Christian workers, like city missionaries, Sunday-school teachers, visitors, Bible-women, and

every conceivable form of paid and unpaid Christian labourers. Taking simply the clergymen and ministers who are specially ordained for this work, we have at least 40,000 in this little island, ministering to the religious wants of twenty-six millions of people. Now let us look to British India. What have we got there? Six hundred and forty ministers. Please note these facts. The very first thing to do in every case in which we wish to get right impressions is to lay hold of the facts. The facts, with regard to the heathen world at large, are very few and very simple, but of enormous power. We send to India, where we have been these 200 years, 640 ministers. Is there not something monstrously wrong there? "Well," you may say, "surely there are some native ministers?" Yes, there are about as many more native ministers now as those we have sent, but then the greater part of them are pastors; very few of them are actually doing missionary work, and you cannot, then, count them as part of your missionary force. All our ideas on this matter are wrong; our ideas of numbers and magnitudes are all wrong. We must completely rid ourselves of our present notions regarding India, and on this subject our best position would be right down in the dust before God. If our experience in the past has had no other effect but to humble us before God, let us heartily thank Him even for that.—From an Address at a recent Missionary Conference at Manchester.

## The Importance of India.

By Bishop LIGHTFOOT.

IF India should be brought to the foot of the Cross, then Mohammedanism, then all heathenism must follow soon. If India should fall, the gain would not be confined to so many thousands, so many millions of heathen led captive,

but the spread of Christian truth throughout the world must follow. If Greece and Rome successively added so much to the influence and the organization of the Church, what must India do? India, which has exercised an un-

rivalled influence on the religion of the world ; India, the seat of Brahminism ; India, the parent of Buddhism ; India, the stronghold of Mohammedanism. What an acquisition to the glories of the later Temple ! What an enrichment to the treasury of the House of God ! But in proportion to the importance and magnificence of the work was also its difficulty. Let them never in their impatience forget that. Once again, as in Apostolic times, the Church and the Gospel were confronted with honoured

and widespread religions, which had struck their roots deep in the civilization, the poetry, the art and literature, and the social life of the people. Once again there would be the same difficulties, the same responsibilities, the same hesitations, the same resuscitations of waning faith, the same halting between two opinions, witnessed during the early centuries, during the transition period from Paganism to Christianity."—*From Sermon at St. Mary's, Cambridge.*

By Rev. Canon WESTCOTT.

THE prize is noble and the hope is great, but the time is short and cannot return. Never was there an occasion when more seemed to human eyes to be imperilled in the faith, the energy, the devotion of a generation. The conquest of India for Christ is the conquest of Asia for Christ ! And the conquest of Asia seems to offer the near vision of the consummation of the Kingdom of God ! . . .

"So God calls us, calls us by the circumstances of national development, calls us by the political conditions of our empire, calls us by our position and character as Englishmen. We must be a missionary people ; so far we cannot change our destiny. We cannot abdicate our position or alter our heritage."—*From Sermon at Westminster Abbey.*

THE following touching appeal to English sisters at home, to come forth and labour for the women of India, is from the pen of our much-loved friend and fellow-labourer, Miss E. Lakshmi Goreh, an Indian missionary lady, who has given herself to Christ's work amongst the girls of the Alexandra School, Umritsur.—*THE REV. ROBERT CLARK, M.A., in "The Punjab and Sindh Missions."*

## Appeal to English Women.

LISTEN ! listen, English sisters,  
Hear an Indian sister's plea,  
Grievous wails, dark ills revealing,  
Depths of human woe unsealing,  
Borne across the deep blue sea !  
"We are dying day by day,  
With no bright, no cheering ray,  
Nought to lighten up our gloom—  
Cruel, cruel is our doom."

Listen, listen, Christian sisters,  
Show ye have a Christlike heart ;  
Hear us sadly, sadly moaning,  
'Neath our load of sorrow groaning,  
Writhing 'neath its bitter smart ;  
With no hope of rest above,  
Knowing not a Father's love ;  
Your true sympathy we crave,  
You can help us, you can save."

Listen, listen, Christian sisters,  
Hark ! they call, and call again ;  
Can you pass them by, unheeding  
All their eager, earnest pleading ?  
Hear ye not their plaintive strain ?  
Let your tender hearts be moved,  
Let your love to Christ be proved ;  
Not by idle tears alone,  
But by noble actions shown.

This is no romantic story,  
Not an idle, empty tale ;  
Not a vain, far-fetched ideal :  
No, your sister's woes are real.  
Let their pleading tones prevail,

As ye prize a Father's love,  
As ye hope for rest above,  
As your sins are all forgiven,  
As ye have a home in Heaven.

Rise and take the Gospel message,  
Bear its tidings far away,  
Far away to India's daughters :  
Tell them of the living waters,  
Flowing, flowing, day by day,  
That they too may drink and live.  
Freely have ye, freely give,  
Go, disperse the shades of night,  
With the glorious Gospel light.

Many jewels, rare and precious,  
If ye sought them, ye should find  
Deep in heathen darkness hidden.  
Ye are by the Master bidden,  
If ye know that Master's mind.  
*Bidden*, did I say ? Ah, no !  
Without bidding ye will go  
Forth to seek the lone and lost ;  
Rise and go, whate'er it cost !

Would ye miss His welcome greeting,  
When He comes in glory down ?  
Rather would ye hear Him saying,  
As before Him ye are laying  
Your bright trophies for His crown,  
"I accept your gathered spoil,  
I have seen your earnest toil ;  
Faithful ones, well done ! well done !  
Ye shall shine forth as the sun !"

—Taken from "*From India's Coral Strand*"—"Hymns of Christian Faith," by Ellen Lakshmi Goreh, a Brahmin Lady. London : *Home Words* Publishing Office, Paternoster Buildings, E.C.



IN THE NATIVE QUARTER, SHANGHAI.





REV. J. HUDSON TAYLOR, M.R.C.S., F.R.Q.S.,  
*Founder of the China Inland Mission.*

*"The claims of an empire like this should surely be not only admitted, but realised! Shall not the eternal interests of one-fifth of our race stir up the deepest sympathies of our nature, the most strenuous efforts of our blood-bought powers? Shall not the low wail of helpless, hopeless misery, arising from one-half of the heathen world, pierce our sluggish ear, and rouse us, spirit, soul and body, to one mighty, continued, unconquerable effort for China's salvation?"—J. HUDSON TAYLOR.*

# China.

## The Need and Claims of China.

By Rev. J. HUDSON TAYLOR, M.R.C.S., F.R.G.S.

**I**N order to enable our readers to realise the vast extent of the outlying districts of the Chinese empire, we would suggest a comparison of them with those countries which are nearer home.

We have already referred to France as being nearly four times as large as England; Spain and Portugal together are considerably larger than France. But for the purpose of comparison, Great Britain and Ireland, France, Spain, and Portugal taken together do not suffice. The Peninsula of Norway and Sweden is about six times as large as England; and Denmark, Iceland, and Holland exceed in extent Scotland and Ireland. Add these to the preceding, however, and the whole is still too small. Belgium, Switzerland, and Italy may be added; Germany and Austria, and Turkey and Greece may also be added; and the sum total of all these countries does not half equal the extent of the outlying regions of the Chinese empire with which we are comparing them. Russia in Europe is about ten times as large as Spain and Portugal, and exceeds in extent the sum of all the other countries in Europe. Add this immense country to all the others we have enumerated, and we gain a more adequate standard of comparison.

The whole continent of Europe has an area of 3,797,256 square miles; Manchuria, Mongolia, the North-western Dependencies, and Thibet, together, have an area of 3,951,130 square miles. These extensive regions contain many millions of our fellow-creatures, but except the four missionaries in Newchwang, they have NO MISSIONARY. They are perishing, and they are left to perish. Among them NO MISSIONARY resides to make known that wisdom, the merchandise of which "is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold." Throughout this immense territory, larger than the whole continent of Europe, with the exception noted above, there

is not a single ambassador for CHRIST from all the Protestant churches of Europe and America to carry the word of reconciliation, and to pray men in CHRIST'S stead, "Be ye reconciled to GOD." How long shall this state of things be allowed to continue?

Think of the over eighty millions beyond the reach of the Gospel in the seven provinces where missionaries have longest laboured; think of the over 100 millions in the other eleven provinces of China proper, beyond the reach of the few missionaries labouring there; think of the over twenty millions who inhabit the vast regions of Manchuria, Mongolia, Thibet, and the North-western Dependencies, which exceed in extent the whole of Europe—an aggregate of over 200 millions beyond the reach of all existing agencies—and say, how shall

GOD's name be hallowed by them,

HIS kingdom come among them, and

HIS will be done by them?

His name, His attributes they have never heard. His kingdom is not proclaimed among them. His will is not made known to them!

Do you *believe* that each unit of these millions has a precious soul? and that "there is none other name under heaven given amongst men whereby they must be saved" than that of JESUS? Do you *believe* that He *alone* is "the Door of the sheepfold"; is the "Way, the Truth, and the Life"?—that "*no man* cometh unto the Father but by Him"? If so, think of the state of these unsaved ones; and solemnly examine yourself in the sight of GOD, to see whether you are doing *your utmost* to make Him known to them.—From "*China's Spiritual Need and Claims.*" 6th Edition.

*If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death,  
And those that are ready to be slain;  
If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not;  
Doth not He that pondereth the heart consider it?  
And He that keepeth THY soul, doth not He know it?  
And shall not He render to every man according to his works?*

PROVERBS XXIV. 11, 12.



## Proportion of Missionaries to the Population in the Eighteen Provinces of China Proper.

*We want him to go who, as a minister of a small country parish, is spending the moral power which he has acquired by a complete education and large intellectual resources, not in instructing a city, or itinerating through a province, but in teaching two hundred rustics, who would still, though he embarked to-morrow, have the Gospel faithfully preached to them.*—HON. REV. BAPTIST W. NOEL, M.A.

Province.	Population.*	No. of Missionaries.†	Proportion to Population.	Or, One Missionary to a Population exceeding that of
KWANG-TUNG.....	17½ millions.	96	1 to 182,000	Huddersfield and Halifax (171,557).
FUH-KIEN .....	10 "	64	1 to 156,000	Newcastle (159,003).
CHEH-KIANG .....	12 "	53	1 to 226,000	Hull (202,359).
KIANG-SU .....	20 "	102	1 to 196,000	Leicester (146,790).
SHAN-TUNG .....	19 "	66	1 to 287,000	Edinburgh (262,733).
CHIH-LI .....	20 "	78	1 to 256,000	Bradford (229,721).
HU-PEH .....	20½ "	43	1 to 476,000	Birmingham (447,912).
KIANG-SI.....	15 "	19	1 to 789,000	Liverpool (599,738).
GAN-HWUY .....	9 "	33	1 to 272,000	Bristol (226,510).
SHAN-SI .....	9 "	42	1 to 214,000	Derby and Huddersfield (187,660).
SHEN-SI .....	7 "	9	1 to 777,000	Glasgow (526,088).
KAN-SUH.....	3 "	21	1 to 142,000	Oldham (138,220).
SI-CHUEN .....	20 "	25	1 to 800,000	Glasgow and Edinburgh (788,821).
YUN-NAN.....	5 "	13	1 to 384,000	Manchester (378,164).
KWEI-CHAU .....	4 "	3	1 to 1,333,000	Liverpool, Manchester, & Dublin (1,330,984).
KWANG-SI .....	5 "	0	0 to 5 millions	London (no Missionary).
HU-NAN .....	16 "	3 itinerating	0 to 16 "	Four times Scotland.
HO-NAN .....	15 "	5	1 to 3 "	Paris.

\* The estimate of population is that given in the last edition of "China's Spiritual Need and Claims."

† The number of Missionaries is according to an account corrected to May, 1888.

## "Ought we not to make an Effort to Save China in this Generation?"

*From AN APPEAL to the HOME CHURCHES from the SHANGHAI MISSIONARY CONFERENCE.*

After referring to the moral condition of China, the Appeal proceeds:—

Under these circumstances millions pass into eternity every year! What an agonizing thought! Souls of men, endowed with the most glorious faculties, perishing for lack of that knowledge which has been entrusted to us for diffusion! Souls which might be emancipated from sin, transferred into the kingdom of God, and thus established in a career of ever-widening intelligence and ever-deepening joy, to "shine as the brightness of the firmament, and as the stars for ever and ever."

How long shall this fearful ruin of souls continue? Ought we not to make an effort to save China *in this generation*? Is God's power limited? Is the efficacy of prayer limited? This grand achievement is in the hands of the Church. If we faithfully bring our tithes into the storehouse, and preach the Gospel everywhere, then the windows of heaven shall be opened, and blessings showered down upon us, till there be not room enough to receive them.



# CHINA INLAND MISSION.



\* The estimate of population is that given in the last Edition of "China's Spiritual Need and Claims."





Young men, let us freely speak to you. You hold in your hands the incorruptible seed of the Word, fitted to awaken eternal life in dead souls, and transform worms of the dust into heirs of God and joint heirs with Christ. Can you hesitate to respond to our call? Can you prefer to spend your lives in comparatively narrow spheres, when you might exert an influence on vast multitudes? The fields are white unto the harvest, and everything is inviting you to noble service. It is a field where the most varied gifts and graces, the loftiest talents, the most extensive and accurate erudition will find abundant room for their highest exercise. It is a service in which an archangel would rejoice. Can you turn a deaf ear to our solemn appeal, to the call of God, and the silent cry of the millions of China? In the name of Christ **ARISE**. Let the dead bury their dead; go ye, and preach the kingdom of God.

\* \* \*

We want China emancipated from the thralldom of sin in this generation. It is possible. Our Lord has said, "According to your faith be it unto you." The Church of God *can do it*, if she be only faithful to her great commission. When will young men press into the mission field as they struggle for positions of worldly honour and affluence? When will parents consecrate their sons and

daughters to missionary work as they search for rare openings of worldly influence and honour? When will Christians give for missions as they give for luxuries and amusements? When will they learn to deny themselves for the work of God as they deny themselves for such earthly objects as are dear to their hearts? Or, rather, when will they count it no self-denial, but the highest joy and privilege, to give with the utmost liberality for the spread of the Gospel among the heathen?

Standing on the borders of this vast empire, we, therefore—one hundred and twenty missionaries, from almost every Evangelical religious denomination in Europe and America, assembled in General Conference at Shanghai, and representing the whole body of Protestant missionaries in China—feeling our utter insufficiency for the great work so rapidly expanding, do most earnestly plead, with one voice, calling upon the whole Church of God for more labourers. And we will as earnestly and unitedly plead at the Throne of Grace that the Spirit of God may move the hearts of all to whom this appeal comes to cry, "Lord, what wilt Thou have *me* to do?" And may this spirit be communicated from heart to heart, from church to church, from continent to continent, until the whole Christian world shall be aroused, and every soldier of the cross shall come to the help of the Lord against the mighty.—*Records of the Shanghai Missionary Conference.*

## Africa.

### The Need and Claims of Africa.

By Mrs. GRATTAN GUINNESS.

IN seeking to "look on the fields," we must not omit the largest of them all, "the lost continent"—poor, dark, degraded Africa! In size, more than double the Chinese Empire; in population, more than equal to it. Africa contains six great groups of nations distinguished by ethnic and linguistic features.

1. The *Semitic*—Arabs, Abyssinians, and other Amharic speaking peoples.

2. The *Hamitic*—Berbers, Egyptians, Libyans, Ethiopians, and kindred nations.

3. The great group of *Foulah* tribes, who dwell on the Senegal, the Niger, the Gambia, and Lake Chad.

4. The *Negro* races proper, extending from the Atlantic to the Nile in the Sahara and Soudan latitudes.

5. The largest division of all, the widely-extended *Bantu* group, occupying all Central Africa, from above the Equator down to the Cape Colony and from Atlantic to Pacific, covering thus one-third of the continent, and including the Congo tribes, the Zulus, Kaffirs, and countless others—forming one-fourth of the population of Africa.

6. The *Hottentot* group in the south-west—including the Bushmen and other extremely degraded and diminutive aboriginal races.

The sub-divisions of language under these six principal groups are very numerous. No less than 700 distinct dialectic varieties—each one of which would have to be studied separately—exist and are spoken in the already explored parts of the dark continent, which do not cover a third of its surface. How many missionaries then would be needed to evangelise Africa? To enable two

only, colleagues, to undertake the study of each of these languages, would require 1,400 missionaries, and missionaries to Africa must be men and women who are willing to risk and if need be to lay down life itself for Christ's sake and the Gospel.

How many missionaries are there actually at work in the newly opened and vast interior of Africa? The Coast has long had missions, but their influence penetrated only a few miles from the ocean. It is but thirty years or so, since Livingstone's journeys opened up the Southern and Eastern portion of Central Africa, and only *ten* since Stanley's wonderful journey revealed the true character of the Northern and Western part. Seven principal Central African missions are striving in face of tremendous difficulties to take the Gospel to the newly discovered nations and peoples and kindreds and tribes of the interior. The Church Missionary Society has won already not converts only but native martyrs in Uganda—on the Victoria Nyanza (a lake as large as Scotland); the London Missionary Society has a mission steamer and a brave though small staff, on Lake Tanganika (as long as from Aberdeen to Dover); and the Free and Established Churches of Scotland are settled and making way on Lake Nyassa (420 miles long). These three lakes together have, however, a shore line of over three thousand miles, dotted with towns and villages, and to evangelize their inhabitants effectually would require a hundred-fold the number of missionaries actually in the field.

The French Protestant Mission has sent two or three devoted missionaries to the region of the Upper Zambesi

and its tributaries, where also a brave, solitary young Scotch pioneer—Mr. F. Stanley Arnot—has for some years been labouring.

The Congregationalists of America have established themselves in Bihé and Benguela, some 300 miles from the Atlantic Coast.

The Livingstone Inland Mission has been for eight years established on the Congo, and has sent out during that time over fifty missionaries, extended a line of stations 700 miles into the interior, and launched on the Upper Congo the "Henry Reed" Mission-steamer. This mission (which is now conducted by the American Baptists) has, like the sister mission of the English B. M. S., been severely tried by sickness and death; but has cause, notwithstanding, to rejoice over first fruits—native converts already promising to become native evangelists. But on this Congo river alone, there is room for a thousand missionaries, for it affords ready access to some five or six thousand miles of navigable rivers, whose banks on both sides are populated by men and women for whom Christ died and who have never heard His name.

Then there is Morocco in the North—poor, bleeding, groaning Morocco—a fourth part larger than France, though having only six or seven millions of inhabitants, Moors, Spaniards, Jews, Berbers, and Negro races. Though but four days' sail from England, Morocco is one of the most neglected mission fields—no Gospel effort having been made there till within the last few years, when the Bible Society has attempted some colportage, and the Berber and Kabyle Mission planted a station at Tangier. The Kabyles of Algiers and Tunis are almost equally neglected; and Tripolis has yet to receive her first evangelist! Everywhere North, South, East, and West, and vast interior, Africa is waiting at the end of this nineteenth century for the Gospel of Salvation, and where are men and women who will go and proclaim it? Where are the means to send and to sustain them? The Church has both in abundance; will she lay them on the altar? Shall a Roman Catholic king freely spend his treasure at the rate of £50,000 a year, to secure philanthropic objects, and shall Christians refuse to enter the door so marvellously opened by the providence of God in these last days?

## Who will Go?

By REGINALD RADCLIFFE, Esq.

SOME thirty years ago, as I was alone in a friend's house in a lovely part of Hertfordshire, there walked up to me, calmly and gently, a man dressed in dark blue, carrying his blue cap. This unobtrusive stranger was David Livingstone. Already he had been in the jaws of the lion; but his heart was absorbed with love for Africa's dark sons. What was the secret of such loving, not in words, but in deeds? Too much engrossed in my own puny work, at that time confined to Britain, little did I then think of the wonders that unassuming man was to perform—of his weary wanderings, sometimes under a tropical sun, sometimes wading through swamps, often agonised by the heartrending devastations of the slave-dealer. He mingled his tears with those of the captives, the widows, and children. He writes down his prayer for a blessing on every one—Christian or Turk—"who will help to heal this open sore of the world." And at last, after trailing himself along, he dies of dysentery. But what was the secret of his power?

Africa had been hidden. Our traditions of it, and the knowledge of it possessed by the world's wisest men, were altogether astray, both as to its geography and as to its people. Livingstone flooded the world with light as to both. Now hear his secret in his own words from a touching entry\* in his journal, written upon the last birthday but one of his eventful life. It reveals at once the motive and the earnestness of his whole career:—

"My JESUS, my KING, my LIFE, my ALL, I again dedicate my whole self to Thee."

Like Stephen, Livingstone also was a man full of the

HOLY GHOST. At Stephen's death there sprang forth multitudes who forthwith spread the Gospel, but that was under the stimulus of persecution. Now is it possible, in this day of the love of money, of luxury, and of ease, that the Church can, without persecution, but remembering the life and love Livingstone poured out for Africa, be aroused to rescue her and claim her for Livingstone's Master? If not, how immensely does it add to our responsibility that we have suffered his shattered remains to be brought from afar and buried in Westminster Abbey! He craved no following to Westminster, but he did crave and implore Christians to follow him to Africa.

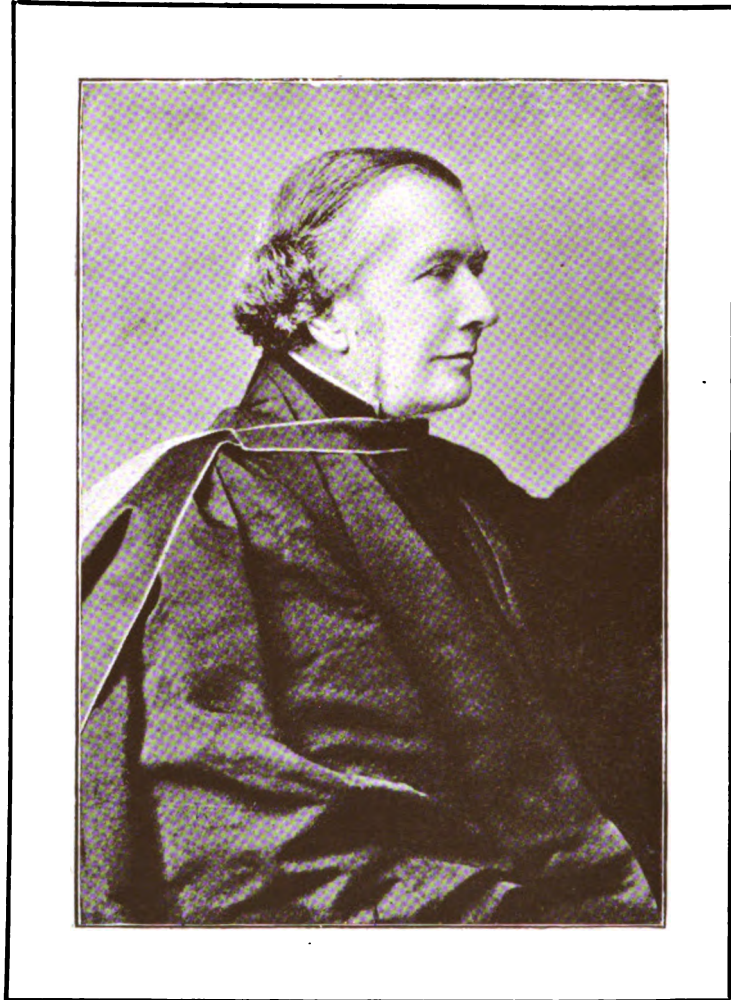
Much has been done since, but oh, how little compared with the compassion of Livingstone's Master! What a feeble response to His command, and what a feeble reply to His challenge, "If ye love Me, keep My commandments." The slave trade still cruelly burns, starves, chains, and kills its victims; still the civilised Europeans barter useless gin and brandy for valuable goods; and even the great International African Treaty of Berlin, though some of the Powers opposed, authorises the introduction of this fire-water, that will destroy such noble fellows as those who faithfully and affectionately bore Livingstone's remains from the interior of their bleeding country. Yet, if the Word of Livingstone's great Master were introduced and *lived*, the slave trade would vanish like smoke.

Who will go? Many are wanted. Yet better far GOD's three hundred than Gideon's thirty-two thousand. Yea, should any go who cannot from his heart write his name under Livingstone's secret, "My JESUS, my KING, my LIFE, my ALL, I now dedicate my whole self to Thee"?

\* See "Modern Heroes of the Mission Field." Hodder and Stoughton.







*From Photograph by*

*[Kingsbury & Notcutt, Knightsbridge, S.W.]*

REV. C. J. VAUGHAN, D.D.,  
*Dean of Llandaff, Master of the Temple.*

*"Know, and you will feel. Know, and you will pray. Know, and you will help. You will be ashamed of the sluggishness, of the isolation, of the selfishness, which has made you think only of your own people and your father's house. . . . ."*

*"The Church at home must learn to give up without a murmur to foreign service, not her meanest, but her mightiest. She must never speak of any man as too learned, or too eloquent, or too useful, or (in any sense) too good to be sent abroad. On the contrary, she must impress early upon the hearts of her children, of those who are to be hereafter her chiefest and her foremost ones, the dignity, the honour, the sanctity, of that most responsible trust, of that indeed highest 'preferment.'"—"Forget Thine Own People."*

## Benefits to the Church at Home from Missions Abroad.

*By the Very Rev. C. J. VAUGHAN, D.D., Dean of Llandaff, and Master of the Temple.*

### Its Faith is Strengthened.

*"ART THOU HE THAT SHOULD COME?"*

WE have felt so often that we would give worlds for a proof, a new proof, a signal and final proof, that CHRIST is GOD, and that GOD is for us, and that we need not faint nor fear for our faith, though it be indeed, in these times, tried to the uttermost; and lo! the proof is here, tangible and comforting! Just in proportion as the Church obeys the precept to "forget her own people," she is doing better for them—better far than if she thought of them only: she is casting their bread upon the waters, only to find it after many days, in new evidences and new convictions, which shall enrich and fertilise her own possession in the very act of lavishing it

upon those whom the world calls aliens. And thus, when the voice of doubt and misgiving sounds in some cloudy and dark day from some imprisoned soul's Machærus, "Art Thou He that should come, or must we look onward, onward, onward still, for Another, mightier in His doings and more authoritative in His evidences?" there shall come back to us from Madras and Burmah, from China and Melanesia, the report of signs wrought by CHRIST in the sight and hearing of our messengers—the blind see, and the deaf hear, the lepers are cleansed and the lame walk, to the poor the Gospel is preached, and blessed is he whosoever shall not be offended in Him.

### Its Obedience is Rewarded.

*THE SEED SOWN MULTIPLIED.*

IT is thus that God ever rewards the graces which He inspires. Scatter liberally the seed of His giving, and He will "multiply your seed sown." It is so in the great matter which is in our hearts to-day. The reaction of the Church Missions upon the Church at home is a subject full of instruction. "Forget thine own people," and God will remember them. "Forget thy father's house," in the largeness, the munificence of thy service abroad, and God will so bless thy faith and obedience, that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity, and peace upon Israel. . . . .

And how shall we speak of the influence upon the heart of Christian England, not of the foreign congregation alone, but of the brother Englishman who has left home and kindred and civilization behind him that he may carry that Gospel which is thus mighty in operation? Oh! believe me, those lives are not lost to England. They are vital, they are vivid, they are inspiring in their influence. One quickens another, as the long procession of ages passes by. The biography of one is the summons of another. Carey, heard of in Simeon's rooms at Cambridge, stirs in Martyn the zeal to go and do likewise. Martyn

himself—it is the fashion to call his missionary life a failure—it ended, I know, if *that* is failure, at the age of one-and-thirty; but I also know it to have been powerful at home, most of all in his own Cambridge, years and tens of years after he was laid in sleep, in the mystery of silence and solitude, no friend knowing of his sepulchre, in the city wilderness of Tocat. No; it was no failure! It did the work of a hundred quiet parsonage lives (and let no man despise them, they too have their blessings) in the comfort and tranquillity of England. Nothing in God's world of spirit, certainly, is wasted or squandered; all bears fruit—"some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred." So has it been with all those great names which are the heirloom of Christendom. Schwarz and Marshman, and Reginald Heber, and Daniel Wilson, and George Cotton, and Coleridge Patteson, and Armstrong, and Mackenzie, and the martyr missionaries and bishops of Sierra Leone—being dead, they yet speak. And the Church, which nobly "forgot her own people" in giving them, one by one, to God and Christ in far off lands, has been remembered of Him in her turn, in the fruits of their holy lives and of their inspiring memories.

### Its Disunion is Rebuked.

*THE HIGHER UNITY.*

WHO that has lived where men worship idols can have any sight left for quarrels at home of posture and vestment—I had almost said of Liturgy or Church government? "Sirs, ye are brethren," burst from the astonished lips of the visitant from heathendom: "ye worship one

God, believe in one Saviour, invoke one blessed and eternal Spirit—how can ye strive one with another?" Have ye no sense of marvellous privileges, no discrimination of things that differ, no power to distinguish between the gnat and the camel, no gratitude for a Christendom,

no value for a Bible. Learn how in foreign lands sects and forms have almost merged their differences. See the Baptists of Serampore dwelling side by side, in peace and love, with Anglican bishops and High Church professors. See Bishop Gray, of Capetown, in his apostolical journeyings, the welcome, honoured guest in Moravian, Presbyterian, Wesleyan, and Independent houses. See him followed to his grave by a concourse of all Christian people—sect without and party within the Episcopal communion of South Africa disregarded and forgotten in the one higher unity of a common Christianity. See one Bishop of Calcutta travelling hundreds of miles to rejoice

over the work of God in the Lutheran conversions of Nagpore, and his successor hastening thither, at the call of the foreign pastors themselves, to receive those ten thousand converts into the communion of his own Church of England. Mark how all over India one communion has planted and another watered, one has sown and another reaped. Men at home may parade the differences, and make merry with the motley garb in which Christianity dresses itself before heathenism: in the lands themselves these differences are no discords—the end is one, and the faith is one, for all that.

## Its Deal is Stimulated.

### THE AMBITION WHICH THE HOLY GHOST KINDLES.

FINALLY, the Mission Church shall provoke the Home Church to zeal. "Is it so, that there is not one wise man among you?"—not one that shall spring forward to be "baptised for the dead"?—not one that shall be brave to take up the martyr's shield, and to carry it, under Christ's banner, into the hottest fire of gathered nations? Where is he who possesses, in its modern exemplification, that gift of tongues which once was miraculous? There are such men—no age is without them—certainly not this age; men who acquire a language as by intuition, and can communicate, by word or sign, with islanders on whose coasts they are but visitors of yesterday? Where is he who possesses God's gift of strength—of a vigour indifferent to climate and a frame capable of toil? Where is he, not least, who possesses God's gift of "understanding"—not in its vulgar use, as an instrument of acquisition or a weapon of controversy, but in its deeper, more beautiful meaning, as that by which we enter into another's thought, trace him graciously through misconception and error, and rejoice to find him not wrong but right? And where is he, last of all, who possesses God's highest gift of a genuine humility—who will go amongst the races of an inferior civilization, "not to be ministered unto, but to minister"—not as making a sacrifice, but as counting it an honour—not as being the natural "lord," in

virtue of his English blood and nurture, of God's heathen "heritage," but as willing to "spend and be spent" to the uttermost in the effort to influence and to elevate? Ask these questions in our schools and in our universities. Represent to the young man, rejoicing in strength—mental and bodily—the unity of the whole Church and the necessities of the foreign. Bid him count it indifferent whether he follow his Master through the lanes and yards of an English parish, or across the seas and deserts of a land in which he is a stranger. Do not all journeyings end, for the Christian, in one heaven? Is not that our country, our rest, our home? "I heard the voice of the Lord say, Whom shall I send? and who will go for Us? Then I said, Here am I; send me." It is strange—yet not strange—that the voice of voices from the Church afar off, in its influence, in its persuasion, in its attraction, for the highest and noblest spirits at home, is evermore the voice, not of joy, but of sorrow—the news of a death, the tidings of a martyrdom. To fill those gaps—to emulate those self-sacrifices—this, this is the ambition which the Holy Ghost kindles.—*From "Forget Thine Own People: An appeal to the Home Church for Foreign Missions. Three lectures delivered in the Temple Church, in the season of Advent 1873."*

[The cause of Missions would receive most valuable help, if the book from which the foregoing extracts have been taken could be reprinted in a cheap form for the widest possible circulation.—ED.]

## "Nothing so Stirs the Heart for Home Work."

By the BISHOP OF EXETER.

I AM quite sure that our greatest hope, as the Bishop of London said this morning, for our work at home lies in our seeking to promote the work of Christ abroad. I have never forgotten a little incident of which I once heard with regard to a Methodist congregation—and we may take many a leaf out of the book of the Methodists. A Methodist minister was asked if he would take charge of a certain chapel. He said "I will take charge of the chapel, and will undertake

that it shall be self-supporting, if you will let me take the mission work with it. I won't undertake the one without the other; I know that one must fail unless I take the other." I am quite sure that that was a correct view. There is nothing that so stirs the heart for home work as seeking to promote the spread of the everlasting Gospel among those who know it not.—*From Speech at the Church Missionary Meeting, Exeter Hall.*

## “Nothing so Expands the Heart.”

By Rev. W. A. BATHURST, M.A.

ANOTHER reflex spiritual blessing of great importance, which is consequent upon an awakened interest in foreign missions, is the promotion of unselfishness. Nothing so expands the heart and enlarges the sympathies, and elicits a generous bounty and a wide, tolerant charity, as the thorough taking up of God's world-wide work for study and prayer. Then we see ourselves as units in a myriad-peopled universe, the vast preponderance of whose inhabitants are “without Christ, having no hope, and without God in the world.” Then our hearts bleed with pity for the dwellers in the far-off

habitations of cruelty, superstition, and gross darkness. And selfishness evaporates while zeal for God's cause expands.

Thus we learn to look upon life, not from the meagre, niggard standpoint of self-interest, self-pleasing, or self-love; but, constrained by the love of Christ, we rise into the lofty dignity of being fellow-workers with God, while we engage with whole-hearted interest and generosity in the cause for which Jesus died and rose again.—*From “The Reflex Benefits of Church Missionary Enterprise.”*

## “The Prosperity of the Church is in the Line of Missionary Operation.”

By Professor STOWELL.

WERE individual Christians fully to believe their own religion, and faithfully to serve their Saviour in the work for which He lived and died, and reigns, who does not see the ten thousand channels through which the streams of joy and gladness would overflow the general body of the Church—the joy and gladness, we mean, which the Church would feel in the very act of doing that which is at once the evidence and the means of her prosperity? It is the ordinance of God, and the promise of God that His Church in watering shall be watered, in

blessing shall be blessed, in exercising her gifts shall increase them. And the providence of God has ever acted in accordance with the appointments and predictions of His grace. The prosperity of the Church is in the line of missionary operation. Her best days (we must reiterate the statement) were the days of her greatest activity in the spreading of the Gospel, and the return of those days is hastened or deferred according to the measure in which such activity revives.—*“The Missionary Work of the Church.”*

## The Reflex Benefit of the Missionary Enterprise.

By Rev. BAPTIST W. NOEL, M.A.

IF it be objected, that the men and the money are wanted to improve our home-population, the advocate of missionary effort may freely surrender to such objectors every contribution which would be as usefully employed at home; for domestic objects of equal importance have a paramount claim to our regard. But if we demand for Missions the men and the money, which, doing little or nothing here, might be so immensely beneficial elsewhere, no one can justly term us inconsiderate. We want that money to be given which is now spent in useless splendour, or applied to ambitious accumulation. We want young men to go who are about to bury superior capacities, and effective energy of character, in the counting-house. We want those to go who, having studied medicine with success, have yet formed no professional connection at home, and would only leave more room for others of equal ability and knowledge. We want him to go who, as a minister of a small country parish, is spending the moral power which he has acquired by a complete education and large intellectual resources, not in instructing a city, or itinerating through a province, but in teaching two hundred rustics, who would still, though he embarked to-morrow, have the Gospel faithfully preached to them. We want those to go who, without any important duties to detain them, possessed of health, fortune, and ability, are now doing little or nothing for the world with the five talents which God has entrusted to their charge.

Now, should a hundred pious and able men from among these classes, constrained by compassion and animated by hope, embark on this enterprise—as noble a band as ever left the shores of England—would the loss of them, however great, impoverish us? On the contrary, they would not convey a greater blessing to their adopted country than they would leave to that of their fathers. When the news should pass from house to house throughout our Association, that they had looked their farewell to their country's cliffs, commending their cause, at their departure, to our affections and prayers, we could scarcely fail to catch something of their spirit; and, while detained by paramount considerations from following them, we should resolve before God, with more than wonted solemnity, to devote our best energies to advance the cause of Christ at home. I believe that if a hundred devoted men did go, it would infuse an unction into the ministry of thousands in this land, inspire our prayers with fervency, unlock the refused treasure, make Christians love each other, and, being equally the effect and the pledge of an enlarged blessing from God, would multiply conversions in our congregations, and, rebuking the worldliness of multitudes, form a new era in the Church, to be marked by a holier ardour, and a more self-denying energy in the whole course of Christian duty.—*From Sermon before the Church Missionary Society in 1835.*

## The Missionary's Example Contagious and Quickening.

By Rev. Dr. HERDMAN.

THE finest specimens of humble patience and trustful perseverance, and indomitable zeal, and the enduring of hardship for Christ's sake have been in the foreign field. Thence we derive fresh evidences of the value of the Scriptures and the power of prayer, and the might of faith, and the importance of personal character, and the virtue of charity, and the vitality of that glorious Gospel which meets man's wants the world over, and converts man's ways, and relieves man's weariness, shares man's woes, and brightens man's departure out of this world!

Ah! those lives were not lost to Britain which fell on sleep after service on distant shores. The biography of

one is the call to another. Their example is contagious and quickening. Did we know of no good effected by missionaries in their adopted sphere, we might yet be sure that they had done better for their own people by forgetting them, and lavishing their talents upon those whom the world calls aliens. So stimulating in the home church self-denial and devotion, widening her sympathies, enlarging her intercessions, and teaching how to appreciate difficulties, and expect delays, and bear with infirmities, and watch for open doors, and labour in hope, and take joyfully divers temptations or the martyr's crown!—*Conference on Missions, Mildmay*

## The Best Thing for the Churches.

By REGINALD RADCLIFFE, Esq.

THE most healthy thing we can do for the churches and chapels and mission-halls at home is to rouse them to send out from their pews and communion tables thousands to follow Stanley Smith and Charles Studd among the

heathen. Then should blessing flow down as a river. See the blessing they have just had in Edinburgh from the visit of these two young men!

## Individual Piety is Promoted.

By Rev. DANIEL WILSON.

NO one can touch this sacred cause, much less engage in it with a spirit of prayer, but it will promote his individual piety. For let us remember that we need ourselves the same salvation which we are sending to others. He who is anxious, says Bishop Hall, to save the souls of the heathen and neglects his own, is like a man who leaves his own house in flames and runs to quench his neighbour's! There is, however, no more promising method of reviving religion in our own minds, or of extending it amongst our families and connections, than by persevering exertions to advance the cause of missions. It is in this

way that the great increase of vital Christianity in our country, has gone hand in hand with the zeal for diffusing it abroad. It is in this way, we may hope, that the harvest in the heathen nations will bear some relation to the harvest in our own. It is in this way that a revival in the Protestant and other communions in Europe and America may be a consequence of the exertions made to communicate the Gospel to heathen lands.—*From a Sermon preached at the Seventeenth Anniversary of the Church Missionary Society.*

## Our Faith and Experience Strengthened.

By Rev. W. M. PUNSHON, LL.D.

I HAVE been very thankful for this Conference on this account, that it shows us that the grand old doctrines of the Reformation, which we believe to be the grand old doctrines of the Bible, are effectual in all foreign lands, and under the labours of all missionaries, however called, for the conversion and salvation of men. So that when the citadel of our faith is attacked at home we may go to our missions to authenticate our theology; and in these days of sad latitudinarianism, when spiritual religion is by many

derided as a myth and a mockery, we may go to our missions to authenticate our experience. This is the reflex benefit which the missionary enterprise is flinging broadcast upon the churches at home; and I am very thankful to think that both our faith and our experience can be thus buttressed by a cause upon which GOD has, under all circumstances and in every place, stamped His signal blessing.—*From a Speech at the Mildmay Missionary Conference.*

## Injury to the Church at Home from Neglecting Missions Abroad.

*"THERE IS THAT WITHHOLDETH MORE THAN IS MEET, BUT IT TENDETH TO POVERTY;"*

### Inverting the Divine Order.

By Dr. DUFF.

A GAIN we say, the field of Divine appointment is not Scotland or England, but "*the world*"—the world of all "nations." The prayer of Divine inspiration is, "God bless and pity us," not that Thy way may be known in all Britain, and Thy saving health among all its destitute families, but "that Thy way may be known on all the earth, and Thy saving health among all nations." The command of Divine obligation is not, "Go to the people of Scotland or of England," but "Go into *all the world*, and preach the Gospel to *every creature*." And if we take our counsel from those blind and deluded guides that would, in spite of the Almighty's appointment, and in derision of our own prayers, persuade us altogether, or for an indefinite period onwards, to abandon the real proper Bible field, and direct the whole of our time, and strength, and resources, to *home*; if, at their anti-Scriptural suggestions, we do thus dislocate the Divine order of proportion; if we do thus invert the Divine order of magnitude; if we daringly presume to put that last which God hath put first; to reckon that least which God hath pronounced greatest; what can we expect but that He shall be provoked, in sore displeasure, to deprive us of the precious deposit of misappropriated grace, and inscribe "Ichabod" on all our

towers, bulwarks, and palaces? And if He do—then like beings smitten with judicial blindness, we may hold hundreds of meetings, deliver thousands of speeches, and publish tens of thousands of tracts, and pamphlets, and volumes, in defence of our chartered rights and birthright liberties; and all this we may hail as religious zeal, and applaud as patriotic spirit. But if such prodigious activities be designed solely, or even chiefly, to concentrate all hearts, affections, and energies on the limited interests of our own land; if such prodigious activities recognise and aim at no higher terminating object than the simple maintenance and extension of our home institutions—and that, too, for the exclusive benefit of our own people—while, in contempt of the counsels of the Eternal, the hundreds of millions of a guilty world are coolly abandoned to perish,—oh, how can all this appear in the sight of heaven as anything better than a national outburst of monopolising selfishness? And how can such criminal disregard of the Divine ordinance, as respects the evangelisation of a lost world, fail, sooner or later, to draw down upon us the most dreadful visitation of retributive vengeance?—"Missions the Chief End of the Christian Church."

### Spiritual Self-Indulgence.

By Rev. E. C. ALDEN, D.D.

THERE may be a genuine appropriation of the Lord Jesus Christ, which emphasises so disproportionately a part only of His redemptive work, that the Christian character which is nurtured thereby is distorted. The word "salvation" may be used in so narrow a sense that it be-littles rather than enlarges the soul. There is a type of Christian consecration which is sometimes regarded as pre-eminently "saintly," which, when thoughtfully considered, is perceived to be only a subtle, spiritual self-indulgence. It may be we are "enjoying ourselves," instead of enjoying Christ; or, if our delight is in Christ, possibly the Christ who is "Master and Lord" may be forgotten. There is an interest in personal sanctification which is mainly the endeavour to come into a condition of abiding peace and joy—the continuous luxury of the hidden life—rather than the separation of the whole

being to vigorous service, following closely the footsteps of Him who came "not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give His life a ransom for many."

Nothing is a surer corrective of this tendency than the genuine missionary spirit; a spirit which delights in the Lord who commands, and in obedience to His command looks away from self in an outflowing love to others. . . . .

May it not be that this, after all, is the true "saintliness," that which is least conscious of self and most devoted to the salvation of the perishing? May it not be that the genuine "holiness meeting" is a meeting of those who are surrendering themselves, utterly self-forgetful, to the spread of the Gospel in their own times throughout the world?—"Shall we have a Missionary Revival?"

### Disregard of the Foreign Field will bring Blight at Home.

By Rev. A. C. THOMPSON, D.D.

IT is a shameful church effeminacy that studies only its own needs and convenience; disregard of the foreign field will surely bring blight at home. The gravitation of true, intelligent Christian love is towards equal distribution. Can you accumulate water in a heap otherwise than by freezing it? One sure way not to save one's own country

would be to withdraw from foreign fields in order to save it. Most missionaries who go abroad, by the stimulating influence of their example, by the wider sympathies which they call forth, do more for their own land than they would by staying at home.—*Conference on Missions, Mildmay.*



## An Unenterprising Church a Declining One.

By Rev. A. C. THOMPSON, D.D., of Boston.

SOMETIMES the being, always the well-being, of a church depends upon its continuing true to the original design of Christ's Church. Just so far as Christianity becomes really Christian, will her history be that of aggression and triumph. The converse of this holds good. Napoleon laid it down as a military maxim that the army

which remains in its intrenchments is beaten. An unenterprising church is spiritually a declining one. Withholding "more than is meet" never enriched a man, an association, or a nation; nor does judicious forth-putting as to men and means result otherwise than in reflex enrichment.—*At Conference on Missions, Mildmay.*

## The Missionary Spirit: What is it?

By Rev. ALFRED COOKMAN.

WHAT is the missionary spirit? Is it an ordinary interest in, or a kind of general concern for, the heathen abroad or the heathen at home?—a cold and calculating love for those millions that have so long, too long, lingered in the shadow of sin and of death? Nay, sir, such a spirit as that would never convert the world, has never illustrated itself as the secret spring or motive power of self-sacrificing and successful endeavour in this world. There must be love, it is true, but, then, let us remember it must be love on fire; it must be love in a paroxysm; it must be love intensified, absorbing, all-controlling. Observe, if you please, the missionary quitting his home, kindred, native lands, and accustomed comforts. He is willing to abide in the ends of the earth, encompassed by heart-sickening idolatrous superstition and crime. Wherefore? Is it because of a simple concern respecting the temporal, or even spiritual, welfare of those by whom he may be encompassed? Nay, I insist, it is rather because

of the Christ-given and Christ-like love that burns in his heart and literally consumes his life. Oh, sir! it is the missionary spirit that crosses broad seas, that clammers cloud-crowned mountains, that traverses far-distant regions, that sails around the world if it may save but a single soul. It is the missionary spirit that breathes miasmas, that bears heavy burdens, that challenges adversaries, that imperils precious life, that laughs at impossibilities, and cries, "This must and this shall be done!" It is the missionary spirit that gives and bears sacrifices, and dies, if it were necessary, and if it were possible, a hundred thousand deaths if, like its Divine Exemplar, it might be going about doing good. Now, as I have said, there may be liberality, but there cannot be the missionary spirit where there is not a conscientious Christ-like liberality.—*Extract from "Life of Alfred Cookman."*

## The Theory and Practice of Missions.

By Rev. ALFRED COOKMAN.

AGAIN, it might be asked, "Are there not many of our own community who are familiar with temporal and spiritual wretchedness, who are acquainted with the necessities of the heathen world, who hear of this subject not only from year to year, but more frequently, and yet they have none of those exercises or experiences of missionary zeal?" That is true—that is undeniable; and so we are constrained to the conclusion that something more is indispensable than this simple consideration. What is that something? I answer that it is a union and a living sympathy with the blessed Lord Jesus Christ. And now, sir, at the close of these anniversary exercises, this thought brings me where I joy to come, and where I should like to lead this little company—that is, to Calvary. I throw the arms of my affection around the consecrated cross of Jesus; I drink in, in constantly increasing measure, His tender, sympathising, self-sacrificing spirit. Now from this standpoint of the Cross—from the measure of that feeling which influences the heart and life of the Divine Redeemer—I look out again upon the world; but now with what different feelings! Now I hear with Christ's

ears, I feel with Christ's heart, I see with His eyes; now I am ready to labour with Christ's energies; now I am disposed to give or go, or do or dare, or sacrifice or die—anything and everything—if I may but help in lifting our sin-cursed world up to God. This experience of which I am speaking is a vitalising principle; it is a Divine force. It is Jesus reigning, not (as my brother would say) simply in the skies; there is something better than that. We can have heaven on the way to heaven. It is Jesus reigning in personal consciousness in the individual heart; it is Christ living, breathing, dwelling, and triumphing in personal life. Philosophy is contemplative and studious, fond and full of plans and of theories; infidelity, as we all know, is given to boasting and to detraction; both of them laying special stress upon the human rather than upon the Divine.

But, Mr. President and Christian friends, after all their proud vaunting, pray tell me what heathen shores they have ever visited for purposes of mercy? What funeral pyre have they ever extinguished? What dumb idol have they ever cast down from its pedestal? What

nation have they ever lifted up from its barbarism and degradation? What profligate have they ever reclaimed? What sorrowful heart have they ever cheered? Where to-night are their earnest, self-sacrificing missionaries? Where are their organisations for the amelioration of human suffering and the extension of wholesome and blessed truth in the world? Where are their Pauls, their Barnabases, their Wesleys, Wilberforces, Thomas Cokes, Asburys, Howards, Phebes, Dorcases, Nightingales, and Elizabeth Frys? I ask it with confidence and with Christian exultation. In vain I wait for an answer—there cometh none. Sir, we must come to Christ; we must drink in His spirit, for it is there, and there only, we will find the source and the fountain of this missionary spirit, which is so needful and so indispensable. The theory

and practice of missions, as I take it, can be expressed almost in a single sentence. It is love to the blessed Lord Jesus Christ, who has bought us with His blood, drawing forth the streams of human sympathy, human affection, and human endeavour—a stream which, by an invariable law of nature and of God, seeks the lowest place—for, let me say to you, that Christian compassion, like Christ's compassion, always flows downward, and fixes upon those who need it the most. Was it so with Paul? The love of Christ constrained him, and he counted not his life dear unto him so that he might but glorify his Saviour, propagate His Gospel, save immortal souls, and finish his course with joy.—*Extract from "Life of Alfred Cookman."*

## The Divine Call for Missionaries.

By Rev. C. H. SPURGEON.

*"Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me."*—ISAIAH vi. 8.

BRETHREN, the heathen are perishing, and there is but one way of salvation for them, for there is but one name given under heaven among men whereby they must be saved. God in the glorious unity of His divine nature is calling for messengers who shall proclaim to men the way of life. Out of the thick darkness my ear can hear that sound mysterious and divine, "Whom shall I send?" If ye will but listen with the ear of faith ye may hear it in this house to-day—"Whom shall I send?" While the world lieth under the curse of sin, the living God, who willet not that any should perish, but that they should come to repentance, is seeking for heralds to proclaim His mercy; He is asking even in pleading terms for some who will go forth to the dying millions and tell the wondrous story of His love—"Whom shall I send?" As if to make the voice more powerful by a threefold utterance we hear the sacred Trinity inquire, "Who will go for Us?" The Father asks, "Who will go for Me and invite My far-off children to return?" The Son inquires, "Who will seek for Me My redeemed but wandering sheep?" The Holy Spirit demands, "In whom shall I dwell, and through whom shall I speak that I may convey life to the perishing multitudes?" God in the unity of His nature crieth, "Whom shall I send?" and in the trinity of His persons He asketh, "Who will go for Us?"

*When a man is prepared for sacred work he is not long before he receives a commission.* We come then to think of THE DIVINE CALL. I feel in my soul, though I cannot speak it out, an inward grieving sympathy with God, that God Himself should have to cry from His throne, "Whom shall I send?" Alas, my God, are there no volunteers for Thy service? What, all these priests and sons of Aaron, will none of these run upon Thine errand? And all these Levites, will none of them offer himself? No, not one. Ah, it is grievous, grievous beyond all thought, that there should be such multitudes of men and women in the Church of God who nevertheless seem unfit to be sent upon the Master's work, or at least never offer to go, and He has to cry, "Whom shall I send?" What, out of these saved ones, no willing messengers to the heathen! Where are His ministers? Will none of these cross the seas to heathen lands? Here are thousands of us working at home. Are none of us called to go abroad? Will none of us carry the Gospel

to regions beyond? Are none of us bound to go? Does the Divine voice appeal to our thousands of preachers and find no response, so that again it cries, "Whom shall I send?" Here are multitudes of professing Christians making money, getting rich, eating the fat, and drinking the sweet, is there not one to go for Christ? Men travel abroad for trade, will they not go for Jesus? They even risk life, amid eternal snows, are there no heroes for the Cross? Here and there a young man, perhaps with little qualification and no experience, offers himself, and he may or may not be welcomed, but can it be true that the majority of educated, intelligent, Christian young men are more willing to let the heathen be damned than to let the treasures of the world go into other hands? Alas, for some reason or other (I am not going to question the reasons) God Himself may look over all His Church, and, finding no volunteers, may utter the pathetic cry, "Whom shall I send, and who will go for Us?"

Now, brethren, if at any time the mission field lacks workers (it is a sad thing that it should be so, but yet so it is), should not that fact make each man look to himself and say, "Where am I? What position do I occupy towards this work of God? May I not be placed just where I am because I can do what others could not?" Some of you young men especially, without the ties of family to hold you in this country, without a large church around you, or not having yet plunged into the sea of business, you, I say, are standing where in the ardour of your first love you might fitly say, "Here am I." And if God has endowed you with any wealth, given you any talent, and placed you in a favourable position, you are the man who should say, "Perhaps I have come to the kingdom for such a time as this; I may be placed where I am on purpose that I may render essential help to the cause of God. Here at any rate I am; I feel the presence of the glorious God; I see the skirts of His garments as He reveals Himself to me, I almost hear the rush of seraphic wings as I perceive how near heaven is to earth, and I feel in my soul I must give myself up to God. I feel in my own heart my indebtedness to the Christ of God; I see the need of the heathen, I love them for Jesus' sake; the fiery coal is touching my lip even now: *here am I!* Thou hast put me where I am; Lord, take me as I am, and use me as Thou wilt." May the Divine Spirit influence

some of you who greatly love my Lord till you feel all this.

Then you observe that he makes a *full surrender of himself*. "Here am I." Lord, I am what I am by Thy grace, but here I am; if I am a man of one talent, yet here I am; if I am a man of ten, yet here I am; if in youthful vigour, here I am; if of maturer years, here I am. Have I substance? here I am. Do I lack abilities? Yet still I made not my own mouth, nor did I create my infirmities; here I am. Just as I am, as I gave myself up to Thy dear Son to be redeemed, so give I myself up again to be used for Thy glory, because I am redeemed, and am not my own, but bought with a price. "Here I am."

Then comes Isaiah's PRAYER for authority and anointing. If we read this passage rightly we shall not always throw the emphasis on the last word, "me," but read it also thus, "Here am I, send me." He is willing to go, but he does not want to go without being sent, and so the prayer is, "Lord, send me. I beseech Thee of Thine infinite grace qualify me, open the door for me, and direct my way. I do not need to be forced, but I would be commissioned. I do not ask for compulsion, but I do ask for guidance. I would not run of my own head under the notion that I am doing God service. Send me then, O Lord, if I may go; guide me, instruct me, prepare me, and strengthen me." There is a combination of willingness and holy prudence—"Here I am; send me." I feel certain that some of you are eager to go for my Lord and Master wherever He appoints. Keep not back I pray you. Brother, make no terms with God. Put it, "Here am I; send me—where Thou wilt, to the wildest region, or even to the jaws of death. I am Thy soldier; put me in the front of the battle if Thou wilt, or bid me lie in the trenches; give me gallantly to charge at the head of my regiment, or give me silently to sap

and mine the foundations of the enemy's fortresses. Use me as Thou wilt; send me, and I will go. I leave all else to Thee; only here I am, Thy willing servant, wholly consecrated to Thee." That is the right missionary spirit, and may God be pleased to pour it out upon you all, and upon His people throughout the world. To me it seems that if a hundred were to leap up and each one exclaim, "Here am I; send me," it would be no wonder. By the love and wounds and death of Christ, by your own salvation, by your indebtedness to Jesus, by the terrible condition of the heathen, and by that awful hell whose yawning mouth is before them, ought you not to say, "Here am I; send me"? The vessel is wrecked, the sailors are perishing; they are clinging to the rigging as best they can; they are being washed off one by one! Good God, they die before our eyes, and yet there is the lifeboat stanch and trim. We want men! Men to man the boat! Here are the oars, but never an arm to use them! What is to be done? Here is the gallant boat, able to leap from billow to billow, only men are wanted! Are there none? Are we all cravens? A man is more precious than the gold of Ophir. Now, my brave brethren, who will leap in and take an oar for the love of Jesus, and yon dying men? And ye brave women, ye who have hearts like that of Grace Darling, will not ye shame the laggards, and dare the tempest for the love of souls in danger of death and hell? Weigh my appeal in earnest and at once, for it is the appeal of God. Sit down and listen to that sorrowful yet majestic demand, "Whom shall I send, and who will go for Us?" and then respond "Ready, aye ready; ready for anything to which our Redeemer calls us." Let those who love Him, as they perceive all around them the terrible token of the world's dire need, cry in an agony of Christian love, "Here am I; send me."—*From Sermon No. 1,351, published by Passmore and Alabaster. Price 1d.*

## The Urgency of the Need.

By Major-General F. T. HAIG, R.E.

IN conclusion, let me speak to the young men here. It astonishes me—I do not know how to account for it—not that you do not all go out to the heathen, but that you do not all, at least, try to go, that you do not all joyfully offer your services to the various Churches to which you belong for work in the foreign field. Instead of this, you are content to remain ingloriously at home, and the missionary societies cannot get men. But, oh! what a glorious life is a missionary's! I recollect that great meeting in Exeter Hall, when there was a University man speaking on the platform, and behind him some fifty more University men. He himself had been out in

Africa, and knew something of the work, and he said to his fellows, "It seems to me that after you have gone through all your training at Cambridge, it must be very slow work for you to settle down in a little English parish of 300 people, to whom the Gospel has been preached for generations, while the whole heathen world lies in darkness." Very slow, indeed, I should say. Ah, friends, there are millions dying with the love of God yearning over them, and they know it not. Won't you go to their help? Are there not some here to-day who will say, "Lord, here am I; send me?"

## "Listen, then, to the Call."

By Rev. DANIEL WILSON.

SHALL the harvest spoil for want of harvestmen? Shall the world go on in ignorance and darkness, when you might assist in enlightening it? Listen, then, to the call. Pray for Divine guidance. Think, and think again, on the question. Consult friends who are better capable than yourselves of judging of your fitness. Do not mistake

cowardice and indolence for humility. Consider how brief is the span of life; how short the moment of separation from friends; and how exquisite the joy which is set before you!—*From a Sermon preached at the Seventeenth Anniversary of the Church Missionary Society.*

## The Men Wanted for Missionaries.

“Men who really desire to live for God.”

By Bishop PATTESON.

**B**UT most of all—for this makes all easy—men are wanted who do really desire in their hearts to live for God and the world to come, and who have really sought to sit very loosely to this world. The enjoyment, and the happiness, and peace all come, and that abundantly; but there is a condition, and the first rub is a hard one, and lasts a good while.

Naturally buoyant spirits, the gift of a merry heart, are a great help; for oftentimes a man may have to spend

months without any white man within hundreds of miles, and it is very depressing to live alone in the midst of heathenism. But there must be many, many fellows pulling up to Surley to-night who may be well able to pull together with one on the Pacific—young fellows whose enthusiasm is not mere excitement of animal spirits, and whose pluck and courage are given them to stand the roughnesses (such as they are) of a missionary life.

“Earnest, Bright, Cheerful Fellows.”

By Bishop PATTESON.

**E**ARNEST, bright, cheerful fellows, without that notion of “making sacrifices,” etc., so perpetually occurring to their minds, would be invaluable. You know the kind of men, who have got rid of the conventional notion that more self-denial is needed for a missionary than for a sailor or soldier, who are sent anywhere and leave home and country for years, and think nothing of it because they go “on duty.” Alas! we don’t so read our ordination vows. A

fellow with a healthy, active tone of mind, plenty of enterprise and some enthusiasm, who makes the best of everything, and, above all, does not think himself better than other people because he is engaged in mission work—that is the fellow we want. I assume, of course, the existence of sound religious principle as the greatest qualification of all.

## Without Sentimental Views.

By Bishop PATTESON.

**I** MUST say plainly that I would rather not have a man from England at all, than be bound to accept a man who might not thoroughly and cordially work into the general system that we have adopted. We live together entirely, all meals in common, same cabin, same hut, and the general life and energy of us all would be damaged by the introduction of any one discordant element. You will probably say, “Men won’t go out on these terms,” and this is indeed probable, yet if they are the right fellows for this work—a work wholly anomalous, unlike all other work that they have thought of, in many respects—they will think that what I say is reasonable, and like the prospect all the better (I think) because they see that it means downright work, in a cheery, happy, hopeful,

friendly spirit. A man who takes the sentimental view of coral islands and cocoa-nuts, of course, is worse than useless. A man possessed with the idea that he is making a sacrifice will never do; and a man who thinks any kind of work “beneath a gentleman” will simply be in the way, and be rather uncomfortable at seeing the Bishop do what he thinks degrading to do himself. I write all this quite freely, wishing to convey, if possible, some idea to you of the kind of men we need. And if the right fellow is moved by God’s grace to come out, what a welcome we will give him, and how happy he will soon be in a work the abundant blessings of which none can know as we know them.—From “*Life of Bishop Patteson*.”

## God-sent Men, not mere Agents.

By Rev. ROBERT CLARK, M.A.

**T**HEY who would be, not the mere agents of a Society, but the messengers of the Lord of Hosts, must first, like Isaiah of old, see the King sitting on His throne, and know that they are of unclean lips and undone. When they hear the voice assuring them that their iniquity is taken away and their sin is purged, and the words of the

Lord then reach their ears, saying, “Whom shall I send, and who will go for us?” they will present themselves, and go forth for Him, without any thought of salaries and worldly positions. They can never “preach except they be sent,” and it is only God who can send them.—From “*Punjab and Sind Missions*.”

## Men of Faith.

By Rev. ROBERT CLARK, M.A.

**I**F angels were only permitted to engage in this work, there would be abundant volunteers from amongst the holiest and mightiest of spirits: but men have generally but little faith, either to receive grace or to confer it. If men would draw their fellow men to God they must be, like John the Baptist, full of the Holy Ghost.

Let *Christian* men follow the promptings of their spiritual life, and go forth in faith, with a full conviction of duty and earnest prayer for God's guidance and help. All real missionary work is carried on simply by faith in God. The missionary looks to Him for *everything*. It is God who undertakes for him, guides him, does all for him, and helps him in everything. The missionary leaves himself, and all his work, and all he has, entirely in God's hands; and looks to Him to order everything in whatever way He sees to be best. And then difficulties vanish, as far as it is good that they should disappear; and everything is ordered for him in a manner far exceeding his highest desires or conceptions. He dwells with the King. In his work He held him up, and he is safe. God is our king. He commands deliverances for Jacob.

All true faith has in it an element of venture. In faith in God's promises and commands, Christ's soldiers may venture much, and they will not be disappointed in their expectations (1 Sam. xiv. 6). They may go wherever God sends them. They may attempt whatever work God gives them to do. They can even walk on troubled waters, if they have faith. And then He who gives them faith will testify to it as much as He did to those heroes of old to whose deeds of faith the whole Word of God bears testimony. We have never heard of any true man who ever regretted that he became a missionary, or who was disappointed with his work, or found God's

promises untrue. We have never heard of the friends of any missionary who regretted that they had sent him; from the days of the Apostles up to the present time, the experience of all true missionaries has ever been the same. "Jesus said unto His disciples, When I sent you without purse and scrip and shoes, *lacked ye anything?* And they said *Nothing*" (Luke xxii. 35).

Let us cease for ever to speak of giving up anything. We do not give up anything by becoming missionaries. But we receive much. God gives and not we. Christ gave up much, and we gain much. When we become like Him we can perhaps give something, and give up something, and ourselves receive the promised hundred-fold. The Christian life is one of asking, and receiving, and giving. The same Master who said, "*Ask, and it shall be given unto you,*" said, "*Whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance;*" and also said, "*Give, and it shall be given unto you, good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over.*" The same word, "shall be given," is used in all cases; thus showing us that "to ask" is the way "to receive," "to have" is the way to receive "more abundantly," and "to give" is the way to receive "to overflowing."

If any doubt whether God has called them to this work the doubts may generally be removed by a candid answer to two easy questions: First, "*Can I go?*" and secondly, "*Will I go, if God send me?*" When the heart is filled with faith and love, ten thousand difficulties and objections vanish at once; and men are willing, and are even desirous, to do *anything*, whereby the kingdom of the Redeemer may be advanced in the world.—From "*Punjab and Sindh Missions.*"

## "Men of Education."

By Dr. LIVINGSTONE.

**T**HE sort of men who are wanted for missionaries are such as I see before me: men of education, standing, enterprise, zeal, and piety. It is a mistake to suppose that *any one*, so long as he is pious, will do for this office. Pioneers in everything should be the ablest and best qualified men, not those of small ability and education. This remark especially applies to the first teachers of Christian truth in regions which may never have before been blessed with the name and Gospel of Jesus Christ. In the early ages the monasteries were the schools of Europe, and the monks were not ashamed to hold the plough. The missionaries now take the place of those

noble men, and we should not hesitate to give up the small luxuries of life in order to carry knowledge and truth to them that are in darkness. I hope that many of those whom I now address will embrace that honourable career. Education has been given us from above for the purpose of bringing to the benighted the knowledge of a Saviour. If you knew the satisfaction of performing such a duty, as well as the gratitude to God which the missionary must always feel, in being chosen for so noble, so sacred a calling, you would have no hesitation in embracing it.—From *Lecture before the University of Cambridge.*

## "Not the Meanest, but the Mightiest."

By Rev. C. J. VAUGHAN, D.D.

**T**HE Church at home must learn to give up without a murmur to foreign service, not her meanest, but her mightiest. She must never speak of any man as too learned, or too eloquent, or too useful, or (in any sense) too good to be sent abroad. On the contrary, she must impress early upon the hearts of her children, of those who are to be hereafter her chiefest and her foremost ones, the dignity, the honour, the sanctity, of that most responsible trust, of that indeed highest "preferment." She must take

pains to inculcate from the professors' chairs, and from the preachers' pulpits of her universities, the true idea, the just estimate, of her work among her own colonists, and of her work among the heathen populations around or beyond them. She must expand the very notion of the Church into a co-extensiveness with the earth. "The field," even of the Church of one country, "is the world."—"*Forget Thine Own People.*"

## “Men with whom it is a Passion to Save Men.”

By Rev. GRIFFITH JOHN.

WE want men of sterling character and worth—men of tact, spirit, and energy—manly men, full of grace and common sense. Give us highly-cultured men, if they can be found. But if not, then give us men possessing a good, sound English education. Such men, if filled with the Spirit of God, and fired with the missionary enthusiasm, will not fail to do a noble work for God in any part of the mission field. The great need of China is men, not mere wise men or learned men, but men of deep conviction; men who feel they have been separated and called for a great work; men who are conscious of the all-consuming power of the love of God; men with whom it is a passion to save men, and who are prepared to brave all things and endure all things in order to finish the work which they feel in their inmost soul the Lord has given them to do. The old dread of the man-inspired missionary is still upon me. I have not the least desire to see any of such going forth to the heathen world. But can I be wrong in supposing that there are in our universities, col-

leges, and churches many who are called of God to be missionaries? It is to them I appeal. I ask them to consider the claims of China and other parts of the mission field, and to listen for the Divine voice in respect to the course they should adopt. I do not invite them to a life of ease and self-pleasing, but to one of trial and self-abnegation, of hard toil and patient endurance. Still, I am prepared to promise them a joy in this work such as will enable them to understand what the Master meant when he said “My peace I give unto you.” The romance of missions is a home dream; but the blessedness of the missionary life is a reality gloriously verified in the experience of every one baptised to the work. Are there no young men of independent means who will go forth and support themselves on the field? Are there no fathers and mothers who are prepared not only to offer their sons and daughters on the altar for this high and holy purpose, but also the gold and the silver required to meet their wants? . . . . .

## Evangelising the Heathen.

*“In the whole compass of human benevolence there is nothing so grand, so noble, so Christian, so truly God-like, as the work of evangelising the heathen.”*—WILLIAM SWAN.

*“No language can describe the value of the blessings which are conveyed to a single idolater who becomes a disciple of Christ; a thousand sources of sorrow being instantly dried up, and a thousand streams of happiness bursting forth at once to gladden him.”*—REV. BAPTIST NOEL.

## The Work of the Missionary.

By Rev. BAPTIST W. NOEL, M.A.

THE servants of Jesus Christ go forth to subdue every form of evil, and to mitigate every species of suffering on the whole earth. They go to lead sinners to trust in Christ, and to take His yoke; to substitute the revelation of God for the lies of heathenism, and the moralities of the Gospel for all the evils which reign unchecked throughout the regions of an accursed idolatry. They go to enlighten the ignorant, to civilise the barbarous, to rescue women from a degrading servitude, and children from an early death. They go to educate whole nations, to communicate to them the knowledge of our literature, our laws, our arts, and our institutions. They go to set the slave free, to put an end to all wars of plunder and revenge, to substitute everywhere order for anarchy, law for despotism, benevolence for cruelty, and justice for oppression. They go to let loose men's imprisoned

energies, and to chain up their lawless passions. They go to make property secure, and industry profitable; to secure to the rich man his palace, and to the poor man his cabin; and to spread contentment, domestic affection, and general happiness where penury, vice, and discord make existence a curse. They go to give children the blessing of parental care, and parents the joy of filial gratitude. They go to protect the weak against the strong, to unite in brotherly affection the rich and poor and to make the nations one family. Finally, they go to turn men from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan to God; to teach them how to live and how to die; to show them the way to glory; to make them know their God; to prepare them for heaven and to guide them safely to its bliss.—*From “Christian Missions to Heathen Nations.”*

## The Reality and Joy of the Work.

Testimony of Bishop PATTESON.

WHAT reality there is in such work as this! What continual need of guidance and direction! I see before me now an island stretching away twenty-five miles in length! Last night I left one sixty miles long. I know that hundreds are living there ignorant of God, wild men, cannibals addicted to every vice. I know that Christ died for them, and that the message is for them too. How am I to deliver it? How find an entrance among them? How, when I have learnt their language, speak to them of reli-

gion so as not to introduce unnecessary obstacles to the reception of it, nor compromise any of its commands?

Thank God I can fall back upon many solid points of comfort—chiefest of all, He sees and knows it all perfectly. He sees the islanders, too, and loves them, how infinitely more than I can! He desires to save them. He is, I trust, sending me to them. He will bless honest endeavours to do His will among them. And then I think how it must all appear to angels and saints, how



differently they see these things. Already, to their eyes, the light is breaking forth in Melanesia ; and I take great comfort from this thought, and remember that it does not matter whether it is in my time, only I must work on. And then I think of the prayers of the Church, ascending continually for the conversion of the heathen ; and I know that many of you are praying especially for the heathen of Melanesia. And so one's thoughts float out to India, and China, and Japan, and Africa, and the islands of the sea, and the very vastness of the work raises one's thoughts to God as the only One by whom it must be done. . . .

What this is to me you must try and realise that you

may be partakers of my joy and thankfulness. To have Christians about me to whom I can speak with a certainty of being understood, to feel that we are all bound together in the blessed Communion of the Body of Christ, to know that angels on high are rejoicing, and evil spirits being chased away, that all the Banks Islands and all Melanesia are experiencing, as it were, the first shock of a mighty earthquake, that God who foresees the end may, in His merciful Providence, be calling even these very children to bear His message to thousands of heathens, is it not too much ? One's heart is not large enough for it, and confession of one's own unworthiness breaks off involuntarily into praise and glory

## “ That Glorious Work for which Christ Died.”

*Testimony of Rev. Dr. MOFFAT.*

OH ! how much there is to be done in this wide, wide world ! and what a regret it is that there are so many spending their strength and their talents for nought ! I remember what my feelings were when a young man, and I remember, too, when I was wavering between one object and another ; and I look back with trembling, and think that had I chosen what I was sometimes inclined to do, I should never have been a missionary. Providentially—I thank God for it, and will thank Him as long as I live—I had a pious mother ; I had a mother with a missionary spirit ; and it was the stories that I heard from her lips, when a little boy at her knees, that afterwards revived in my mind, and turned my attention to be a missionary to the perishing heathen.

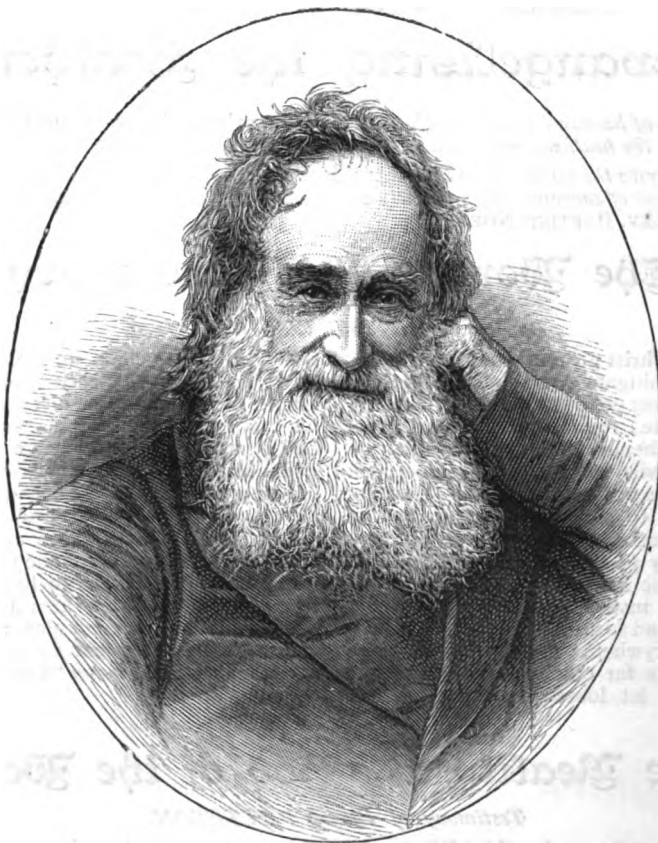
Think what is life if not carried out in the service of God. What is life, my dear friends ? I have been engaged these fifty-seven years as a missionary ; I have been exposed to dangers, I may say to deaths ; I have had narrow escapes—escapes I had like Job's, sometimes with the skin of my teeth, but it was a glorious work ; it was doing the work of God ; it was doing the will of God ; and had I perished beneath it, I should have lost nothing and gained everything ! Is there anything, my dear friends, beneath the sun of such importance compared with that mission for which the Lord of glory descended into this world ! Oh ! when we think of the

boundless majesty of that God who reigns supreme ; that glorious Being, who “ weighs the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance ;” when we think that He looks

down on this world and has given to each his work to do ; when we think of Him who could annihilate the world in a moment, condescending to look to you and to me to help Him to carry on that glorious work for which Christ died on the cross,—oh, my friends, let us remember the words of the wise man, “ Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might ; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave,” whither we are all hastening. A short time and we shall be no more ! *This* is the time when we can work ! *This* is the time when we can help ourselves, and help others, and glorify God. This time is passing fast away. Oh ! do it—whatever requires to be done for your own salvation and for the salvation of your fellow men, do it, do it *now* !

I have laboured in Africa for fifty-three or fifty-four years, and oh, I would willingly go back. I have toiled there at work

by day and by night, under a vertical sun ; I have there been exposed to hunger and thirst ; I have often had to put on what I call the fasting girdle, but I never complained. I never felt a murmur. I knew that the work in which I was engaged was the work to which God in His merciful providence had appointed me, and I knew that if I laboured and did not faint I should surely reap !



REV. R. MOFFAT, D.D.

## “Oh, it is a Glorious Work!”

*Testimony of Rev. GRIFFITH JOHN.*

IT is not my habit to say anything to induce young men to devote themselves to this work, for I have a wholesome dread of man-inspired missionaries. But I cannot allow this opportunity to pass without telling you young men who are preparing for the ministry that I thank God most sincerely and devoutly that I am a missionary. I have never regretted the step I took many years ago, in opposition to the strongly expressed wish of my best friends; and if there is a sincere desire burning within my breast, it is that I may live and die in labouring and suffering for Christ among the heathen. Oh, it is a glorious work! I know no work like it—so real, so unselfish, so apostolic, so Christ-like. I know no work that brings Christ so near to the soul, that throws a man back so completely upon God, and that makes the grand old Gospel appear so real, so precious, so divine. And then,

think of the grandeur of our aim! Our cry is, China for Christ! India for Christ! The world for Christ! Think of China and her hundreds of millions becoming our Lord's and His Christ's! Is there nothing grand in that idea? Is there nothing soul-stirring in the prospect? Is that not an achievement worthy of the best efforts of the Church, and of the noblest powers of the most richly-endowed among you? And then think of the unspeakable privilege and honour of having a share in a work which is destined to have such a glorious issue. Oh, young men, think of it; dwell upon it; and if you hear the voice of God bid you go, manfully take up your cross and go, and you will never cease to thank Christ Jesus our Lord for counting you worthy to be missionaries.—*In “Hope for China.”*

## “It is Emphatically no Sacrifice.”

*Testimony of Rev. Dr. LIVINGSTONE.*

FOR my own part, I have never ceased to rejoice that God has appointed me to such an office. People talk of the sacrifice I have made in spending so much of my life in Africa. Can that be called a sacrifice which is simply paid back as a small part of a great debt owing to our God, which we can never repay? Is that a sacrifice which brings its own blest reward in healthful activity, the consciousness of doing good, peace of mind, and a bright hope of a glorious destiny hereafter? Away with the word in such a view, and with such a thought! It is emphatically no sacrifice. Say rather it is a privilege. Anxiety, sickness, suffering, or danger, now and then, with a foregoing of the common conveniences and

charities of this life, may make us pause, and cause the spirit to waver and the soul to sink, but let this only be for a moment. All these are nothing when compared with the glory which shall hereafter be revealed in, and for, us. I never made a sacrifice. Of this we ought not to talk when we remember the great sacrifice which He made who left His Father's throne on high to give Himself for us: “Who being the brightness of that Father's glory, and the express image of His person, and upholding all things by the word of His power, when He had by Himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high.”—*Cambridge Lectures.*

## The Work Increasingly Delightful.

*Testimony of Rev. Dr. MUIRHEAD.*

THE more I have been thus engaged in the work, the more delightful has it appeared to be. There have been sore and heavy trials and disappointments connected with it, in the case alike of the heathen and the converts, but these have by no means cooled or weakened my missionary zeal and consecration to the work. They are, in my view, lighter than the dust of the balance when compared with the grandeur of the cause and the certainty of the issue, and are not to be mentioned as affecting one's engagement in and persevering devotion to it. Suffice it, then, that the many years I have spent in the field, and the intimate acquaintance I have formed with it, have only deepened my appreciation of its great moral and spiritual need, and the suitability of the Gospel alone to meet its requirements. I am the more convinced, on the one hand, of the utter worthlessness of the native philosophy and learning, superstition and idolatry to satisfy the wants of the overwhelming population of China; and, on the other, I am equally persuaded as to the perfect adaptation of the Gospel of the grace of God to supply its utmost necessities, and the possibility of its attaining the end in view, so as to raise the people to a higher and holier standard than they have ever dreamt of, and to bring them into the enjoyment of

peace and favour and fellowship with God. Such are the impressions that have been made upon me from actual engagement in the missionary work in China; and the more I have known of it in its various aspects, the more I have been led to acknowledge the grandeur and divinity of the work, and the absolute necessity of carrying it on for the present and everlasting welfare of our fellowmen.

At the close of nearly forty years of missionary life, I may be warranted in expressing my opinions of the work and the office I have been called to fill. With a deep impression of its character and importance, I say, unhesitatingly, with the Apostle: “I magnify my office.” Unworthy though I am of being called to and continued in it, I consider it to be the very highest honour to be connected with it. Were it possible to begin life anew, it would be my joy to resume the same line of things, barring the mistakes and follies that have attended my part in the matter. There is no position that I would willingly choose instead of it at home or abroad, and I can only record it as the delighted impression of my whole soul, that I am profoundly thankful for having been a Christian missionary to the heathen, and it is my anxious desire to remain so to the end of my days.

And what are my reasons for this? I submit the call and command of Christ in the first place. "Whom shall I send, and who will go for us?" "Go into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature." My entire being responds to this in grateful and adoring acknowledgment. His supreme authority, His great commission, and His final promise are my first and leading considerations in the matter. Then there are the condition and claims of the heathen world. Millions are perishing for lack of knowledge, and it is only by a course of obedience to Christ, in the proclamation of the Gospel, that their case is to be met. There are openings and opportunities of usefulness, too, among these multitudes far surpassing the fields for Christian labour at home. The work, indeed, is peculiar, and requires the energies and activities of men specially adapted to it. It is of a pioneering character, and its object is to emancipate these heathen nations from the thralldom of ignorance and error, degradation and sin, in which they have long been held, and to bring them to the feet of Christ, and thereby extend His Kingdom of righteousness, peace, and joy, all over the earth. Can

anything be conceived of grander, nobler, more beatific than this, in the aims and anticipations of humanity? Is it not altogether worthy of God, in the best and highest sense, and of being pursued accordingly? And it is no mere imaginary affair; it is of the most practicable kind; it has been attested by actual experience and success, and needs only to be prosecuted in a manner corresponding to the occasion, in order to secure in the fullest degree the end in view.

And what, in conclusion, is our plea in regard to it? That the Churches everywhere should rise to the emergency. A great work is given them to do by the highest authority, and for the attainment of the grandest object in the world. They are called to it in consideration of the noblest motive and the most magnanimous principle that could actuate and constrain them in the work—the love of Him who died to save them, and whose honour and glory are deeply concerned in carrying it forward, as well as the happiness and welfare of mankind at large.—*From "The Chronicle of the London Missionary Society."*

## Enviableness of Work.

By R. N. CUST, Esq.

I NEVER see a Missionary but I blame my fate that I am not of them. Are they not to be envied whose duties in this world harmonize with those of the next; zeal in their earthly vocations promoting, not, as with us, retarding, the work of their own salvation? They stand among the heathen, as an ensign of what each of us values most. The General represents our victorious arms, the Governor our triumphs of administration; but the Missionary displays our virtues, our patience, our Christian charity, and shall we not be proud of him? I asked myself how is it that so few of England's learned and pious sons select this profession. The vision of one man from Macedonia took St. Paul across the Hellespont, and will no one cross the Indian Ocean for the millions, not in vision, but in reality? Will no young Augustine spring up to repay the debt of the Occident to the Orient, to bring back the Sun to the East? Had I life to begin

again, this would be my choice: the glories and profits of other professions are but as vanity. We have fought battles: they are scarcely known beyond the narrow limit of the echo of the cannon. We have ruled over provinces: our fame is as soon forgotten as we are gone. But should we have saved souls, a long line of Christians will carry back the legends of their family to our era, and entwine our names with the golden thread of grateful thanksgiving! Who remembers the Generals, the Proconsuls of the time of the Cæsars? Who remembers not the Apostles?

Who would not then be a Missionary, the Great King's messenger, whose treasure is laid up in heaven? Those who cannot attain this high office must give of their wealth, must give of their pittance, must pray for them.

## The Work an Archangel may Envy.

By Rev. G. S. BARRETT.

I SEE numbers of young men present here to-day. Many of you are hoping to become heads of large business establishments in this city; many of you, I daresay, have the ambition to take your share in the great political agitations of the State. It is an honourable ambition, but a nobler ambition is before you. The love of Christ may constrain you, and, filled with the grandeur and glory of Christ's kingdom—that kingdom which shall have no end—you may to-day, on your knees, say to Him, "Lord, Thou hast said the harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few; Lord, wilt Thou take me as one of the labourers for Thy harvest?" It may require sacrifices, but you will not speak of sacrifice to Christ in the presence of His Cross. Men may sneer at you or blame you; even your friends may question your motives; but that

will not move you. You have given up your life to the noblest of all works—the work that an archangel which surrounds the Throne of God may well envy—the work of preaching Christ to the heathen. That is enough. And often and often, when you go to your work in the far-distant land, amidst days of loneliness and toil, away from all the English love and English home which now surrounds you, Christ will come, and, oh! He will come with that look and smile which means, "Well done, good and faithful servant." Talk of sacrifice with Christ's look thus upon you! You will say—

"Happy if with my latest breath  
I may but speak His name;  
Preach Him to all, and cry in death,  
Behold, behold, the Lamb."

## The Missionary.

By HORACE D. WOOLLEY.

WHAT time, with girded sword, the warrior brave  
Goes forth to fight in lands beyond the wave  
His country's war, exulting clarions swell ;  
Cheers rend the sky ; a nation speaks : " Farewell !"  
And for the victor, from a glorious field  
Returned, all gifts that gratitude can yield  
Profuse are poured : prince, people laud his name,  
And history confers immortal fame.

Yet have I known depart his native soil  
A soldier who to peril and to toil  
Unnoticed went ; who counted all things loss  
That he might plant the standard of the Cross  
In distant lands unblest. Unarmed, he wore  
No blood-bepolished sword, but peaceful bore  
The words of life ; commissioned not to fight  
With fellowmen, but, battling for the Right,  
The lamp of Truth to kindle, and to win  
Immortal souls from slavery and sin.  
Soldier of Christ, for him no parting cheer—  
Alone fell on his breast a mother's tear ;  
One only lingered on the silent quay,  
To watch the ship that bore him o'er the sea.

O, noble destiny, heroic worth,  
Of those who speak salvation through the earth !  
Nor fame nor wealth they seek, but, Christ-like, go  
Mankind to save from ignorance and woe ;

Man to uplift, sin-ruined, fallen far,  
But born to soar beyond the morning star ;  
Rousing from sleep of death the soul divine ;  
Where idols stood, to raise Jehovah's shrine ;  
And pointing up, to bid the darkness flee,  
To tell of Bethlehem and Calvary.  
What though unwrit on history's crumbling page—  
Their names, effaceless through eternal age,  
Are chronicled in heaven. Fame holds for them  
No laurels mete, earth hides no fitting gem ;  
God strikes the medal : He, when time has run,  
Before assembled worlds will say : " Well done."

Look where the Missionary's feet have trod—  
Flowers in the desert bloom ; and fields, for God,  
Are white to harvest. Sceptics may ignore ;  
Yet on the conquering Word, from shore to shore,  
Like flaming chariot, rolls. Ask ocean's isles,  
And plains of Ind, where ceaseless summer smiles ;  
Speak to far-frozen wastes, where winter's blight  
Remains ;—they tell the love, attest the might  
Of Him whose messengers across the wave  
To them salvation bore, hope, freedom gave.

These are Thy first-fruits : Ride, O Christ, afar.  
Not death, and not the gates of hell can bar  
Thy way. Ride on till every tribe shall fall  
Low at Thy feet, and own Thee Lord of All !

## The Honour of Parents whose Sons and Daughters are called to be Missionaries.

By Rev. Dr. WARDLAW.

OUR blessed Master, when His heart was melted to tender pity by a survey of the multitudes whom He saw " fainting and scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd," said to His disciples : " The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few ; pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that He would send forth labourers into His harvest." Do we, my Christian friends, obey the gracious mandate ? Is it our prayer that He may provide suitable labourers, that He may impart the qualifications, that He may inspire the disposition and desire for the work ? Do we leave Him to select His instruments, according to His pleasure, as His own wisdom and grace may direct ? And shall we then shrink or murmur if, in answering our prayer and in making the selection, He should be pleased to come within the limit of our own domestic circle ? Shall we venture to restrict Him, and to say : " Take whom Thou wilt, but take not mine ?" No, blessed Redeemer. Far from every Christian parent's heart be such a thought ! Oh, let us rather esteem it a favour conferred on us and ours, when Thou art thus pleased to employ any of them in a work so full of honour. . . . .

Were we as spiritually-minded as we ought to be, the joy would exceed the sorrow, grace would maintain the ascendancy over nature, and we should feel it the very highest honour that could be bestowed on any whom we love, to be employed as instruments for promoting the grand purposes of the Godhead in the Redeemer's mediation, in that wonderful scheme which was suggested by infinite love, devised by infinite wisdom, and consummated by infinite power. My brethren, we are too worldly. How many are there, even among professing Christians, who would catch with eagerness for a child, at any situation, however distant the sphere of it, of peculiarly lucrative promise ? How many are there who would be forward to apply for a situation in the retinue of royalty, or the suite of an ambassador to some earthly court, whose eyes, instead of being dimmed by the tears of sadness, would brighten and beam with joy at the success of their application, and whose hearts, when they saw their child quit the shores of their native land, amidst the *éclat* of honourable preferment and earthly distinction, would exult in the anticipation of fortune and of fame ? And is it indeed possible that any Christian parent should feel thus, and

should yet be disappointed, and mortified, and downcast, were his child to set his heart upon being a missionary? Shall the blush of shame rise to the cheek of such a parent, on his child announcing his determination? as if it were rather a disparagement to his family—something to which he secretly attaches associations of meanness—something to which he may submit, but in which he cannot rejoice! Is this, I say, possible? Alas! I fear it is more. But “these things ought not so to be.” What; shall more value be set, in a Christian’s estimate, on the acquisition of the wealth of this world, than on the distribution of the “unsearchable riches of Christ”? Shall higher honour be attached to an embassy from an earthly prince, than to an embassy from Him who “hath on his vesture, and on his thigh, a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS”?—higher honour to an embassy of which the design is the adjustment of some political difference, the arrangement of some treaty of commercial intercourse, the settlement of the terms of peace or of the limit of empire between rival States, than to an embassy of which the glorious object is to vindicate to mankind the insulted honours of the government of Jehovah; to proclaim to rebellious fellow-creatures the peace which has been made for them with their offended Maker; to bring them back to holy and happy allegiance,

to publish the reconciliation of earth and heaven?

“The kingdom of Christ is not of this world.” How long will it be ere the subjects of this kingdom act up to their principles, and show that they do hold in the highest estimation the honours which are not of this world? that they do really glory in the cross? that they do indeed “seek first the kingdom of God”? that they do reckon a commission under the “Prince of peace” as more truly illustrious than one under the most renowned of earthly sovereigns? Let Christian parents act on this principle. Let them inculcate it upon the minds and infuse it into the hearts of their children. Let young disciples, such as are “strong, and have the Word of God abiding in them, and have overcome the wicked one,” avow the principle, and offer themselves to the honourable work. Let the world see that we are in earnest. Let them not have it to say to us: “In profession you glory in the cross; but in practice you prefer the honours of the world.” Let the love of Christ “constrain us to live, not unto ourselves, but unto Him who died for us and rose again.” Let Christ be our end in life, and Christ will be our hope in death, and our portion through eternity—*Quoted by Rev. J. Kingsmill, M.A., in “Missions and Missionaries.”*

## The Blessing to the Family.

By Rev. W. A. BATHURST, M.A.

AND there is a reflex blessing and benefit to the family from which son or daughter, responsive to the Divine call, goes forth to the mission-field. Not long ago I was in conversation with one who told me how, when two brothers left the circle of a singularly united family, the blank was great; but he added that the subsequent in-borne tide of traceable blessing infinitely counterbalanced

the pain of separation. Blessed are the parents who willingly give up their best and holiest—their most cultured and cherished—in obedience to the Master’s last behest. Such unselfish denial shall surely bring ample recompense.—*From the “Reflex Benefits of Church Missionary Enterprise.”*

## The Companionship Essential in Missionary Service.

Words of love and tenderness spoken by Bishop SELWYN,  
At the Consecration of the Rev. John Coleridge Patteson as Bishop of Melanesia.

MAY every step of thy life, dear brother, be in company with the Lord Jesus.

May Christ be with thee, as a light to lighten the Gentiles; may He work out in thee, His spiritual miracles; may He, through thee, give sight to the blind, to see the glories of the God invisible; and open the ears of the deaf, to hear and receive the preaching of His Word; and loose the tongues of the dumb, to sing His praise; and raise to new life the dead in trespasses and sins.

May Christ be with you, when you go forth in His name and for His sake to those poor and needy people; to those “strangers destitute of help,” to those mingled races who still show forth the curse of Babel, and wait for the coming of another Pentecost.

May Christ be ever with you; may you feel His presence in the lonely wilderness, on the mountain top, on the troubled sea. May He go before you, with His fan

in His hand, to purge His floor. He will not stay His hand till the idols are utterly abolished.

May Christ be ever with thee to give thee utterance, to open thy mouth boldly to make known the mystery of the Gospel. Dwelling in the midst of a people of unclean lips, thou wilt feel Him present with thee, to touch thy lips with a live coal from His own altar, that many strangers of every race may hear in their own tongue the wonderful work of God.

May Christ be ever with you; may you sorrow with Him in His agony, and be crucified with Him in His death, be buried with Him in His grave, rise with Him to newness of life, and ascend with Him in heart to the same place whither He has gone before, and feel that He ever liveth to make intercession for thee, “that thy faith fail not.”

“Come over and Help us.”

A fac-simile  
of a scroll sent  
by two Chinese  
Converts as their  
appeal to British  
Christians.



It pathetically  
re-echoes the old  
Macedonian cry,  
“Come over and  
help us.”

“WE PRAY YOU HELP US.”

“There stood a man of Macedonia.”

Acts xvi. 9.

THROUGH midnight gloom from Macedon  
The cry of myriads as of one,  
The voiceful silence of despair,  
Is eloquent in awful prayer,  
The soul's exceeding bitter cry,  
“Come o'er and help us, or we die.”

How mournfully it echoes on,  
For half the earth is Macedon ;  
These brethren to their brethren call,  
And by the Love which loved them all,  
And by the whole world's Life they cry,  
“O ye that live, behold we die !”

By other sounds the world is won  
Than that which wails from Macedon ;  
The roar of gain is round it rolled,

Or men unto themselves are sold,  
And cannot list the alien cry,  
“Oh, hear and help us, lest we die !”

Yet with that cry from Macedon  
The very car of Christ rolls on ;  
“I come ; who would abide My day  
In yonder wilds prepare My way  
My voice is crying in their cry ;  
Help ye the dying, lest ye die.”

Jesu, for men of Man the Son,  
Yea, Thine the cry from Macedon ;  
Oh, by the kingdom and the power  
And glory of Thine advent hour,  
Wake heart and will to hear their cry ;  
Help us to help them, lest we die.

Rev. S. J. Stone, M.A.



## The Wail of Humanity in Asia.

By Rev. JOSEPH COOK, D.D.

AS I coasted along Ceylon, and the Malay peninsula, and vast China, day after day, I seemed to hear across the roar of the waves the turbulent sound of the billows of humanity breaking with a wail on the stern coasts of our yet barbaric days: 300,000,000 billows in China, half of them women; 250,000,000 such billows breaking on the shores of India; multitudes upon multitudes coming out of the unseen, and storming across the ocean of time to break on the shores of eternity. And the sound of that sea was a wail from servile labour, the dwarfing of the loftiest capabilities of the soul, through ignorance and false faiths; infanticide, polygamy, concubinage, enforced widowhood, and many a nameless condition preventing the development of woman into that angelic thing she is by nature, even without education. I heard the wail of these hosts until I found myself resolved, whatever else I might do or might not do, to echo the

sound of that ocean in the ears of Christendom, until, if God should permit, some adequate enthusiasm for the reform of woman's condition in Asia is awakened in the Occident. I wish every city of 20,000 inhabitants in America and Europe would send one female missionary into pagan lands.

We have power to send medical missionaries to these populations; we have power to send both secular and sacred education to women throughout Asia; and he who knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is a sin. Let this wail sound in the ears of sensitive women. Let it sound in the ears of strong men. Let it fill the whole atmosphere of Occidental Christendom until we are aroused to make God's opinion our own as to what should be done for women in Asia, Africa, and all the isles of the sea.—*"Woman's Work for Woman in Asia."*

## A Very Clear and Very Solemn Consideration.

By Rev. BENJAMIN HELLIER.

LOOKING, then, at our relation to the heathen, the case stands thus. We have what they above all things need. They are sitting in darkness, we have the light of life; they are perishing with hunger, we have in our hands the bread of life; they are fallen, we can raise them; they are full of misery, we can bring them satisfying joys; they are full of despair, we, as workers together with GOD, can give them the hope of everlasting life. Shall we refuse to share our most precious gift with them, when we know that the more abundant the distribution we make, the more we have ourselves?

Another consideration is very clear and very solemn. The great blessings of the religion of CHRIST never reach the heathen except by our means. It were too bold a

thing to say that GOD cannot save man without man; but, as far as we can see, He never does so save. Did you ever hear of any one in a heathen country who up to a given time was a worshipper of idols, and then became a worshipper of the true GOD apart from human agency, direct or indirect? Did you ever hear of an ungodly man in England who broke off his evil ways and became a true Christian apart from human help? Are there any such cases recorded? I know not any. The men now living without salvation *must be saved by some one*, or they will never be saved at all; the sheep that have wandered from CHRIST's fold must be sought and found and brought back to the fold, or they will never enter it.—From *"The Universal Mission of the Church of Christ."*

## Who will put his Hand to the Work?

By Rev. B. HELLIER.

WHAT is all gain of wealth, what is worldly honour or selfish pleasure, compared with the blessedness of working for CHRIST and His kingdom? Who will now put his hand to this work? Who will now arise and do service in GOD's great building, the Church, the result of

which shall be found in glory given to CHRIST, in the joy of saved souls, and in the perfect bliss of the workman himself when the heavens and the earth are no more?—From *"The Universal Mission of the Church of Christ."*

# Why more is not Done for the Heathen. Their Condition is not Realised.

By Rev. ARTHUR T. PIERSON.

BEHIND the shameful apathy and lethargy of the church, that allow one thousand millions of human beings to go to their graves in ignorance of the Gospel, there lies a practical doubt, if not denial, of their lost condition.

Evangelistic effort was almost abandoned for a thousand years by a virtual abandonment of even the sense of obligation and responsibility. During the Dark Ages there was almost absolutely no missionary activity. Even after the great Reformation had dawned in Wycliffe, and Savonarola, Huss, Luther, Knox, and Calvin had borne the fiery cross into Italy, Bohemia, Germany, Scotland, and Switzerland, it took three centuries to bring even the reformed churches to see and feel that the field is the world, and the good seed, the children of the kingdom, who are to *sow not only the Word of God, but themselves*, in the soil of every part of that field; in other words, to go into all the world, plant themselves as living witnesses in the midst of pagan society, and become, even from their martyr-graves if need be, the seed of a harvest of souls!

Now, the duty of a world-wide evangelism is universally recognised, or at least not denied. Even those churches that do nothing and give nothing have not the temerity to dispute the claims of a lost world upon us who have the "corn" and will get a curse if we "withhold it." But here comes in another "paralytic stroke" to dull our nerves of sensation and palsy our nerves of motion. There is a current, though unexpressed, belief in a universal and saving element that runs through all religious systems; that there is a "Light of Asia" as well as "Light of the World"; that Christianity is only an evolutionary product, the tenth and best of all the "religions" and the fittest to survive, but not the only faith that contains elevating and even redeeming influences.

Some are very bold, and openly affirm that God is not so unjust as to allow the heathen to perish because they were not converted, when they had never heard of Christ; and so the responsibility of conveying to them the message of salvation is largely thrown off, and without much disturbance of conscience. In fact, after an earnest appeal in behalf of the heathen, I was myself confronted with an intelligent man who declared it "presumptuous for us to go and interfere with other people in the peaceable enjoyment of their religion!"

In this apathy of misconception, this paralysis of action, we are encouraged, and lulled to a death-like torpor and stupor by the new theology. There is a widespread hope in a probation after death, a restoration of the wicked after a purgatory of punishment, or a final restitution of all things, when even Moab and Edom, Tyre and Philistia, are to take their place among the nations and have at least an opportunity to embrace Immanuel as Saviour and King.

All this, we are persuaded, is the devil's masterpiece of strategy, to keep the hosts of God within their own walls in luxurious indolence, instead of a march and movement outward against the citadels of superstition and idolatry. The old heresies are scotched, but not killed; and they revive, from even stunning and seemingly fatal blows, to renew the conflict upon modern

fields. Paul encountered those in his day who opposed evangelistic labour, "forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles, that they might be saved, to fill up their sins away; for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost."—(1 Thess. ii. 16.)

For one, I hold that we must either *give up the inspiration of the Word, or accept the lost condition of the world*. The Epistle to the Romans deals with these very questions, and leaves no standing-room for any candid doubt, unless we deny that Paul spake under the moving of the Holy Ghost. We can scarcely read the introductory chapter of that masterly epistle, which is logic on fire, without observing a fearful indictment of the whole pagan world, for idolatry and iniquity. Yet he does not hesitate to affirm that they are "WITHOUT EXCUSE, because that when they knew God, they glorified Him not as God," etc.

The speculative question as to the spiritual estate and prospects of the heathen is here answered practically. They are not condemned for rejecting Christ, of course, for they had no opportunity; nor for not using light which they did not have to use; but because they shut their eyes to the light they had, and "did not like to retain God in their knowledge," and "held down the truth in unrighteousness" as a man holds down and chokes an antagonist. Ever since the creation of the world, the attributes of God are clearly seen, being understood by the things which are made, even His eternal power and Godhead. In every age the heathen have known more of God than they have either desired or used. The open book of nature has been before them, declaring His glory and showing forth His handiwork; the open book of their own complex nature, with its divine powers of thought, love, conscience, and will has been before them; and from these as well as from the Providence that rules in history, they might have read of God. Yet in their perversity they deified blocks of wood and stone, they worshipped the *created* things from the sun down to the beetle, rather than the Creator. They shrank from the light and ran to their dark holes; they revelled in crime, in lust, in sin; and there followed a threefold judicial abandonment, first to uncleanness, next to vile affections, and last of all to a reprobate mind. They are not to be judged by our supernatural light, but by their own natural light; they sinned without law, and they perish without law; but they sinned and are judged; they are condemned as guilty, and as guilty they perish.

Paul supplements this argument, in the tenth chapter, by a series of questions which are the strongest kind of affirmations. "How, then, shall they call on Him, in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in Him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? and how shall they preach except they be sent?" Here the same inspired pen that in the first chapter showed the apostasy of the whole heathen world from the God of creation, and their condemnation on the basis of natural law, declares that the preacher must be sent to them in order that they may hear, and, hearing, believe, and believing, call upon Him who alone can save them from their condemned estate.

## The Church is Self-centred.

By Rev. J. F. T. HALLOWES, M.A.

TAKE almost any church, Episcopal, Methodist, Congregational (any local assembly, I mean, of Christians of these denominations); let the question come before them of the adornment of the interior of their building, or of the erection of a spire; let it be any subsidiary question such as these, not immediately connected with their spiritual life, or the spread of the Gospel in their locality, but rather allied with their comfort and outward appearances; and I will undertake to say it will create an amount of enthusiasm in a single year that the whole foreign mission field will not call forth in the same time. Ecclesiastical *luxuries* at home generate a degree of zeal, and secure an amount of means for their possession which the *positive necessities* of the unconquered regions beyond fail to evoke from average Christians.

Alas! the Church is self-centred, self-absorbed. Were she Christ-centred, as she ought to be, she would be world-absorbed. Visions of men standing in China, India, Japan, and Africa would haunt her by day and night, and voices, "Come over and help us," would fill her ears with their disquieting urgency. Nor would she be disobedient to these visions and voices. Realising that the voice of the heathen pleading for light is the voice of

Christ pleading for the light-bearers, she would go in the persons of thousands of her representatives, she would send millions of her money. And those who could not actually go would take mental journeys. Aided by missionary "reports" and speeches, they would often betake themselves in spirit to the very haunts of heathenism, and so would create in themselves a vivid realisation of the problems missionaries have to solve, of the prejudices they have to combat, and of the manifold heathen degradations which constitute their daily environment.

Such outgoings of the sympathetic spirit heathenward would not fail to produce more frequent outgoings of the devotional spirit heavenward. Prayer is not likely to go beyond sympathy—sympathy can hardly be at a maximum where knowledge is at a minimum.

In secular things knowledge is power. In spiritual things knowledge aids power. It is the duty of the Church, then, at least to accumulate sufficient information concerning heathen lands and missionary movements as will enable her to pray with largeness of utterance, and freshness of feeling, for the work of those who are trying to disperse pagan gloom by Gospel light.—*The Chronicle of the London Missionary Society.*

## Dying! and "No Man Careth for their Souls."

(This Plea for the Heathen, in leaflet form, may be obtained from Miss Bywater, Deaconess House, Mildmay.)

*Dying!* Yes, dying in thousands!  
A hopeless, despairing death;  
Can we not hear them calling—  
Pleading with bated breath—  
"Will no one come over and bring us light?  
Must we perish in darkness darker than night?"  
*Dying!* and "no man careth,"  
Oh! shame that it should be so!  
How is it so many are sleeping,  
When they ought to rise and go?  
There are blind eyes here in this Christian land;  
Would to God they were touched by a mighty Hand!  
*Dying!* in cruel bondage,  
With none to set them free;  
Though the chains of ignorance and sin  
Are galling so heavily.  
The Saviour has freed us *all*, we know,  
Yet "no man careth" to tell them so!  
*Dying!* in loveless silence;  
For there is none to tell  
The only message that comforts,  
The message *we* know so well—  
That the God of Love, who gave His Son,  
Has given Him freely for every one.  
*Dying!* untaught, uncared-for,  
While we, in this favoured land,  
Who *know* that they are *perishing*,  
Lend not a helping hand!  
Yet we thank the Lord we are not as they,  
That on *us* He has shed the Gospel ray.  
*Dying!* while we are dreaming  
In selfish idleness;  
Unconscious that these darkened lives  
Are so full of bitterness.  
Oh, brothers and sisters, for whom Christ died,  
Let us spread His message far and wide!

*Dying!* Ah! it is easy—  
Unheeding the Master's call—  
To sit with folded hands and sing,  
Oh, "Crown Him Lord of all!"  
But where are the gems to lay at His feet,  
Which may sparkle some day in His crown complete?  
*Dying!* and Christ says, "Save them;  
Little *your* strength may be,  
But ye shall be instruments in My Hand  
To redeem them unto Me."  
O Lord, shall we see on Thy patient brow  
The *thorns*, instead of the *jewels*, now?  
*Dying!* and "no man careth";  
Alas! it is sadly true.  
Oh! for a voice to cry aloud,  
And rouse men up—to *do*!  
Sympathy, pity, goodwill, they give,  
But is *that* enough, that the dying may live?  
*Dying!* Yes, they are *dying*:  
May it echo in our ears  
Till the cry shall wring from our sinful hearts  
Holy, repentant tears;  
And we whisper low, at the Master's feet,  
"Lord, use us, just as *Thou seest meet*."  
*Dying?* Lord, we are willing  
To tell them that Christ hath died;  
We are ready to go to earth's darkest place,  
And speak of the Crucified;  
Ready, dear Master, to work for Thee,  
And to carry Thy message wherever it be.  
*Dying?* but *we* can save them;  
For it really is not *we*,  
But the *Lord* that worketh *through us*,  
His shall the glory be;  
Till at last the redeemed from every shore  
Shall "crown Him" their King for evermore.—F. J. S.

## Truths Essential to Missionary Effort and Success.

*"The strength of Missions has been found, by prolonged and most varied experience, to consist of these three things: The belief in the necessity of the New Birth, the belief in the necessity of the Atonement, the belief in the necessity of Repentance in this life."*—Rev. JOSEPH COOK.

### "No other Name."

By Professor STOWELL.

WE know of no salvation for ourselves but that which is through faith in JESUS CHRIST. It is only by virtue of the universal aspect of this Gospel that we are guided to any personal hope of forgiveness, and meetness for a happier futurity. What we were with-

out the Gospel, that the heathen are now. What we are now by means of the Gospel, that the heathen may become, will become, when the Gospel is preached to them as it has been to us. *Whosoever believeth in Christ shall not perish.*—From "A Missionary Church."

## Agreements of the most Effective Evangelists in all Ages.

By Rev. JOSEPH COOK, D.D.

*What are the agreements of the most effective evangelists of all Christian ages?*

WE know what the disagreements are. Here are Calvinists, and there Arminians; here a John, there a Paul; here a Peter, there a James. We have now a Melancthon, now a Luther; now a man poorly educated, except from on high; now a man equipped in the learning of the schools. God has, to all these varied agents, given spiritual efficiency. There is a unity in this variety, and it is from the unity that the efficiency proceeds. Dismissing all consideration of the dissimilarities, concentrate your thoughts on the agreements of those who have been most honoured by their spiritual fruits in the religious awakenings of all ages.

If time permitted, it would be useful to support each position by a large enumeration of biographical details; but here and now I can only give outlines and ask you to meditate upon each specification until it enlarges to a chapter:—

1. The most effective evangelists in all ages agree in being filled with one and the same divine fire.
2. They agree in having obtained this fire by the two greatest means of grace—attention to religious truth and self-surrender to it.
3. They agree in the use of these two means as instrumentalities for the renovation of individuals, nations, and ages.
4. They agree in loyalty to *all* the facts of Scripture, and not merely to a fragment of it; and especially in mental hospitality to awakening and severe truth, as well as for the opposite.
5. They agree in teaching with the power of vital and vivid convictions the necessity of the New Birth.
6. They agree in teaching with vital and vivid convictions the necessity of the Atonement.

7. They agree in teaching with vital and vivid convictions the necessity of Repentance in this life.

8. They agree in standards as to the conditions of salvation.

9. They agree in being men of prayer, understood as including adoration, confession, thanksgiving, petition, and immediate self-surrender to God.

10. They agree in teaching the universal necessity and efficacy of prayer thus understood.

11. They agree in being men of humility, empty of self and full of a consciousness of God.

12. They agree in being men of great boldness for the truth, and instant, in season and out of season, to reprove and rebuke iniquity with all authority.

13. They agree in preaching largely from their own religious experience.

14. They agree in making large use of special measures to bring men to an immediate decision to accept God as both Saviour and Lord.

15. They agree in varying these measures as the Divine Spirit seems to suggest, and in not depending on them, but on God alone, as revealed in Christ, the Truth, and the Holy Spirit.

16. They agree in David's prayer: "Create in me a clean heart, O God, and renew a right spirit within me. Restore unto me the joys of Thy salvation, and uphold me with Thy free spirit. Then will I teach transgressors Thy ways, and sinners shall be converted unto Thee."—*Psalms li.*

## Christ Crucified, the Sufficient Message.

By Rev. G. PATTERSON, D.D.

THE great means which the apostle employed was the preaching of Christ crucified. We have some of his discourses, and we have declarations as to the matter and manner of his preaching, but all show that his great theme was salvation through the sufferings unto death of the Son of God, "We preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumbling-block, and unto the Greeks foolishness; but unto them which are called both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God and the wisdom of God" (1 Cor. 22-24). If he ever tried a discussion of a different kind, it was when, contending with the philosophers of Athens, he delivered his magnificent discourse on Mars' Hill, in which he treats of some of the high themes which have

engaged the thoughts of men; but nowhere that we read of did his labours prove of so little avail. And it does seem significant that immediately after, when coming to Corinth, depressed in spirit, he determined to know nothing among her licentious crowds, or before her philosophers and rhetoricians, but Christ, and Him crucified, the result was the gathering of much people to the Lord. So the missionary now must go to the heathen, not to civilise the savage or to discuss philosophy with the cultured, but to preach salvation to sinners through the great atonement, and the message is found, as in the apostle's day, "the power of God and the wisdom of God."—"The Heathen World; Its Need of the Gospel," etc.

## Christ's Love, the Sufficient Motive.

By Rev. Dr. HERDMAN.

WE want a motive-power sufficient to impel disciples always with uniform force, which will survive romance, which will outlive excitement, which burns steadily in the absence of outward encouragement and glows in a blast of persecution; such a motive as, in its intense and imperishable influence on the conscience

and heart of a Christian, shall be irrespective at once of his past history, of any peculiarities in his position, and of his interpretation of prophecy.

We have it; we have it in the clear law of Christ and His constant love.—*Mildmay Missionary Conference.*

## Christ's Words, the Sufficient Foundation.

By Rev. JOSEPH COOK, D.D.

PRECISELY, these four *alls* are the corner-stones of the historic Church of Christ. I venture to affirm that the sublimest and the most effective words known to human history are those in which these four colossal *alls* were proclaimed as the foundation of the kingdom of the one God, Father, Son, and Holy Ghost in the Christian Church. Where, in the whole range of recorded thought have you anything possessing such scope and sublimity as these commands?—

"All power is given unto Me, in heaven and on earth.

"Go ye, *therefore*, and make disciples of *all* nations, baptising them into the one name of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost.

"Teaching them to observe *all* things, whatsoever I have commanded you.

"And, lo! I am with you at *all* times, even unto the end of the world."—Matt. xxviii. 18-20.

So closes the first Gospel, and well it may close here, for the seventh heaven has been reached in the height of outlook:

All power.

All nations.

All commands.

All times.

These four *alls* of Christ, from His supreme commission to His disciples, are the four corner-stones of the Church of Christ.—*From the Boston Lecture, delivered March 22nd, 1886.*

## Christ Enthroned, the Sufficient Inspiration.

By Rev. W. M. PUNSHON, LL.D.

THE more we connect this missionary work with a personal Christ, a living Jesus, the more thoroughly will it commend itself to our sympathy, and be an inspiration to everything we have to do. Christ is enthroned; we know He is enthroned; we do not see yet all things put under Him; but He sits upon the throne, and the holy hill of Zion upon which God has set His King is a heavenly and not an earthly mountain. From the triumph of the cross and the triumph of the sepulchre He arose to the triumph of the throne. The Ascension is the last royal fact in a magnificent series—prophecy, advent, expiation, resurrec-

tion, empire. There they are, and it is our Emanuel that is thus exalted King of kings and Lord of lords. When the triumphal chariot came to fetch Him from the summit of the Mount of Olives He would not drop the body; the humanity to which He had stooped, which He had worn, in which He had suffered, in which He had triumphed, shared the exaltation as it had shared the agony and the shame; and it is *our* Jesus, *ours* still, *ours* always, who sits upon the right hand of Power, and who sways the sceptre of the worlds.

We may rest here. Christ crucified, Christ risen, Christ

enthroned. We may rest here. Oh! I want us to do this, and it is this to which our faith legitimately carries us. Bring your offerings then, bring your prayers, do not cease your personal service, for you have enlisted on the winning side.

I tell you, as a warm friend of missionary operations, cease your efforts, disorganise your societies, call home your missionaries, despond, hopelessly and for ever despond, if you believe in a dead Christ. If you do not believe in a Christ who, dying once, dieth now no more, who is Christ enthroned, looking for the establishment of His kingdom, and watching over the progress of His chosen Church, your enemies will overthrow you, the fiends will be too many for you, the world's woes will

mock you to relieve them if you believe in a dead Christ. But if you have a living faith in a living Jesus, if you know and feel that in this work you are doing, you are working, to lift the world, not so much from sin as for Christ, and to Christ, and with Christ; if you realise in your heart of hearts the promise whose music is louder than the storm at its wildest—"Lo! I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world"—then you can do everything: you can subdue kingdoms, you can stop the mouths of lions, you can quench the violence of fire, you can turn to flight the armies of the aliens, you can confront an embattled world, you can dare, if need be, the fiercest demons of the pit and of the flame.—*Mildmay Missionary Conference.*

**"Bring your Offerings then, Bring your Prayers,  
do not cease your Personal Service."**

*Very earnest should be the endeavour of Christian men and women, in days like these, to lay aside the luxury and ease to which the profuse outlay of our modern civilisation tempts us all, to reduce all excess in personal and social expenditure, and study that God's gifts shall be employed only for the right uses of life, and under a sacred sense of stewardship to Him.*—FROM REPORT OF CONFERENCE ON FOREIGN MISSIONS, MILD MAY.

## Examples of Cheerful Giving.

MORE beautiful examples of unselfish giving cannot be found than many which the various Missionary Societies could furnish. The following are a few in connection with the China Inland Mission, most of them within the last month or two:—

### PSALM II. 8.

Father	...	...	...	£1,000
Mother	...	...	...	1,000
Five children (£200 each)	...	...	...	1,000
Feb., 1883.				£3,000

### PSALM II. 8.

Father	...	...	...	£200
Mother	...	...	...	200
Six children (£100 each)	...	...	...	600
Sept., 1884.				£1,000

### PSALM II. 8.

Father	...	...	...	£200
Mother	...	...	...	200
Six children (£100 each)	...	...	...	600
Nov., 1885.				£1,000

### £500 FROM A BIBLE-CLASS.

For ten years a Bible-class has contributed £50 yearly towards the support of one of its members, who went out, in 1875, as a missionary to China in connection with the China Inland Mission.

### WITH A CHEQUE FOR £500.

"It is my privilege and joy to be able again to help in the LORD'S work in connection with the China Inland Mission. May He accept it as done unto Him and in His name. None can set forth perfectly His worthiness."

### WITH A POSTAL ORDER FOR 5s.

"Please accept this small widow's mite I herewith forward to you. It gives me much pleasure to put by a penny every opportunity, and to remember you in prayer every day. The LORD is faithful; I love just to trust Him for all my need. He gave Himself for me. Oh, what joy it gives me to know from CHINA'S MILLIONS how the work is progressing! I cannot express on this how I thank and praise Him for it. To His name be all the glory! I just ask the dear LORD that He will hasten on the Word of Life, that it may bring millions to know Him, and grant His dear servants their hearts' desire for needy China.

"Make me thereof a little cake first."—1 Kings xvii. 13.

ENCLOSING 6s. IN STAMPS.

"My first-fruits."—(ANONYMOUS.)

ENCLOSING 1s. IN STAMPS.

"A poor girl."—(ANONYMOUS.)

ENCLOSING 1s. 2d. IN STAMPS.

"A deserted wife sends a mite for China. Having taught her only little one (now in heaven) the way to a precious Saviour, she longs that the little ones of China should be told of Him who said, 'Suffer the little children to come unto Me.' She longs to tell them herself, but illness and want of means prevent her doing so. God bless China."

WITH 8s.

"A penny a week saved by four friends for twenty-four weeks."



## WITH 4s. IN STAMPS.

"Enclosed are a few stamps, a small offering from one who has watched with interest the progress of the Mission from its commencement; but the past seven years in ill-health, and for a long time now unable to do anything towards my own maintenance. But the LORD provides for my needs, so that I have not wanted any good thing, nor felt the pinch of poverty.

"Many thanks for the paper constantly received; it is a real cheer to me.

"May the light of the LORD'S countenance rest on every true-hearted labourer in the mission field." (Dec. 31st.)

## WITH 10s.

"I might say that since sending a similar subscription this time last year, our home income was suddenly greatly reduced—so much so that we could not see how we were all to be clothed and fed—and one of my first thoughts was that I would not get sending you this subscription. But our Father 'hath supplied all our needs,' and not only that, but hath crowned us with mercies which had been the dreams of years gone by. What blessing I have received from reading CHINA'S SPIRITUAL NEED AND CLAIMS, and CHINA'S MILLIONS! That the ALMIGHTY GOD would continue to thrust out labourers into every part of His vineyard, and to send a revival of religion that would extend from pole to pole, is the prayer of one of His saved ones." (Received January 1st, 1886.)

## WITH A DONATION OF 10s.

"I am now near eighty-five, so cannot expect to be very much longer here. The LORD is good in giving me so much strength and all my faculties. Now, dear brother, may the LORD whom we serve bless you and yours, and be with your precious children in the far-off land. I have read of them with deep interest, and for their future welfare I pray, I hope night and morning. I fear I shall weary you with this long letter. It is said out of a full heart come many words. May the LORD pour His SPIRIT more and more on the dear workers, both at home and abroad, of the China Inland Mission." (January 15th.)

## WITH 3s. FOR "CHINA'S MILLIONS" FOR SELF AND FRIEND.

"The letters [in CHINA'S MILLIONS] bring much stimulus and blessing to our own souls. I find it so, and it brings the workers so near to us, keeps them in our remembrance at the 'Throne of Grace,' for often as we read we have to close the book and lift up our hearts in prayer for them and China, and great refreshing comes to us, and it sustains our interest in them as no other missionary magazine ever did; and as I read of their faith and self-denying love, my own heart is enlarged, and the little magazine is a means of grace." (Jan. 27th.)

## WITH CHEQUE FOR £200.

"The gracious GOD is prospering your work. It is His work to bless human means. How condescending to employ those who, throughout their training, are being taught their utter emptiness, complete nothingness, and entire corruption—but alongside of this, His sufficiency,

The columns of figures which contain the public acknowledgment of these and similar gifts on the covers of CHINA'S MILLIONS, from month to month, may be carelessly passed by and considered as of little interest, but we may repeat here what we on a former occasion said concerning them:—

His fulness, and His new creation! Oh to rise every morning with the heart's desire and prayer to do a day's work for JESUS, a day's work by JESUS, and a day's work with JESUS, and to lie down with the consciousness 'that we are a day's march nearer home,' and each day's little service and testimony not in vain in the LORD! The LORD our JEHOVAH, Father, Son, and Spirit, bless you and your household, more and more, and all the labourers in and from and to China." (January 27th.)

## WITH 3d.

"I enclose 3d., saved by three little girls, whose mother has but 15s. a week to keep herself and five little ones. I am sure you will feel it a precious mite, for it is their *all* from what is given to them personally." (February 16th.)

## WITH 15s.

"With earnest prayer for the blessing of God on the China Inland Mission from two widows.

"We are mother and daughter, so one acknowledgment will do." (February 17th.)

## WITH CHEQUE FOR £500.

"It affords me much joy to be able again to remit you my cheque for £500, for the need of the many workers in connection with the China Inland Mission. The gold and silver are needful, but how much more the anointing with the Holy Spirit and power; that is, if God's work is to be accomplished! 'By My Spirit,' saith the Lord."

"Of late I have seen very vividly that we do not honour the Spirit nor the Father nor the Son as we ought to do, hence there is far more of the 'Scribe' than the 'authority' in our words and our lives.

"Jesus could not be hid, nor can any man who is filled with the Spirit, and such cannot *but* speak the things they have seen and heard. We must taste and handle, look upon and contemplate the *Life*, the Eternal Life! the Word! the Son! if we would be living witnesses, for our fellowship is with the Father and with His Son, and our joy will be full!!!

"Why do we limit the Holy One? Enoch, a man of like passions with us, by faith was translated, and he had before his translation this testimony that he pleased God. Have we this witness? if not, why?" (February 18th.)

## WITH 1s.

"It is a *sadly small* offering, but just now I am unusually straitened. May I, with you, be able to say from the heart, 'The Lord will provide.'" (February 19th.)

## WITH 2s. 6d.

"Having read CHINA'S MILLIONS for some time, with great interest and pleasure, I feel it laid upon my heart to help the Mission, although at present it is but in a small way that I can do so.

"I will gladly subscribe 2s. 6d. per month, and enclosed I send you postal order for February's subscription." (February 20th.)

## WITH 1s.

"For Gospel work among the women of China."—A CHARWOMAN. (March 6th.)

"Could we look at them with the eyes of Him who sat over against the Treasury, our hearts would be strangely moved. We should see, not merely columns of figures, but the love, the self-denial, the prayers, which these figures represent. We should see the blessings which these free-will offerings have brought to the givers, and we should be constrained to say, 'Verily it is, as the Master said, "more blessed to give than to receive."'

"We should also see the blessings which, through these gifts, others have received. We should know how sorrowing hearts have been comforted by the kind words and loving sympathy of those who, having caught something of the Master's spirit, have learned to weep with those who weep; and who by these gifts have been enabled to go forth to preach good tidings, to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound.

"How many weary and heavy-laden ones have, through

the labours of those whom these gifts have sustained, found the great Rest-Giver; how many, through their instrumentality, have been brought up out of a horrible pit, and out of the miry clay, and have had their feet set upon a rock, and a new song put into their mouths, we cannot know; but we do know that this has been the happy experience of not a few; and we do know that the beloved Baptist Noel spoke the words of truth and soberness when he said: 'No language can describe the value of the blessings which are conveyed to a single idolater who becomes a disciple of Christ; a thousand sources of sorrow being instantly dried up, and a thousand streams of happiness bursting forth at once to gladden him.'

If such results, by God's blessing, follow the right use of money, surely those to whom its stewardship is committed have a responsibility and a privilege which is unspeakable."

B. B.

## Some Words on Prayer.

### The Mighty Power of Prayer.

By Major MALAN.

THE whole power of the Church of Christ lies in prayer. The promises of God are unlimited to believing prayer. "*All things whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.*" How thankful I am that Livingstone was found on his knees! Does it not tell us whence came the power for his self-denial, his courage, his endurance? Oh, the mighty power of prayer! How it opens the doors of the heart! how it quickens the energies of the soul! how it revives hope! how it strengthens faith! Only let Christians pray earnestly for the spread

of the LORD's kingdom throughout the earth, they will find their purse-strings loosed. The LORD will honour them to answer their own prayer. Only let them pray the LORD of the harvest to thrust forth labourers into the harvest, in sincerity and truth; they will soon find themselves employed in various ways in His service.

Has the Church given sufficient value to our LORD's example in prayer? His nights and His early mornings of prayer, have they no voice for the Church in these days?—*South African Missions.*

### The Special Need of the Age.

By Rev. WM. CROSBIE, M.A., LL.B.

THE times have changed; but the need for the Holy Spirit has not passed away. *It is the special need of this age.* It would not be difficult to find analogies between the *beginning* of the last century and the *close* of the present century. History repeats itself. And just as during the last century salvation was of the Lord, so now salvation must be of the Lord. It is the incoming of God's life that raises the level, that freshens and invigorates the springs of progress, that ameliorates society, that elevates and strengthens the moral tone, that gives success to the Gospel, that fits and qualifies the Church for the triumphant accomplishment of her mission in the world. And the lesson of last century—and it is confirmatory of the lesson of Pentecost and the lesson of all similar seasons of blessing—is that the incoming of God's life is conditioned by prayer. The preliminary is prayer. The law is prayer; and it is not arbitrary, but in the very nature of things necessary, because harmonising the subjective and the objective—the very adaptation of the inward state to the outward blessing that is pressing for reception and welcome.

When, therefore, God's people "*give*" themselves to prayer, compelled by the heart's longings after God and after the salvation of men, genuine revival is near. The

first flowers of the new spring-time have already appeared. And in a little while the hill of Zion, and the outlying wilderness, undergo transformations like those which nature undergoes, when the "winter is past, and the time of the singing of birds has come."

Shall we not, then, supply the condition? observe the law? prepare the way? "*cast out the stones*"? make it possible for God to bless us and to "revive His work in the midst of the years"? He is summoning us to the duty, and will therefore help us if we strive to do His will. He is eager to fill us with the Holy Ghost, and is just waiting for us. Oh, how much longer will He have to wait? How we are wronging our own souls, and hindering God, and standing in the way of the salvation of men! Let us prostrate ourselves before Him, and acknowledge our offences, and seek the forgiveness that is never denied to the penitent, and ask for the gift unspeakable; and we shall rise up "*endued with power*" and instinct with the life of God.

\* \* \* \* \*

THE TIME HAS COME FOR ANOTHER GREAT PRAYER-UNION, WITH DEFINITE PURPOSE AND AIM. And I believe the proposal would meet with cordial and wide-

spread response. *A new baptism of the Holy Ghost is our supreme want.* And it is conditioned on agreement in prayer. And when it descends, the purpose of God in the redemption of mankind, and in the history of the world, will be hastened. Progress will enter upon its last and culminating stage, pressing up and planting its

banners on the crowning heights. A new chapter will be written, more glorious than any in the long and chequered record; and its heading will be: "*This gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.*"—From "Is the Spirit of the Lord Straitened?"

## The First and Greatest Need.

Major-Gen. F. T. HAIG, R.E.

NOW, what is the first and greatest need of India at the present time? You say we want to send out missionaries by hundreds and hundreds. Quite true; but I won't put that first. Just let me say that all I have been saying to you about missionary work, and all the interest I take in it, is derived from actual experience in India. I am not a missionary, though, thank God, I have been permitted to do some missionary work. I have not derived my ideas about that work from missionary reports or missionary meetings. I know what the work is. I know Native Christians: some of them I carry in my heart day by day as dear brethren in Christ. Therefore I think I may say I speak to you with a perfectly unprejudiced mind of what I have seen and what I know. The first great need of India, at the present moment, is a great outpouring of the Spirit of God upon the Native Churches. What do these Christian Churches amount to? There are one million Christians in India, half Roman Catholics and

half Protestants. We speak about the small number of European missionaries going out there, but you have in India half a million of Protestant Native Christians, of whom one hundred and forty-five thousand are communicants. Now just notice what an army of workers you have in India if the power of God came down upon them, if the mighty love of God for the poor heathen were shed abroad in their hearts. The natives of the country must understand their fellow-countrymen as you and I cannot understand them. They know their habits of mind, they speak the same languages, and can put the Truth before them more effectually than we can. But the first great need is the outpouring of the Spirit of God upon these native brethren and sisters. Do let us lay that before God. Do let us go away with this resolution in our hearts, to cry to Him to pour out His Spirit on the Native Churches. If we did that, we might then see a great turning of the people of India to God.

## Prayer, the Root and Strength of all Work.

By Rev. A. MURRAY.

I FEEL sure that, as long as we look on prayer chiefly as the means of maintaining our own Christian life, we shall not know fully what it is meant to be. But when we learn to regard it as the highest part of the work entrusted to us, the root and strength of all other work, we shall see that there is nothing that we so need to study and practise as the art of praying aright. If I have at all succeeded in pointing out the progressive teaching of our Lord in regard to prayer, and the distinct reference the wonderful promises of the last night (John xiv. 16) have to the works we are to do in His Name, and the greater works, and the bearing much fruit, we shall all admit that it is only when the Church gives herself up to this holy work of intercession that we can expect the power of Christ to manifest itself in her behalf.

\* \* \* \* \*

Believer in Jesus!—You are called, you are appointed to do the works of Jesus, and even greater works, because He has gone to the Father to receive the power to do them in and through you. "*Whatsoever ye shall ask in my Name, that will I do.*" Give yourself, and live, to do the works of Christ, and you will learn to pray so as to obtain wonderful answers to prayer. Give yourself, and live, to pray, and you will learn to do the works He did, and greater works. With disciples full of faith in Himself, and bold in prayer to ask great things, Christ can conquer the world.

"LORD, TEACH US TO PRAY."

—From "*With Christ in the School of Prayer.*"

## Oh, for more Prayer!

By Rev. C. H. SPURGEON.

AND, dear friends, we must get up higher still in praying about Missions. I know some men can get anything they like in prayer. Oh, for some five hundred Elijahs, each one upon his Carmel, crying unto GOD!

and we should soon have the clouds bursting with showers. . . . Oh, for more prayer—more constant, incessant mention of the Mission cause in prayer! and then the blessing will be sure to come.

## Missionary Prayer-Meetings.

By Rev. WM. SWAN.

THEY should be increased tenfold. If a right spirit pervade the frequenters of them, I would augur great things to the cause. But I think one great purpose of such meetings is by many almost wholly overlooked. They pray for missionaries. They pray for the heathen. They pray for the influences of the Spirit to descend upon the teachers and the taught. They pray for success to the work at large—and, so far, well. But they forget to pray that they themselves may be enabled to know and do their duty in helping the work. A man fallen into a pit, and another at the pit's mouth praying to God to help him out, is a fit emblem of a prayer-meeting where the members never think of their having anything more to do in the work. If the perishing man overheard such a petitioner offering

up his prayers, and then going away about his own business, he would surely question his sincerity. But if he heard the man praying for courage to descend into the pit, or for wisdom and zeal to find out and employ proper means for his deliverance, he would conclude he was in earnest, and believe that such a prayer would undoubtedly be heard and answered. I should like, therefore, to hear the members of missionary prayer-meetings making this a prominent part of their supplications, that they themselves and others also, may be stirred up to devise, and act, and suffer what they ought, that the heathen may be brought out of darkness into the marvellous light of the Gospel.—*Letters on Missions.*

## A few Examples of Personal Service.

Rev. Samuel Dyer.

*"If I thought anything could prevent my dying for China, the thought would crush me."*

DO you ask me what I think of China, looking at it from the gates of the grave? Oh, my heart is big to the overflow: it swells, and enlarges, and expands, and is high unto bursting:

Oh, China, when I think of thee,  
I wish for pinions of a dove,  
And sigh to be so far away,  
So distant from the land I love!

If I thought anything could prevent my dying for China, the thought would crush me. Our only wish is to live for China, and to die in pointing the Chinese

To His redeeming blood, and say,  
Behold the way to GOD!

—From *"Life of Rev. Samuel Dyer."*

Rev. John Hunt.

*"Oh, let me pray once more for Fiji!"*

WHEN those who had just united in committing their great, crushing care to Him who cared for them, stood looking at the dying man, they marked how he kept on silently weeping. In a little while his emotion increased, and he sobbed as though in acute distress. Then, when the pent-up feeling could no longer be withheld, he cried out, "Lord, bless Fiji! save Fiji! Thou knowest my soul has loved Fiji: my heart has travailed in pain for Fiji!"

It was no sorrow on his own account that made the Christian weep. His own prospect was all unclouded brightness, and he had safely stored his last treasures—his wife and children—in heaven. They were in God's keeping. But there was something that clung about his heart more closely than these. That object to which all the energies of his great soul had been devoted was the last to be left. He had lived for Fiji, and his every thought, and desire, and purpose, and plan, and effort, had long gone in this one direction—the conversion of

Fiji. For some weeks he had been laid by from his work, his voice hushed, and his hand powerless. Yet he had never ceased to pray for the people of the islands; but now his prayers also were to cease. Never till then did he feel how Fiji had become identified with his very life. And, in his utter feebleness, the spirit within him strove and struggled with its great burden. Those who stood by feared to see the weak frame so tossed about, and tried to soothe him. Mr. Calvert said, "The Lord knows you love Fiji. We know it; the Fijian Christians know it; and the heathen of Fiji know it. You have laboured hard for Fiji when you were strong; now you are so weak you must be silent. God will save Fiji. He is saving Fiji."

At this the dying missionary was calmer for a little while, but still he wept. The burden was there yet; and his spirit, strengthened with the powers of an endless life, shook the failing flesh as it rose up and cast the great load down at the cross. He grasped Mr. Calvert with

one hand, and lifting the other—mighty in its trembling—he cried aloud, “Oh, let me pray once more for Fiji! Lord, for Christ’s sake, bless Fiji! save Fiji! Save Thy

servants, save Thy people, save the heathen in Fiji!” After this he gradually quieted down, and his peace was unbroken.—*From “Life of Rev. John Hunt.”*

## Dr. Livingstone.

*“My Jesus, my King, my Life, my All,  
I again dedicate my whole self to Thee.”*

“**N**OTHING earthly will make me give up my work in despair. I encourage myself in the Lord my God, and go forward.” He pursued his investigations; but at length the strong man was utterly broken down. They had reached Ilala; and as he could go no further, his followers built a hut, and laid him beneath its shade. The next day he lay quiet, and asked a few questions. On the following morning (4th May, 1873) when his boys looked in at dawn, his candle was still burning; and Livingstone was kneeling by the bed, with his face buried

in his hands upon the pillow—He was dead! and he had died upon his knees, praying, no doubt, as was his wont, for all he loved, and for that dear land to which he had devoted three-and-thirty years of his laborious life!

There is a touching entry in his journal, written upon the last birthday but one of his eventful life, and it reveals at once the motive and the earnestness of his whole career: “My Jesus, my King, my Life, my All, I again dedicate my whole self to Thee.”—*Modern Heroes of the Mission Field.*

## A Tamil Christian.

*“Let me go; give me a guide, I must go.”*

*From an Address by Major-General F. T. HAIG, R.E.*

**T**HERE are noble men among those native Christians. Some three or four years ago I was at a little mission with which I was connected,\* 800 or 900 miles from Tinnevely, and I was very anxious that a new station should be formed. I was aware that it was of no use writing home for men, and I thought to myself, “Why should not the Tinnevely Church send us men?” I wrote to Bishop Sargent, and he laid it before the Native Church Council, for the Churches there are self-governed, and have their councils and committees. The Council replied, “We will send you two men, and, what is more, we will pay them.” They did so. One man died soon after he arrived; the other was left without a companion, in the midst of lonely jungles, eighty miles from the nearest mission station. He wrote to Tinnevely to have some one sent to him, but the country in his neighbourhood was very unhealthy, and, at first, no one would go. At last an old man of sixty years of age said, “If nobody else will go, I will go.” And though this old man had never been

outside his own little village, he at once prepared to set out on a journey of nearly a month. He reached the headquarters, and then found that in his hurry he had left his little box of clothes behind him on the coast. They tried to persuade him to wait until his box came, but he said, “Let me go; give me a guide, I must go,” and at once set off through the jungles to join his brother. Some months afterwards, when a missionary went up that way, the people of the district said, “Who is that strange old man, who, whenever he comes, has only two words to speak to us in our language?” The old man was a perfect stranger to the place, and, being a Tamil man, he did not know their language; but he had learnt the words, “Believe in Jesus,” and he said them on every possible occasion. He spent about a year there, but at last got very ill, and he had to be sent back to his native place, which he had hardly reached ere he died. I say that old man laid down his life for Christ, and for the Kois. I often wish I could put up a tombstone, or some memorial to him, in that wild country, and just write upon it, for the people to read, these words: “He laid down his life for us.”

\* Dummagudem, Koi Mission, River Godavery.

## Dr. Schofield.

*“I can conceive no higher privilege on earth.”*

**W**E are so happy here in the LORD’s work. No Master like Him, and He gives us much joy in His service. There is a peculiar joy, such as I have never felt before, in being permitted to bear the name of JESUS to

those who have never heard it before. I can conceive no higher privilege on earth. Pray that we may be faithful, and not only preach CHRIST, but live CHRIST.—*Extract from Letter.*

## Bishop Hannington.

*"If this is the last chapter of earthly history, then the next will be the first page of the heavenly."*

STARVATION, desertion, treachery, and a few other nightmares and furies hover over one's head in ghostly forms, and yet, in spite of all, I feel in capital spirits, and feel sure of results, though, perhaps, they may not come exactly in the way we expect. In the midst of the storm I can say:—

Peace, perfect peace, the future all unknown;  
Jesus we know, and He is on the throne.

And now let me beg every mite of spare prayer. You must uphold my hands, lest they fall. If this is the last chapter of earthly history, then the next will be the first page of the heavenly—no blots and smudges, no incoherence, but sweet converse in the presence of the Lamb!

—*Extracts from Letter written July 25th, 1885, three months and a few days before he was killed.*

## Personal Experience.

*By Rev. A. W. DOUTHWAITE, M.D.*

I MUST refer to the wonderful way in which GOD has at times provided for our needs. You have heard much about the China Inland Mission and about the fact that we receive no salary—no guaranteed support from anybody, except from GOD. Once I was telling this to a man, and he said, "Where do you get your support from?" I said, "From GOD." "Oh!" said he, "is that all?" "Ah!" I said, "whoever else may fail, He never will." The man did not understand our secret. Many times have I been "reduced," as you may say, in circumstances, and had very little money, and very little food in the house; but I have never yet been without a meal, and never yet wanted anything which can be called a necessary, and will give you one instance of the wonderful way in which GOD has provided. It is only one out of many that I could mention.

When I was in the city of Wun-chau, with two other families of our missionaries belonging to the China Inland Mission, we were a long time without a supply of funds. We had run very short of money, and as it drew towards Christmas-time, we began to expect some from England, which was our usual source of supply. All the money was used up, but we said, "The steamer will be in at Christmas, and then we shall surely get some more." Christmas evening came, and with it the steamer, but not a cent of money for us. Our hopes seemed dashed to the ground. We had in our house just a little flour and some potatoes and a few other things. We knew that we could get no more money from our usual source for probably fifteen days, and our colleagues in the city were in just about the same fix. Just at this time, I was subject to a little temptation, for I was offered a situation under the Chinese Government of £800 a year, if I would give up missionary work, but GOD enabled me to resist this temptation. I am sure that it was a temptation from the devil. It came just at the time when we were depressed and had been short of money for a long time; and probably had not my wife remained so staunch and firm and true, and so determined not to give up mission work, I might have yielded. She would not think of such a thing. Well, as I said, the steamer came, and with it no money—nothing to encourage us at all. We went as usual, and told the LORD all about it, for we went out to China knowing that we had only GOD to depend upon; and we were quite satisfied that that was enough for us, and we told our wants to Him.

Now you will see how that day, the LORD having shut up one source to try our faith, opened others. Before dinner time, a Chinaman came along with a large piece of beef, and said, "I want you to accept this as a present. I have received a great deal of medicine from you. You

have done me good, and you would not take any money. Will you please to take this?" I took it, and thanked GOD for it. Soon afterwards, in came another Chinaman, a gentleman, with a coolie walking behind him with a large bamboo over his shoulder, and a basket hanging from each hand. The man put the things down in the reception-room, and I was asked to come down. I went down and opened the basket, and found in it four hams, and some little things besides. He said, "I want you to accept this as a present." The usual thing with a Chinaman is to expect you to take a little of what he brings and give him back the rest; but I saw that this man intended me to take all, and I did so, and thanked GOD for it. In came another Chinaman with a fat pheasant and some chickens and a basket of eggs, and he asked me to accept these; I did accept them, and thanked GOD for them. But that was not all. Before evening, a European connected with the consular service came along, bringing with him a coolie carrying a huge turkey. He said, "See, I have been feeding this turkey for you for six months. Will you accept it?" You see that the LORD knew six months before that we were going to be short on that day, and He provided for us. Thus we had an abundance of food for the whole of us, although our usual supply was cut off. Several other things came in. A week or two before then I had my umbrella stolen, and during this day in comes a Chinaman with a foreign umbrella, a silk one. He said, "I have been to Shanghai, and I wanted to get a present for you, and I did not know what else to get, so I have brought this umbrella."

Towards the evening I received a letter from the custom-house officers, saying that, as I had gratuitously attended to them in cases of sickness, they had subscribed to purchase a case of instruments for me, but not knowing what I wanted, would I kindly accept the money? Of course I kindly did. They sent with the letter a roll of seventy dollars. Our hearts were full of joy. We gave GOD thanks for all that He had done for us; and it is always a joy to me to look back upon that occasion and upon other similar occasions, and remember what GOD has done. "The young lions do lack and suffer hunger; but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing." I have proved that, and all who trust in Him will also prove it.

I trust that the little I have been able to say about my experience in China will encourage others to go forth, trusting in GOD alone; for, again let me testify, it is the most glorious work in which any man or woman can be engaged.—*From Address at the Annual Meeting of the China Inland Mission.*



## Spiritual Power for Missionary Work.

*"What do we want? I will express it to you in one word. We want a great revival of personal piety. We want a great effusion of the Holy Spirit. We want another Pentecostal season. Then the numbers of God's servants who will be prepared to go forth as missionaries will be multiplied; the silver and the gold will be multiplied, too. The same blessed Spirit which stirs up the hearts of men to go and minister to their fellow-creatures will stir up the hearts of His people also to supply the silver and the gold. Therefore I close with the prayer: 'Awake, O north wind, and come thou south wind, blow upon our garden, that the spices thereof may flow forth.'"*—Rev. DANIEL WILSON, Vicar of Islington.

*"In every age and every land the greatest and most constraining stimulus to labour and sacrifice in the cause of evangelism is loving loyalty to Christ, a sensitive concern for His honour, enthusiasm for the coming of His kingdom, and a determination that His will shall be done on earth, even as it is done in heaven."*—Rev. JAMES GALL.

## Our Pressing Need is a Baptism of Divine Power.

By Rev. GRIFFITH JOHN.

WE are told that the disciples "continued with one accord in prayer and supplication." Let us look at that wonderful prayer-meeting for a moment. The disciples, though scattered by the crucifixion, were *all* present. Peter was there, but a wiser and a stronger man. Incredible Thomas was there, but with his faith firmly established. Mary, the mother of Jesus was there, praying for the first time in the name of her glorified Son. They were all with one *accord*. This is a term of music. Theirs was not a meeting of bodies only, but a concert of souls—souls musical with one sentiment, one purpose, one desire. They *continued* with one accord. There was a spirit of perseverance as well as union in their prayers. They were commanded to tarry until endued with power, and they simply obeyed. But they did not tarry in idleness; they "continued with one accord in prayer and supplication." And they did this in faith—implicit faith in their living Lord and in the word of His promise. They knew that He would not disappoint them. The world would have knocked in vain at the door of the Church during these ten days of prayer. As yet they were not fit to face the world. Conscious of their utter helplessness, and feeling their absolute dependence upon God for power, they were *compelled* to tarry in prayer. But they knew that they were not tarrying in vain; for He had said: "Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father *in my name*, He will give it you." They used the name of Jesus, and put their supplications into His golden censer; their prayers ascended to the throne of the Father, authorised and accredited by the name of the only-begotten Son; and Pentecost crowned their devotion.

This is what the Apostles did, and this is what we must do. Prayer is the indispensable condition. "There in the heavens is the residue of the Spirit; prayer taps the reservoir, and the outlet widens as we pray." But our prayers must be earnest, united, believing, and importunate. They must spring from a profound sense of a great want, and an unwavering assurance of the availability and adequacy of the Holy Ghost to meet it. We must pray much *with* our converts for this unspeakable gift, believing that our Father, who gave the Spirit to Jesus without measure, will do for us exceeding abundantly above all we ask or think. But especially must we spend much time alone with God. Spiritual work involves the expenditure of spiritual power; and the soul can be replenished only by dwelling in the secret

place of the Most High. "Nothing but waiting at the throne," says some one; "nothing but keeping the heart under the eyes of the Lamb, to be again and again penetrated by His Spirit, can put the soul into the condition in which it is a meet instrument to impart the light and power of God to other men." The man who takes his affairs on his own shoulders, works ordinarily like an atheist, and begins to pray only when he is in extremity, is necessarily weak, and doomed to failure. He will be left to himself, and God will allow him to be smitten by his own weapons. But that man wields a mighty power who has learnt the secret of *instantly* and *directly* going to God, and of holding face-to-face communion with Him. The enemies of Luther were wont to say that he could obtain anything from God. And Mary Queen of Scots was accustomed to say that she feared the prayers of John Knox more than she did the fleets and armies of Elizabeth.

What think you, brethren, would be the result in China, if we, as a body of missionaries, were to resolve to make proof of the last possible efficacy of prayer on behalf of ourselves, our converts, and the heathen around us? "I have intimated my fear," says John Foster, "that it is visionary to expect an unusual success in the human administration of religion unless there were unusual omens. Now, an emphatic spirit of prayer would be such an omen. If the whole, or greater number, of the disciples of Christianity were, with an earnest unflinching resolution of each, to combine that Heaven should not withhold one single influence which the very utmost effort of conspiring and persevering supplication could obtain, it would be a sign of the revolution of the world being at hand."

Brethren, why should we not have such an *omen* in this conference? But to obtain such an *omen*—to pray for such a blessing in such a spirit of resolve—the consecration of ourselves to God must be absolute. We *cannot*, we *dare* not, ask for the Spirit's highest gifts while conscious of the existence and influence of secret ambitions and half-consecrated purposes in our hearts and lives. We must be emptied of self, if we would be filled with God. Self-will must perish, and the soul become perfectly pliable in the hands of the Spirit, ere we can, as a prince, have power with God and with men, and prevail. We must be willing to be nothing, however painful the humbling may be.

Oh! to be nothing, nothing,  
Only to lie at His feet;  
A broken and emptied vessel  
For the Master's use made meet.

Brethren, we do well to leave our respective stations for a season, and meet here for the purpose of conferring on matters of importance connected with our work. China is open now as it never was before; the churches under our charge are multiplying and increasing; and it is a pressing question how this immense field may be more fully occupied, and this growing work more effectually compassed. Moreover, methods of operation have been tried for a long period, and we want to obtain full and reliable information in respect to their intrinsic and comparative value. But I do feel in my inmost soul that our pressing need is a baptism of Divine power. I want to return from this conference, not only stimulated in mind and enriched with a store of valuable information, but filled with the Holy Ghost. China is *dead—terribly dead*. Our plans and organisations can do very little for this great people. They want *life*. Christ came to give life; and He is not the *I was* but the *I am*. "Lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world."

The secret of the success of the Apostles lay, not in what they did and said, but in the presence of Christ in them and with them. They saw with the eyes of Christ, felt with His heart, and worked with His energies. They

were nothing, Christ was everything. Christ was living, breathing, and triumphing in their personal lives. Their entire nature being replete with His light, and their souls kindled with the fires of His love, they moved in the midst of men as embodiments of supernatural power. They spake with the demonstration of the Spirit; when they came into contact with men, a mysterious energy went out of them; and, under their vitalising touch, dead souls started into life. The Spirit had taken hold of the highest faculties of their nature, and was working with them according to His own will.

Brethren, this is what we must be, if this mighty Empire is to be moved through us. But, to be this, the throne of grace must be our refuge—the secret place of the Most High must be our daily and hourly habitation. We must *take time* to become intimately acquainted with God; we must *take time* to become filled with His power; we must *take time* to be *holy*. May God help us during the days of this conference to wait upon Him in earnest persevering prayer! Let us put our desires into one heart-felt petition for a baptism of the Holy Ghost, and not cease to present it until we have prevailed. So Elijah prayed; he threw himself on the ground, resolved not to rise again till his request was granted. So Jacob WRESTLED with the angel. So Daniel *set his face* unto the Lord his God. So the disciples continued with one accord in prayer and supplication.—From "*Records of the Shanghai Missionary Conference*."

## Our Strength: Living Union with Jesus Christ.

By Rev. H. C. G. MOULE, M.A.,  
Principal of Ridley Hall, Cambridge.

ONCE for all in these chapters let me reverently do Him His sacred honour, remembering, all through the subject, His work. It is He who mediates, ministers, makes the presence of the slain and glorified SAVIOUR to and in the soul. "If I depart, I will send Him; He shall glorify Me"; "I will come unto you." But this is just one of those divine truths which are meant not to encumber, but to intensify the soul's personal and absolutely simple life by faith in the SON OF GOD. Stop and think of it in the reverent study of the Word, and it will enhance your view of the greatness of the process that is going on; but so as to leave you the more free to act upon that process, to use to the utmost that contact with CHRIST which is secured and made divinely virtual and powerful, by none other than the HOLY SPIRIT. Then, remembering Him, use the means by which He loves to do His spiritual work.

"Pray in the HOLY GHOST." Remember that a close walk with GOD, by faith in His SON, is perfectly sure, if really close, to be a life of watching and prayer such as never was before; a life in which the very sense of holy joy and possession will instinctively work in you the blessed sensitiveness which must ever *ask*, while yet you *have*, and *rest*.

"Search the Scriptures." For there the SPIRIT speaketh expressly. The closer the walk with GOD, by faith in His SON, the stronger will be the holy appetite for the positive assurance of your inheritance, and the positive receipts of His now delightful will, in His absolutely truthful and authoritative Word.

"Worship GOD in the SPIRIT." Dream not that the life of faith can be its true self in neglect of the holy adorations and praises and confessions of the LORD'S congregation. Expect rather to find in every public prayer of our blessed Liturgy light, truth, and help tenfold.

"Continue in the Breaking of Bread." It is your LORD'S ordinance, and therefore divine. At the sacred table, taught by the SPIRIT, what less do you do than put your finger into the print of the nails, and thrust your hand into His side, and say, as if indeed you saw Him, the slain and risen LAMB—"My LORD and my GOD"? Deep is the blessedness of the communion-hour, when we are habitually living by faith in Him—a blessedness sure to enrich with new spiritual realisation the daily and hourly contact with the living LORD JESUS CHRIST.

But there is just our point. To do *that* is the true place and work of means; to amplify, to bind the spiritual contact of the soul with the spiritually ever-present LORD, moment by moment, day by day; the continuous "Not I, but CHRIST," in real life; not I, but CHRIST in me, who loved me, and gave Himself for me.

Yes, let us remember it well. Our strength against temptation, our ability for true obedience resides in nothing less, nothing else, than living union and contact with JESUS CHRIST our Head. That union and contact is immediate, spiritual. Nothing is to be between; not the most venerable and apostolic organisation, not the most precious of CHRIST-given ordinances. But these

things are not, therefore, nothing. Rightly used by the spiritually-minded disciple, they have a sacred work to do. They are to be powerful things in the way of assuring the fact of contact, and of promoting, deepening, enriching, guiding the sense of it. But the contact, the union, found and realised, is the vital thing, unique, immediate, wholly spiritual.

Will the reader make perfectly sure that *this* is the possession of his own soul? For nothing less than this is spiritual safety. Nothing else than *this* can bring spiritual satisfaction. It is, in fact, the deep secret, the substance and the sum of Christian sanctity.—“*Thoughts on Christian Sanctity.*”

## Our Safety: Intimate, Close, Faithful Union with Christ.

By Rev. W. M. PUNSHON, LL.D.

AFTER referring to the removal by death of many and valued labourers, Dr. Punshon said:—“There are multitudes in this hall to-day—some just proving their armour, some bearing the scars of battle—who are prepared, beside the ashes of their fathers and their brethren, to renew their fealty to the cause of Christian missions, jealous with a holy jealousy lest our burial-ground should become richer than our Church. Oh, the sole remedy for all our woes, for all our apprehensions, for all our sorrow, is just to come closer to Christ—closer to Christ in personal experience, closer to Christ in daily communion, closer to Christ in perpetual reliance, closer to Christ in importunate prayer, closer to Christ in honest and hearty work! When good Dr. Alexander, of Princeton, in New Jersey, lay dying, some one came to him and quoted a passage for his comfort, as he lay half unconscious: “I know in Whom I have believed!” A fire lit up his glazing eye, and the old Christian warrior roused himself, as if for an utterance of latest testimony, and he said to his startled listener: “No! I cannot allow even a preposition between me and my Saviour. ‘I know Whom

I have believed!’” Let us get up to that level; let the great baptized heart of the Church get up to that level of intimate, close, faithful union with Christ, and we and our cause are safe! No fear of the confessional then. Assuredly those who will not bear an intervening preposition will never brook an interfering priest. No fear of over-weening sorrow then, for we shall remember that, although God buries His workmen, He carries on His work. No fear of relaxed efforts then, for idleness will be seen in its hatefulness as a sin against boundless love. No fear of straitened means, and empty exchequers, and niggard doles, and small-hearted liberalities then, for the frost of every heart must melt that is so near the Saviour; and men, putting away the large greeds and little givings of their childish days, will, like Araunah, “as a king give unto the King”; pouring out their treasures as brave warriors their blood, and giving, or striving to give, in some far-off and reverent manner, after the measure of Him who, that we and the world might live, spared not His only-begotten Son.—*From Speech at Exeter Hall.*

## Dangers Incidental to Missionary Work. Words of Caution and Counsel.

By an OLD MISSIONARY.

IN our Missionary efforts there is too much laxity as regards both our discipline and concentration of aim and effort on the object before us. We are in danger of forgetting that our conflict is with spiritual powers, and with the rulers of the darkness of the world; that this is their hour, and the power of darkness, and that we are on their ground. With us is One stronger than they, and we depend entirely on His guidance and strength for everything; our strength is in following His leadership and abiding in Him. No Christian worker is a mere solitary individual. No member of the body acts alone. We are all members of a great community. It is only the union of all the members which can make each member effective. The Swiss motto, “Un pour tous, tous pour un,” should be ours also.

Some of the *dangers* incidental to missionary work may perhaps be best referred to in connection with our Lord's temptations.

Our Lord's temptations, when as man He was thrice

assailed by the devil, at the commencement of His earthly ministry, contained the germ of many of the *temptations* from which His true disciples suffer in their efforts to prosecute their ministry amongst the heathen in the present day. We may, as missionaries, learn from them the following lessons:—

1. We may not do anything which is not in perfect accordance with God's guidance and will, even though it be in a good cause, for the sake of escaping from any pain, trial, or toil.
2. We may not do anything which is not in perfect accordance with God's guidance and will, even though it be in a good cause, which exposes us to any danger or loss.
3. We may not do any wrong, or commit any sin, even in a good cause, to gain any earthly advantage.

As regards the first temptation, we cannot do better than draw attention to the weighty words of two great writers,

who, by careful study, have pointed out to us the disastrous injury done to the Church of Christ by incautious haste, or by any disregard of strict moral principles and duties in missionary efforts. In the use of every means which the Word of God prescribes, we must wait patiently for the salvation of God.

Dr. Maclear, in his "*Apostles of Medieval Europe*," writes thus :—

"Whenever the Church effected anything real or lasting in heathen lands, it was when she was content to persevere in a spirit of absolute dependence on Him who has promised to be with her always, even unto the end of the world; when she was contented to go forth and sow the seed, remembering that if earthly seed is long in springing up, imperishable seed is longer still. Whenever she failed in her efforts, it was when she forgot in whose strength she went forth, and for whose glory she existed; when she was tempted to resort to other means and try other expedients than those which her great Head had sanctioned; when, instead of patiently leaving the good seed to grow of itself, she strove to hurry its development, and was impatient of small beginnings and weak instruments."

Dr. Lightfoot, the Bishop of Durham, writes :—

"In our eagerness for immediate visible results, it is well to remember that the price of haste is brief duration; that anything which ripens before its time withers before its time; and that in all the works of God there is a conspicuous absence of all hurry. . . . The word indeed ran very swiftly, but it was the word of Him whose earthly life had been spent in an obscure village of Galilee, never hurrying, never precipitating, biding His time, waiting patiently till His hour was come. How true a figure of the Church's progress was the leaven hid in the measures of meal! What a weary period it must have seemed to the faithful of the early days, when the early Church worked her way, in the literal sense of the word, underground, under camp and palace, under Senate and Forum, as unknown and yet well-known, as dying and behold it lived."

The second temptation is one which we fear has already deprived the Punjab of many valuable workers, both men and women, who, in the prosecution of their missionary work, by neglect of prudential means, have exposed themselves to danger, and have lost health and life, to the very serious injury of the work which they had undertaken. Such workers can never be replaced. We are continually reminded practically that God will not alter the laws of nature, or work miracles, on behalf of those who, through carelessness or indiscreet zeal, unnecessarily shorten their period of labour and deprive the Church of those workers who can be least spared. We look on this as a very real and dangerous temptation of the Evil One. We know that neither reason nor revelation exerts any force on individuals. They merely admonish us what to do and what to avoid, and then leave each one of us to act as we please in the use or neglect of means, with the full knowledge of the consequences of our actions. Each moment of experience shows us that this is God's general rule.

We forbear to notice instances which have occurred in this country, but we subjoin some extracts which refer to this subject.

Francis de Sales said: "Remember that to eat little and work much, to have great anxiety of mind, and to refuse sleep to the body, is like trying to get another journey out of a horse which is knocked up without first giving it a feed of corn."

A celebrated physician said to one of the great workers of modern times, who died worn out at the early age of thirty-one, not long ago at home, whose labours resulted in such manifest good that her funeral was attended by no less than 15,000 persons: "The brain cannot bear with safety a long and sustained effort. It is your duty to resist the temptation to work when you feel mentally and bodily exhausted. It is madness for you to exhaust prematurely your powers. Do husband your strength, and the Lord may in His mercy give you a long life of usefulness. If you violate the laws of health, you must suffer in mind as well as body."

Another writes: "I am sure that if you would make up your mind, in the fear of God, never to undertake more work of any sort than you can carry on calmly and quietly, without hurry or flurry, and the instant you find yourself out of breath, would stop, you would do more than all prayers and tears can ever accomplish."

An influential minister once made a determination never to be in a hurry. It is said of another that he was never late for a train, and never in a hurry for one.

The temptation, we know, is very great, when we see an important work before us, and know that there is no one else to undertake it, and that, if we leave it, it will probably not be done at all; or when we know that if we lay aside our work, even temporarily, for needed change and rest, there is no one to replace us, and that things are, therefore, almost sure to go wrong. We need much earnest prayer for faith, that we may not attempt to do work which we cannot properly perform, and for faith that we may consent to leave it when we ought. We need also much earnest prayer in faith, that more workers may be given to do the work which is beyond our strength. The great value of European labourers is not, perhaps, so much in working as in preparing native agents and setting them to work, and in seeing that they do it well. We should often, perhaps, accomplish more, if we were to attempt to do less ourselves, and seek more to direct others. It may be allowed in one who, of all the Church Missionary Society's missionaries who came out to the Punjab and Sindh between the years 1850 and 1860, now remains in the field, and who sees that of all who came between 1860 and 1870, only four remain, three of whom are now at home, to speak feelingly of the loss of many lives which might, perhaps, with ordinary prudence and care, have been long preserved.

It is never for the interests of Missions or of Missionary Societies that the missionary should go on working till he quite breaks down. Prevention is better than cure. It is easier to retain health than to regain it. Health is soon lost, and it costs much money and much valuable time so restore it, even when, through God's grace, recovery is granted.—From "*Punjab and Sindh Missions*."

## Facts for the Thoughtful.

"And He said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature."—Mark xvi. 15.

"In the whole compass of human benevolence, there is nothing so grand, so noble, so Christian, so truly God-like as the work of evangelising the heathen."—REV. WM. SWAN, Missionary to Siberia.

In the light of the foregoing the following facts will afford food for much reflection:—

### Annual Expenditure.

#### For the Evangelisation of the World.

*Average during Ten Years.*

The amount contributed in the United Kingdom for sustaining the various agencies for the spread of the Gospel in other lands, during the ten years represented in the diagram on the opposite page, was a little over £1,000,000 yearly.

*During the Year 1884.*

The British contributions to Foreign Missions in 1884, according to a statement published by the Rev. W. SCOTT-ROBERTSON, M.A., Hon. Canon of Canterbury, amounted to £1,208,065.

Total amount of donations, legacies, and annual subscriptions to Church of England Societies for 1884, £491,919.

Total amount of British contributions for 1884, through joint Societies of Churchmen and Nonconformists, £178,618.

Total British contributions through English and Welsh Nonconformist Societies for 1884, £346,989.

Total British contributions through Scottish and Irish Presbyterian Societies for 1884, £190,439.

But how slowly, how languidly, these missionary efforts advance, as compared with what we spend upon the luxuries and indulgences by which we are surrounded!—*Rev. D. Wilson.*

#### For Self-Indulgence.

The annual expenditure of the United Kingdom for drink during the ten years ending 1882, averaged £136,000,000.

It has been estimated that the amount expended in London for Intoxicating Drink is £15,000,000 yearly, or £1,250,000 monthly.

"It may be taken as a low estimate that £3,500,000 are spent for Intoxicating Drink in the City of Liverpool."—*Liverpool Popular Control and Early Closing Association.*

#### THEATRES OF LONDON AND PARIS.

		Gross Receipts per annum.	Per Inhabitant.
London	...	£1,320,000	7 shillings.
Paris	...	£845,000	8 "

#### Expenditure, London.

Pay to Actors	...	£725,000
Pay to Authors	...	79,000
Rent	...	119,000
Lighting, Sundries, and Profits	...	397,000
		<u>£1,320,000</u>

—From "*Mulhall's Dictionary of Statistics.*"

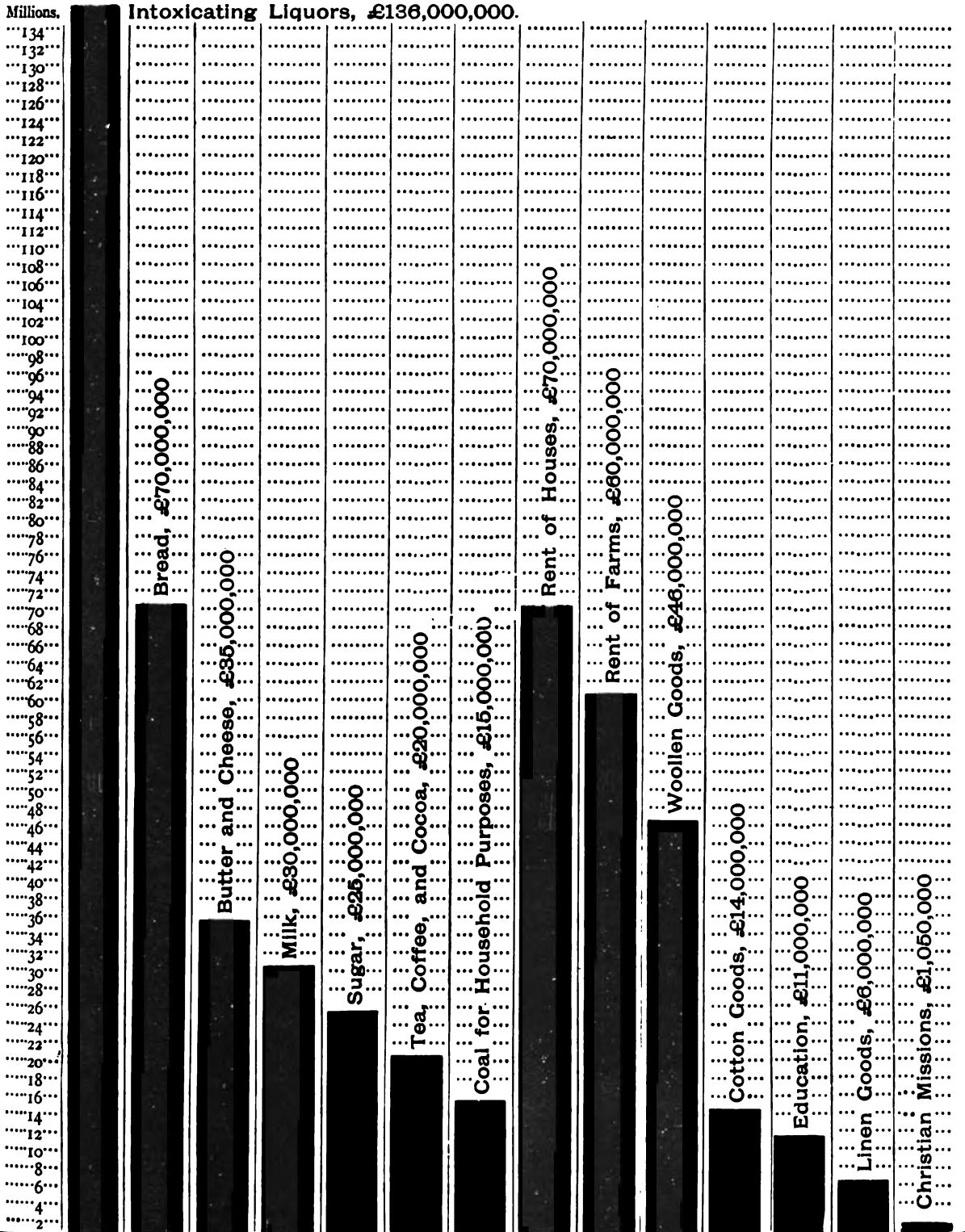
### Will you think of it?

I AM persuaded that we must rise to a higher style of giving before the Lord will ever bless the nations through us to any great extent. Was not that well said, that our luxuries cost us more than our Lord? Will you think of that, some of you? Will you see if it is not true? \* \* \* The first consideration of a Christian man ought to be, "How much can I do for Christ?" He pays his way, of course; but, that being done, he says to himself, "I must cut down everything but my Lord. If I belong to Him, and all that I have, for Him I must live." "Ah!" you say, "yours is Utopian talk." I know it is for some of you, but it is not so for some who, having tasted and tried it, do confess that the more they give, the more they have; and, better still, they do not glory in having more, since it only brings more responsi-

bility; but it gives them joy and peace to be able to consecrate their substance to the Lord. The heathen are perishing! Are you going to accumulate money? The heathen are perishing! they are sinking into hell! You believe in no higher hope by which they will come out of it; you believe they are lost for ever, at least, most of you; and shall the little account of consols be added, or souls be saved? Shall you look out for accumulating a fortune, getting your name in a corner of the *Illustrated London News* as having died worth so much; or shall souls be saved, or, at least, shall your part of the work of consecration be done towards the work of their salvation? Let each man answer for himself—not to-night, but in the quiet of his soul before the living God.—*From a Speech by Rev. C. H. Spurgeon.*

# A Diagram

Showing the chief items of the Annual Expenditure of the United Kingdom for the Ten Years ending 1882, contrasted with the Annual Contributions for Foreign Missionary Work during the same period.





## Something Wrong Somewhere!

### Some Figures.

#### Income Tax Figures.

The annual revenue during each of the financial years from 1876 to 1885 was as follows:—

Year ending March 31.	Tax in £.	Annual Receipt	Limitations.
1876	2d.	4,109,000	On incomes of and above £100, with an abatement of £80 on incomes under £300.
1877	3d.	5,280,000	
1878	3d.	5,820,000	On incomes of and above £150, with an abatement of £120 on incomes under £400.
1879	5d.	8,710,000	
1880	5d.	9,230,000	
1881	6d.	10,650,000	
1882	5d.	9,945,000	
1883	6½d.	11,900,000	
1884	5d.	10,718,000	
1885	6d.	12,000,000	

The gross amount of the annual value of property and profits assessed to the income tax in the year 1884, in the United Kingdom, was £628,510,199.—*The Statesman's Year Book*, 1886.

Number of persons at different amounts of income charged under Schedule D in 1879-80 in England, omitting all under £500 a year.

£.	£.	1879-80.
500 and under	600 ...	11,317
600 "	700 ...	6,894
700 "	800 ...	4,054
800 "	900 ...	3,595
900 "	1,000 ...	1,396
1,000 "	2,000 ...	10,352
2,000 "	3,000 ...	3,152
3,000 "	4,000 ...	1,430
4,000 "	5,000 ...	756
5,000 "	10,000 ...	1,439
10,000 "	50,000 ...	785
50,000 and upwards	...	68

—From "*The Progress of the Working Classes in the last Half Century*," by R. Giffen, LL.D.

### MILLIONAIRES.

The total amount of the personal property of 430 persons whose fortunes of £250,000 and upwards (in personalty), have been assessed to the probate duties during the last twenty years amounted to more than £200,000,000.\*

Of these 430 persons, eleven were ministers of the Gospel, and the amount of their personalty exceeded £3,500,000.

\* The landed property or real estate is not included.

### Some other Figures.

From the table opposite, it will be seen that one penny in the pound income-tax in 1885 realised £2,000,000. The total amount contributed by British Christians for foreign missions is but little more than one halfpenny in the pound income-tax would produce.

*The Church Missionary Intelligencer* for the current month (May, 1886), contains an article of which the last will not be heard for many a day. It is called "The Titled and the Wealthy: Their Contributions to Foreign Missions," and is written in no censorious spirit, but "with the earnest hope that the making known of the results" of the writer's investigations "may stir many up to consider their past neglect, and their present duty."

A table is given "showing the annual subscriptions and the benefactions of £10 and upwards to the Church Missionary Society, extracted from the annual report for 1884-5. This is not including the titled classes, whose gifts are stated in another table. The table is startling. The following extracts in reference to it must suffice:—

"In five counties, and in the Isle of Man, there is not a single annual subscriber of £10—viz., in Monmouth, Northampton, Rutland, Shropshire, and Wilts; and from three of these—viz., from Monmouth, Northampton, Rutland—and from the Isle of Man, not a single benefaction of £10 has been received. In eight counties, and in Wales, there is but one annual subscriber, and the aggregate amount of these nine subscriptions is £132."

"From seven countries, and from Wales, but one benefaction has been received, and the total of these eight benefactions is £105."

The gifts of the titled classes are set forth in a table arranged in the order of the counties of England, and it appears that the total amount contributed by the titled classes to the Church Missionary Society, according to the report for 1884-5, was £1,065, which sum was the total givings of 362 persons, whose rank is set forth in the following table:—

Rank.	No	Amount.
Dukes.. ..	2	£ 17 1 6
Duchess .. ..	1	3 3 0
Earls .. ..	15	242 8 0
Countesses .. ..	14	27 7 0
Marquises .. ..	6	16 6 0
Marchionesses .. ..	2	12 4 0
Viscounts .. ..	4	6 4 0
Lords .. ..	20	78 19 0
Ladies .. ..	133	255 5 0
Honourables .. ..	83	163 14 0
Sirs (Baronets and Knights) .. ..	82	242 13 0
	362	£1,065 5 0

In reference to the results of his investigations, the Rev. H. Percy Grubb writes:—

But what shall we say of the number of the titled persons who are annual subscribers?—362 out of about 7,000; or of the total amount of their annual subscriptions, £1,065, out of—who shall say?—how many millions,

or tens of millions, of annual income? We were prepared to find the total amount small, but we were not prepared to find it so insignificant. Upon our first examination of the contribution lists, we estimated the amount at nearly £1,000 a year, but fearing there might be some mistake, more careful examination raised it to £1,065. Again and again we have thought over this sum, and we find it hard to embody in words our mingled, conflicting thoughts. A few thousand pounds a year, the contribution of the foremost and of the richest nobility in the world to the foremost cause in all the world—the cause for which the Lord Christ shed His blood, “that repentance and remission of sins should be preached among all nations”—the cause for which He founded His Church, and gave it His Spirit and His commission! One thousand pounds a year, the contribution by the nobility of England to the Church Missionary Society, the largest and most important of missionary societies! One thousand pounds a year! What a trifle it is! It does not represent the servants’ wages in an ordinary nobleman’s household; not the keep of four or five horses; not the cost of the decorations or of the flowers at many an entertainment; not the value of many an ornament in his drawing-room, or of many a picture in his *salon*; not even the cash value

of the gratification of what is often but a passing whim; and this sum the representative of the zeal of the nobility of England on behalf of the Church Missionary Society!

\* \* \*

We know the large sums that the excitement of an election draws forth; we know the noble hearts that have given £60,000, £100,000 for the restoration of an abbey, of a cathedral; and we know there are hearts equally noble, and hands equally capable, if we can but reach them, who for the pure love of Christ are willing to give sums quite as large and larger for the building into His temple the living, imperishable stones of human souls. We cannot but recall the conversation of Livingstone with his family the night before he left, in 1840, to commence his missionary labours in South Africa. “I remember,” writes his sister, “my father and him talking over the prospects of Christian Missions. They agreed that the time would come when rich men and great men would think it an honour to support whole stations of missionaries, instead of spending their money on hounds and horses.” This time has not yet come; but, Lord, Thy Spirit is not straitened.—*Church Missionary Intelligencer*.

## “Refined Selfishness.”

AS a deputation for the Church Missionary Society, the Rev. Edward Roper visited the parish church of a large town. The following remark was entered in his journal:—“I understand that they spend here £600 a

year on their choir and £30 a year on foreign missions, which is a piece of refined selfishness I cannot describe.”—*Church Missionary Intelligencer*.

## Religious Luxuries.

By Mr. SYDNEY GEDGE.

HE thought that those who gave money for religious purposes would admit that that did not show a just sense of proportion. Looking to the statistics of parishes and contributions for religious objects, he found that they indulged in a great outlay upon religious luxuries. “Larger sums,” he said, “are spent throughout England to secure beautiful decorations in churches and exquisite musical services than are given to proclaim the Gospel to the heathen. Which is more important—to secure nicely decorated material edifices, or to build up living temples to GOD’s honour and glory? I think it might

even be better that some of our churches be left without a spire, and the cost devoted to sending missionaries abroad; better to call forth the praises of converts to Him who hath brought them out of darkness to His marvellous light, than that our own services should be so harmonious as to please the most delicate musical ear! Surely we might think more of their real wants than of our own wishes. We might deny ourselves some of these religious luxuries, in order to provide for the spiritual necessities of the heathen.”—*From Speech at the Church Missionary Meeting, Exeter Hall*.

## Twenty Millions instead of Two.

WE do not believe that Church members give even a shilling a head or a penny a month, or that more than a third of the communicants give anything at all. Even in the most liberal instances, those of the Free Churches of Scotland and England, Carey fixed a penny a week as the lowest and ten shillings and sixpence a year as the average offering for foreign missions, but the churches have reached only a tenth of this a hundred years after he wrote. Careful organization, directed by the highest spiritual motive, has a mine to

work on. At Carey’s average rate, without feeling any more pressure than at present, and as the result of a more business-like financial system, Reformed Christendom should afford to spend at least twenty millions sterling, instead of two, every year, on the many-sided manifestation of Christ to the nations. But the world is a hundred years older in numbers and wealth since he wrote.—*From an article by Dr. George Smith in the “British Quarterly Review,” on “A Hundred Years of Foreign Missions.”*

## Missionary Effort not a Matter of Choice.

THERE is no question as to whether or not missions are binding upon Christians. Missionary effort is not a matter of choice, but of obligation. Indeed, it is as much an obligation as baptism or the Lord's Supper. Christ gave very few detailed instructions for the guidance of His Church. He left her policy to be shaped by the Holy Spirit. But one definite injunction He did give, and that His last as the Risen Saviour: "Go ye therefore, and make disciples of all nations, baptising them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost; teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I

have commanded you; and lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world." This is not merely a commission for baptism. It is the outline of a policy—the missionary policy of the Church. It presents to us a command, a duty, a statement of the principal object of the Church's existence, with the encouraging promise, in view of the immense obligation, of power commensurate with the task—"Lo, I am with you alway." Missions are not optional. "Make disciples of all nations" is as binding as "This do in remembrance of Me." . . . —*Rev. William Dickie, M.A.*

"I wish you would put down in your pocket-book how much you give per annum for missions, and then calculate how much per cent. it is of your income."—*REV. C. H. SPURGEON.*

"I know thy works." "Why call ye me Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?"

If time and space permitted it would be easy to give striking facts and figures to show that the failure to support Missions to the heathen cannot be exclusively charged against any one class of society. An analysis of the givings of the titled, the wealthy, the upper and lower middle class, and the working class, would alike show results painfully surprising.

A comparatively few loving hearts in every class furnish the greater part of what is now given. Among many who are Christians not in name merely, Missions have not their rightful place. Out of £81,573,237 contributed for objects in connection with the Church of England during the twenty-five years from 1860 to 1884, only £10,100,000 were for Foreign Missions, and this is typical of all the sections of the Christian Church. When we have secured the lofty spire, the costly organ, the elaborate pulpit, the comfortable cushions, to say nothing of the home and its adornments, we give, as it were, the crumbs from our table, towards letting the sin-stricken millions of our race know of those truths which are our comfort in this life, and our hope for the life to come.

But we must turn from facts so depressing and look at the brighter side. Amid the discouragement there is much to cheer—examples such as those recorded on pages 105-6 tell of a different state of things, and they are multiplying. Here is another in a letter just to hand:—

"I have had the enclosed £7 10s. put by in case of sickness, but now I feel I would like to just leave myself entirely in the Master's hands, so am sending you this together with another 10s. which has come from various sources, partly from a few friends saving ½d. per week."

Were I in England again, I would gladly live in one room, make the floor my bed, a box my chair, and another my table, rather than the heathen should "perish for lack of knowledge."—*Mr. George King.*

Duty does what it *ought*. Love, without stint, does all it *can*. To be impelled by love is to drown the thunders of "*I ought*" in the music of "*I delight to*."—*Rev. Dr Dallinger.*

## A View of Things which would Work Wonders.

By Miss FRANCES RIDLEY HAVERGAL.

"Take my silver and my gold;  
Not a mite would I withhold."

THE silver and the gold is Mine, saith the Lord of Hosts." Yes, every coin we have is literally our "Lord's money." Simple belief of this fact is the stepping-stone to full consecration of what He has given us, whether much or little.

"Then you mean to say we are never to spend anything on ourselves?" Not so. . . . We are to spend what is really needful *on* ourselves, because it is our charge to do so; but not *for* ourselves, because we are not our own but our Master's. He who knoweth our frame knows its need of rest and medicine, food and clothing; and the procuring of these for our own entrusted bodies should be

done just as much "for Jesus" as the greater pleasure of procuring them for some one else. Therefore there need be no quibbling over the assertion that consecration is not real and complete while we are looking upon a single shilling as our own to do what we like with. Also the principle is exactly the same, whether we are spending pence or pounds; it is our Lord's money, and must not be spent without reference to Him.

When we have asked Him to take, and continually trust Him to keep, our money, "shopping" becomes a different thing. We look up to our Lord for guidance to lay out His money prudently and rightly, and as He would have us lay it out. The gift or garment is selected consciously under His eye, and with conscious reference to Him as

our own dear Master, for whose sake we shall give it, or in whose service we shall wear it, and whose own silver or gold we shall pay for it, and then it is all right. \* \* \*

It may be self-denial to us to turn away from something within reach of our purse which it would be very convenient or pleasant to possess. But if the Master lifted the veil, and revealed Himself standing at our side, and let us hear His audible voice asking us to reserve the price of it for His treasury, should we talk about self-denial then? Should we not be utterly ashamed to think of it? or rather, should we, for one instant, think about self or self-denial at all? Would it not be an unimaginable joy to do what He asked us to do with that money? But as long as His own unchangeable promise stands written in His word for us, "Lo, I am with you *always*," we may be sure that He *is* with us, and that His eye is as certainly on our opened or half-opened purse as it was on the treasury, when He sat over against it and saw the two mites cast in. So let us do our shopping "as seeing Him who is invisible." \* \* \*

There is no bondage in consecration. The two things are opposites, and cannot co-exist, much less mingle. We should suspect our consecration, and come afresh to our great Counsellor about it, directly we have any sense of bondage. As long as we have an unacknowledged feeling of fidget about our account book, and a smothered wondering what and how much we "*ought*" to give, and a hushed-up wishing the thing had not been put quite so strongly before us, depend upon it we have not said unreservedly, "Take my silver and my gold." And how can the Lord keep what He has not been sincerely asked to take?

Ah! if we had stood at the foot of the cross, and watched the tremendous payment of our redemption with the precious blood of Christ; if we had seen that awful price told out, drop by drop, from His own dear patient brow and torn hands and feet, till it was ALL paid, and the central word of eternity was uttered, "*It is finished!*" should we not have been ready to say, "*Not a mite will I withhold!*"—From "*Kept for the Master's Use.*"

## University Graduates and Missions.

*"A man is more precious than the gold of Ophir."*

IN the year 1870, a list was published in the February number of the *Church Missionary Intelligencer* of the names, the colleges, and the degrees of all University men, from Cambridge, Oxford, and Dublin (as far as they were known), who had gone forth to be missionaries to the heathen world, in connection with any of our Church of England missionary societies, between the years 1800 and 1869. It was said that at that time there were 23,000

clergymen in the Church of England, most of whom had received a University education, and yet that of this number only fifty were then labouring in the whole heathen world. The number of University graduates who had ever become missionaries to the heathen, as far as it was known, up to the year 1870 was 129.—*The Punjab and Sindh Missions of the Church Missionary Society.*

## Woman in Asia.

By Rev. JOSEPH COOK.

BETWEEN Cashmere and Ceylon, according to an authentic and most recent official statement, which I hold in my hand, there are 21,000,000 of widows, and half of these were never wives. Even under the rule of a Christian Empress paganism makes the condition of India yet so desolate, that it is a common remark among the Hindus that the old form of immolation by fire was preferable, as a fate for a young woman, or even for an old one, than widowhood. Distressing beyond our conception must be a life with which Suttee is a blessing; and yet suicides are occurring in India almost every week,

prompted only by the terrible sufferings incidental to enforced widowhood.

Who can remedy these terrible mischiefs endured by women in ASIA except female medical missionaries? They are wanted all through India. They are wanted in large numbers. They are wanted for Zenana work, in teaching, for all kinds of instruction in mission schools and secular establishments of various kinds. An angel from heaven itself, as has been often said, would not be welcomed in Hindu Zenanas more cordially than a well-instructed female physician.—"*Woman's Work for Woman in Asia.*"

## "What is Wanted."

By Rev. WILLIAM DICKIE, M.A.

WHAT is wanted of the Church is, to open up in all her congregations outlets for the latent missionary zeal of her members. There are thousands waiting for such work, and thousands would be blessed by it. We should wait till they demand it, far less allow them, by our not indifference, to find it outside. We should provide the education and the stimulus of Home Mission work, so that our people, by realising the value of the Gospel as a redeeming power, may be inspired with new zeal and

interest in the kindred work abroad. It is not money we should demand; not that first, and, perhaps, not that at all. First let us create and foster this love of souls; let us teach our people by practical demonstration the power of the Cross, and that love will express itself in free gifts that will become potent for good by the prayers that shall accompany them.—From an article on "*Some of the Requirements of a Missionary Church,*" in the *Missionary Record of the United Presbyterian Church*

THIS book has already grown to nearly double the number of pages originally intended, but the inspiring words of the following remarkable sermon preached by the Rev. C. H. Spurgeon, for the Wesleyan Missionary Society, come just in time, and must be added. *The Methodist Recorder*, which gives a full report, says:—

"Its echoes are sure to be heard, 'not many days hence,' on every mission station at home and abroad; it will renew faith and re-ignite zeal into flames of loving loyalty. Faith, child-like in its simplicity, gaint-like in its strength, zeal of the true Elijah type, love like that of a lover, and loyalty unwavering in its obedience and radiant with reverence, these were the things touching

the King's servants which England's most successful preacher displayed to his entranced hearers. He did not fail to warn us of our perils, or to rebuke us for our faults. But his severest irony and sternest invective were so clothed in love, and enforced by devotion, that, whilst every one was admonished, no one could be offended."

If at any of the Mission Stations to which this book will find its way there should be a Missionary whose heart sinks within him by reason of the manifold discouragements of the work, or whose zeal is not what it once was, or whose faith in his Master's power needs to be renewed and strengthened, let him at all such seasons take up again this book and read this sermon. It will be to him as breath from heaven, inspiring him with fresh power to live and labour for his Master and for his Master's cause.

It is no less a trumpet call to renewed zeal and effort on the part of all workers for the extension of the Saviour's kingdom, whether at home or abroad.

## Our Omnipotent Leader:

### A Missionary Sermon,

*Delivered on Friday Morning, April 30th, 1886, by Rev. C. H. SPURGEON, at Great Queen Street Chapel, London.*

"All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptising them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost; teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world."—Matthew xxviii. 18-20.

BEFORE our SAVIOUR'S death He seems to have been almost always with His disciples; but after He was risen from the dead He was not always with them. He came and He went in a very mysterious manner. The disciples are assembled at evening, on the first day of the week, with shut doors; but JESUS comes and stands in their midst; and "after eight days again, the doors being shut," there He was. When they were on the sea, too, in some similar manner, He stood upon the shore and spake to them. He came and went, manifesting Himself to them, as He did not unto the world. There seemed a speciality in His communion with them then; but in the case before us, whatever speciality there was, there was much of familiarity, too. "JESUS came and spake to them"; perhaps a more correct translation would be "talked with them." It was no speech from a distance; but He came, bringing Himself into close proximity to them; and He talked with them, as He had been wont to do aforetime, holding sweet intercourse with them. There may have been only the Eleven present; the connection would make us think so; and yet when we read,

"They saw Him, and worshipped Him, but some doubted," one would think there must have been others with them; for surely the Eleven had got over their doubts by this time. Many of the most learned expositors think that this was the occasion on which our LORD appeared to about five hundred brethren at once. It does not much matter whether it were so or not. If He spake to the Eleven, they represented the whole; and if He spake to the five hundred, they were nearly the whole of His followers here below. Anyhow, He must have spoken, not only to those who were actually present, but to His whole Church; because in no other sense can it be true—"Lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world"; for they have gone, they have not remained unto the end of the dispensation. We do remain, and we take it that the Master's words were spoken to us all. CHRIST looked over the heads of the centuries, and He saw us, and He said to us who work for Him and serve Him in the preaching of the Gospel, yea, to all His people (for they all do this)—"Lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world."







*By Permission]*

*[Messrs. Passmore & Alabaster.*

# REV. C. H. SPURGEON.

*"I feel certain that some of you are eager to go for my Lord and Master wherever He appoints. Keep not back, I pray you. Brother, make no terms with God. Put it, 'Here am I; send me—where Thou wilt, to the wildest region, or even to the jaws of death. I am Thy soldier; put me in the front of the battle if Thou wilt, or bid me lie in the trenches; give me gallantly to charge at the head of my regiment, or give me silently to sap and mine the foundations of the enemy's fortresses. Use me as Thou wilt; send me, and I will go. I leave all else to Thee; only here I am, Thy willing servant, wholly consecrated to Thee.' That is the right missionary spirit, and may God be pleased to pour it out upon you all, and upon His people throughout the world. . . . Let those who love Him, as they perceive all around them the terrible token of the world's dire need, cry in agony of Christian love, 'Here am I; send me.'"*  
*—From Sermon No. 1,351.*

My subject really lies in these words, "JESUS came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth"; but we shall need all the rest of the passage I read as my text. The point, then, to which I would ask your attention is this: What the SAVIOUR said to these disciples was spoken to them in familiar intercourse; and it is all about Himself. He begins by saying, "All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth" The work to which He is about to send them is one which is very dear to His own heart. He comes Himself to tell them about it, and He puts Himself in the forefront as the leader of it, and as the great source of supply in it.

Brethren, we shall never do this work aright, except as we get very near to our Master. We cannot teach what we have not learned, and we cannot learn it so as to teach it well unless we learn it of Him. The first thing the Apostles must be made to know is who He is that sends them. "All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth" is the very first lesson for a missionary. If he does not know his Master and know his Master's power, if he does not believe in this up to the very hilt, he is not qualified for the work at all. It must be from his Master that he gets his commission, and he must know enough of his Master to know that all strength for the work committed to him comes from Him. The whole thing, indeed, is in connection with the Master. He says: "*Because* all power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth, Go ye, therefore, and teach all nations." The teaching is to be done for Him; the teaching is about Him. They are to disciple; they are not to make disciples to themselves, nor to a party, but disciples to Him. He sends them that they may bring disciples to His feet, that He may be the Master of those who are thus disciplined. And when they are baptised, it is to be in His name, in association with the reverend name of the FATHER and of the HOLY GHOST. We are not baptised into this or that Church, nor even into this or that form or creed; but we are baptised into the name of the FATHER, and of the SON, and of the HOLY GHOST—always, you see, for the setting forth of JESUS CHRIST, always for the making known of the savour of His name. Whether it be an outward ordinance or the ministration of the word vocally, it is still all for JESUS; everything comes from Him and goes back to Him. "Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you"; the Master still to the front! The pastoring of those whom we have ingathered by our evangelistic services is all to be beneath the care of the Great Shepherd of the sheep.

The only statute-book of the Church is the command of CHRIST. The only legitimate authority within the Church of GOD is the authority of JESUS. We teach men not to observe what is commanded by a Synod or a Conference, or by some great prophet in our Israel; but still teach them "all things whatsoever I have commanded you." CHRIST to the front still! "a leader and commander to the people," the true and only Rabbi of the people of GOD. And all this, beloved, is to be done, as

you see, in constant fellowship with CHRIST: "Lo, I am with you alway." We do not go unless He sends us, and we go not except upon His errand. We go not to do our own bidding, but His bidding in all things. And then He must go with us. "If Thy presence go not with me, carry me not up hence," every servant of CHRIST may truly say every day. If thou speakest because CHRIST speaketh in thee, thou speakest with power. If thou goest out to the ungodly and CHRIST goeth with thee, it is a divine visitation. If thou dost preach, baptise, or pastourise—whatever it is—if thou doest it, thy Master Himself being at thy back, then doest thou something that will stand that testing fire which shall try every man's work, of whatever sort it is. "Without Me," saith He, "ye can do nothing"; and our answer is, "It is true, great Master, we can do nothing, neither will we attempt to do anything; but we will ever fall back upon Thy generous and compassionate word—'Lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end.'"

Then, to close this preface, we have to do all this in joyful expectation—that expectancy all being concerning Him unto the end of the era, or dispensation; for I take it, brethren, that the great hope of the Church is the Second Advent of our LORD JESUS CHRIST. There may be differences of form as to our expectation, but the whole Church of GOD longs for the appearing and the manifestation of the SON of GOD. "This same JESUS which is taken up from you into heaven shall so come in like manner as ye have seen Him go into heaven." We sigh from our very soul, "Come, LORD JESUS," and yet again, "Even so, come, LORD JESUS!" "The Spirit and the Bride say, Come!"

Now, if I have been able to utter the thought that is in my soul, it is this:—JESUS CHRIST familiarly gathers us around Him now, and talks to us about that which is nearest to His heart. We are to go and teach the ignorant, convert the unconverted, and build up those who are converted. We are to do this as part of our loyalty to Him who is the King. We are to do it for Him and with Him. We are to expect Him to come; not saying, "My LORD delayeth His coming," but expecting Him soon to appear. We are to do this as servants that look to their master for their reward; we are to do it as friends whose great delight it is to do this act of friendship—yea, of grateful love—towards Him who poured out His soul unto death for them. "JESUS came and spake to them, and said, All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth."

We must get to JESUS, brethren and sisters. We must keep with JESUS. We must live with JESUS. We cannot serve Him else. The fellowship of CHRIST lies at the bottom of all true usefulness. If thou beginnest to serve GOD, and thou art not enjoying the light of His countenance, leave thy gift at the altar, and go first and be reconciled to thy GOD. If there be any cloud between thee and thy LORD, attempt not to act as GOD's servant

until that is put away. If ye walk in the light as GOD is in the light, then shall ye have fellowship with Him ; then in that fellowship shall ye work for Him, with Divine unction and power, without which ye shall labour in vain. Let this stand as the introduction to the text.

Now I ask you to *consider the important statement* that lies before us. Our LORD said, "All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth." "All power"; that is not quite the word ; all *authority* would be nearer, and yet I do not think authority would be an exhaustive translation. You know *dynamis* is power. Our LORD does not care about dynamite power, in which kings and princes take so much delight. Cannons are the last arguments of kings, but CHRIST has a more forcible argument than these. You remember the passage : "To as many as received Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of GOD." The word "power" in that passage we take to mean a privilege, right, liberty, to become the sons of GOD, and it does mean all that. That is what it means in this particular place—all authority, all right ; but not that exclusively, for some are kings *de jure* who are not kings *de facto*. They have the right to a kingdom, but they have not possession of that kingdom. But in the LORD's case these two go together—might and right. He is the authorised Sovereign in heaven and in earth. All power, dominion, rule, majesty, might, are given to Him in heaven and in earth.

"All power is given." Do not let us read this text as if we were to go into the world and get power for CHRIST. Oh, no ; all power *is* given. He has it already. The King of all the world is CHRIST, after all. It is not only what He *shall* be, but what He *is*. This very day His drum sounds round the universe. He is King of kings and Lord of lords. Hallelujah ! The rightful sovereign of this world is King JESUS. It is not only true that He *shall* reign, but He *does* reign. Yes, and He must reign until all enemies are made His footstool. Catch the word : "All power is given to Me." CHRIST has it now ; as the gift of the FATHER, it is even now with Him. As GOD, of course He is omnipotent ; as man, He could not contain all power ; for the vessel of a creature could not hold an infinity. But the text reflects CHRIST in His united person, in His complex nature, as "God-man, Mediator." That power He, in a measure, laid aside when He was here below ; though even then He was the rightful King of kings : that power He has reassumed since His resurrection from the dead. The FATHER has bestowed upon Him, as the reward of His travail, all right and all might, all authority and all power in heaven and in earth. He has it now ; His it is this very day.

We may sing by poetic licence—

"Bring forth the royal diadem,  
And crown Him LORD of all";

but, as a matter of fact, He was crowned long ago ; and GOD hath declared the decree, "I have set My King upon

My holy hill of Zion." The LORD reigneth ; let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad !

"All power is given unto Me in heaven." In heaven ! what a place in which to have power ! In heaven ? Oh, brothers, if we had our choice of where we would have power, we would not deliberate long ; but we would say, "Give me power in heaven." What a power was that of Elias when he went to the top of Carmel ! He had turned the key and shut up heaven for the space of three years, so that there was neither dew nor rain ; but on the top of Carmel he cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees, and cried, until he heard the sound of an abundance of rain, for he had power in heaven.

As of old, so now, there are men and women of GOD who have power in heaven. "There," said they of Luther, "there goes a man who can have anything of GOD he likes." There are such among us still ; but all the power of all the Elijahs, and all the intercessors, will never come to as much as this. It is vested in the great interceding High Priest now before the throne, even in our LORD JESUS CHRIST. All power is given unto Him in heaven—in fact, all the power of all the interceders who prevail with GOD, cometh from Him. He puts power into our pleadings and prayers. A fulness in that respect dwells in Him. He hath power with GOD, and if with GOD, then I need scarcely say that He hath all power in heaven among the angels. Legions of angels fly at His bidding ; and all intelligences, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers, are all submissive to this great Firstborn, this LORD of all. He and He alone hath "all power in heaven."

But the text further saith, "All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth." In earth, too, CHRIST has power ; never let us doubt it. Our troubles come from our doubting about this. The world is in a dreadful hurly-burly. Everything is out of order. The storm-winds are out, and everything is in a rage. Think not so ! He seeth order where we see confusion. Where everything shakes, I hear Him amid the earthquake. The pillars of the earth are removed, and He saith, "I bear them up." The foundation of GOD standeth sure in the person of the unchanging CHRIST, "the same yesterday, to-day, and for ever."

I bless GOD that the power, after all, does not lie with the kings, nor, for the matter of that, with the mob. I rejoice that the power does not lie with the Premier, nor with the Cabinet, nor with the multitude. "All power is given unto Me," saith CHRIST. "Britannia rules the waves !" Does she ? Put Britannia on the waves, and see. He that rules the waves—the waves of human thought as well as the waves of the sea, is everywhere Master and LORD, in the little and in the great, in the present and in the future. "The LORD sitteth on the flood ; yea, the LORD sitteth King for ever." Hallelujah ! "All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth."

That is my brief exposition of the text. I may not keep you longer, though it would need much more time to enlarge upon it, because I want now to use it ; and oh ! may the Spirit of GOD take this glorious truth, which the LORD communicated to His disciples, and bless it to us now. There it lies in the Bible like a dead text. If the LORD will set it on fire so that we shall look at it until it burns into our very eyeballs, so that we may see all things through it, this will be a good morning for many of us !

I.—“All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth,” said our Divine LORD. Then, dear brethren, I think I can speak for you all when I say WE REJOICE TO HAVE IT SO. It thrills my soul with rapture to think that *He whom we love* has all power. The head that once was crowned with thorns is crowned with glory now. Let it be so ! No more doth He endure infirmity and weakness. He has left His weakness on the cross, and all power is given unto Him—unto Him whom we love with all our hearts. No sorrow ever tears my heart like the thought that He is dishonoured. If His truth is denied, if doubts are cast upon His sacrifice, I see Him, as it were, torn upon the rack ; but if He is glorified, if He saves men, and His name is great to the ends of the earth, then my spirit doth rejoice, then am I rich and abound ; I am lifted high if He be lifted high. There is no honour and no praise that is equal to His honour and His praise.

Many years ago, when but a youth, I was the subject of a great calamity, and it so depressed me and weighed upon my mind that it made my reason reel. I remember how, for some time, I could not open the Word of GOD to read it : for even its precious pages seemed to trouble my poor weary brain ; until one day there came into my mind this thought,—“Him hath GOD highly exalted, and given Him a name that is above every name, that at the name of JESUS every knee should bow.” That thought calmed me. I knelt down and praised and blessed His holy name that if I, a common soldier, should die in a ditch, it did not matter if I could see the Emperor ride by in all His glory. The King had won the victory, and what mattered it what became of me ? I am sure that kind of feeling must often have passed through your minds, brothers and sisters. If He is exalted, Hallelujah ! We would lift Him higher and higher still, though it should be at the cost of our sinking. Let all power be in Him. We do not want any power ourselves.

We are sure that the power is so much better in Him, for we know *He will use it well*. If we had the same power we might begin to filch a little of it for our own selfish ends. No, we are not fit to be trusted with power. The best men that ever lived are not fit to be trusted with unrestrained power, but as for Him, oh ! let Him do as He wills. We want no limited monarchy with CHRIST. Let Him have His way, and His will, to the full ; for He never willet anything but what is right, and true, and good, and holy, and kind. Let Him, therefore, have all power in heaven and in earth. We are glad it should be so.

I, for one, feel glad that He should have all power, because I have now such a *good excuse for often going to Him*. If I had a little power of my own, I might depend upon it and live apart from my LORD as long as I had an independent fortune. But if all power is in Him, what have we to do, when we rise in the morning to get through the day, but to wait upon Him for power for the day ? If all power be with Him, He cannot blame us if we cry unto Him before we preach. He cannot blame us if we, having no power of our own, go to Him. *We must go to Him*. If anything is to be done or suffered He will not blame us for being often at His door. If He has stopped up all the wells—all but one, and He is that well, He must intend us to come and draw from Himself. “All my springs are in Thee.” If He says, Why comest thou to Me so often ? we say, To whom should we go ? Thou hast all the springs in Thyself. We must come unto Him. Is it not so ? Are you not glad to feel that you have such excellent reason to come to Him, and one that you can plead without any fear that your LORD and MASTER will gainsay the plea ?

Then it is so blessed that all power should be in Him, because *He is so easy of access*. We can come so readily to Him to get that power. You would find it hard to speak with a king, or with a prince ; but you can speak with the King of kings in the dead of night ; you can lodge your petition with the Prince by the highway, or wherever you may be ; for all power is *in Him*. That is where you can get at it. There it is, that the poorest sinner may touch the hem of His garment and be made whole. It is there, that the most tried saint, the most busy man, the man most deeply immersed in business may just step aside for a moment and get power from Him in whom power is lodged. We are all agreed about this, and we are happy in our souls to think that all power is in CHRIST. We do rejoice in this. The FATHER has exalted Him. Oh ! how the FATHER loves Him ! I bless the FATHER for His infinite love to His SON. We seem drawn into unity with the FATHER in knowing this common centre of our affections. GOD the FATHER loves Him, GOD the HOLY GHOST loves Him, and we love Him ; and so we are in one fellowship. Truly, our fellowship is with the FATHER, and with His SON JESUS CHRIST. We rejoice in Him, then, because He hath all power in heaven and in earth, and that we may come with boldness to Him, that we may be “strengthened with all might, according to His glorious power.”

II.—Now, in the second place, beloved friends, let us consider THE PRACTICAL OUTCOME OF THE TRUTH which our LORD declared—“All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth ; go ye, therefore”—that seems very strange, does it not ?—“I have all the power,” says CHRIST : “therefore, go ye !” “But, LORD, we are so insignificant, we are so unworthy ; we have no power, according to what Thou hast already said.” And yet He says, “Go ye !” What does He want with us ? He does not want us at all. There is no want with Him who saith, “The

cattle on a thousand hills are Mine; if I were hungry I would not tell thee." Yet in another place He says, "Thou hast bought Me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled Me with the fat of thy sacrifices." He does not want us; but oh, how He loves to honour us by using us! I have all power, saith He; I am not asking power of you; but, having that, I am able to turn to you and say, "Go ye, therefore"! I will tell you, brethren, how some have turned a text like this. They have said, "All power is given unto CHRIST in heaven and in earth. Well then, it is all right; GOD will fulfil His own purposes. What a mercy! Let us button up our pockets; let us go to bed; it is all right! You would not have us do GOD's work, would you? Surely, He can do His own work if all power is in Him! What can we do? Therefore, we are exonerated from all need to do anything." There are none of that kind of people here, I suppose; you are all of a more rational sort, and I hope of a more spiritual sort. No: the fact that there is power in CHRIST is the incentive to action; it is not the cause of inaction. "All power is given unto Me; *therefore*, go ye!" Don't sit down and worry. Oh, what long sighs some people fetch! "The world is in a dreadful state, the Church of GOD is all going wrong." Now, I believe there is much truth in all this; at the same time I do not see the use of worrying. "All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth" is the Master's word to you: do not sit down and worry, *but go*. "But, LORD, here are some of our brethren going wrong; they think in such crooked ways, and we cannot set them right, for their consciences seem such complicated pieces of machinery." "Nevertheless," says CHRIST, "leave them alone, and go! All power is given unto Me; go!" "But, LORD, we have not in our days the great men we used to have. We do not seem to have the old Methodist fire we used to have." "No," saith CHRIST; "but all power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth; whatever changes may have taken place, I have not changed. The same power is in Me as ever. Therefore, go!"

The text, you see, puts us all on the "*go*." If we are in the right state of mind, it says to us: "Come away from your dunghills, shake off your dust, roll up your sackcloth, lay it on one side, and go about your Master's business. 'Go ye into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature,' because of this unchanging argument, that all power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth."

Laying the stress upon the next word, "*Go ye*!" it does seem to me as if the Master looked round on those gathered about Him and said: "Go ye—you, Peter, the headstrong, impetuous, that is your weakness; but, then, I have all power to control you, to guide you. Go, Peter. And you, John, who would have called fire from heaven in your loving but unwise zeal, go, go; I have all power, I can help you. And you that have been so long time with Me, and yet hast not known Me, Philip; and thou, Thomas, that must put thy finger into the print of

the nails, ere thou wouldst believe. I have all power, and therefore I send such as you; go! And, go ye, ye men and women, the whole company of you; go forth and tell abroad the Gospel of My love, because I have all power, and therefore I have chosen you."

You and I, if we look out for people to accomplish our purpose, have to look out for those with certain powers and abilities; but supposing we had all the abilities and power within ourselves, we could then take the weakest and feeblest, and say, "I have all power; therefore, go ye and teach all nations, and baptise them in my name!" So, I see a reason why there should always be a practical outcome of this blessed statement. The disciples might have said, "But gracious Master, we dare not go into some parts of the world, because we are aliens; we are Jews, we may not go." "I will make out your passport," says CHRIST; "I have all authority in heaven and in earth; there is nobody can stop you; My warrant runs in every kingdom—north, south, east, and west; all authority is given to Me; go ye, therefore." "But, LORD," they might have said, "we want our commissions. We must not go without credentials." Brothers, you must always mind that, you Wesleyan ministers! you are going where you may often be asked where your credentials are; and you and I are not so wicked as to do anything without having our authority at the back of us. "There are your commissions," says your Master; "go ye therefore, and teach all nations: because I have all authority, I authorise you." The next time anybody asks me for my authority to preach, I shall go on preaching; and do you the same; because, as long as CHRIST has authority in heaven and in earth, all those who are in Him have authority to go and spread, according to their ability, the knowledge of His truth, the savour of His name. All power is given to Him, and now He gives it back to each of us who know and love Him, and says, "Go ye and teach all nations, baptising them in My name." He gives them their passports, He gives them their credentials, and then He tells them, what they must often have remembered with great comfort: "I do not promise that I will send My power after you to follow up what you do; but I give you this, as something better—My power has gone before you. All power *is* Mine—is Mine in earth as well as in heaven. Therefore, go ye where My power already is." It is as when Israel went into Canaan, and the LORD sent the hornet before them that the inhabitants might be driven out, that His people, might take possession.

Often when missionaries land in new countries, they are surprised to find that there have been singular changes—political, social, and the like—preparing men's minds for the Word. The great steam-plough of Providence is turning up the wastes, to make everything ready for the scattering of the seed. CHRIST has already conquered; He is already Master; He is already LORD. Therefore, go ye and take possession of what He has bought with His blood, what He claims as the reward of the travail of His soul. It is not for you and me to speak with bated



breath, and ask for courteous permission to live and preach. We are the representatives of a great King. We have a right to go anywhere. We have a right to be everywhere. "All the world is my parish;" a blessed word was that! And so it is true of the Church of GOD. All the world belongs to our CHRIST. The earth is the LORD'S and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein. Let us go and take possession. It belongs to us already, it belongs to our Master, and we who are sent of Him to preach His Gospel have but to claim what is His by right, even at this moment. This ought to put the missionary enterprise upon a very cheering footing; and I pray we may feel it to be so.

III.—But now, thirdly, concerning this statement, of which we have seen the practical drift, let me add, WE FEEL THE NEED OF IT. "All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth." What power have *we*? Unless our Master has power, alas! *what can we do?* We cannot convert a single soul. If any man thinks he can, I should like him to try any one whom he chooses to select. If any Sunday-school teacher thinks she can save a soul of herself, let her try one girl. Oh! you might as well try to create a world as try to change a heart unrenewed, a dead heart, into the life and love of GOD. No, we must have power, we must have the power of CHRIST resting upon us. I hope we are not accustomed to say this as a sort of compliment to the HOLY GHOST. I hope we mean it. Brethren, it is easy to go into the pulpit and feel that we can slay the Philistines; but we may find, when we shake ourselves as aforetime, that the Spirit of GOD has departed from us. There is a real power and energy coming from CHRIST into the hearts of His believing people; and if the power and energy be gone from us, what can we do? We are utterly incompetent for this great service. We must have our Master's power; and when I think of the conversion of the world—for that is what we seek after—*what opposition there is*, how can we look at the battle and hope to succeed in it apart from Divine power? The history of Christianity is a story of the supernatural. It is supernatural all through. It is a series of miracles. Christianity is never truly spread except by Divine power. The power of moral suasion and education we do employ, and rightly; but the basis, the real power, lies in the outgoing of the Godhead, in the majesty of the eternal might, upon the hearts and consciences of men. Hoary systems of idolatry will not crumble before eloquence; long-established systems of sin will not disappear before reasoning. It is the HOLY GHOST, and the power from JESUS Himself, that must accomplish this deed; and we feel it to be so. The whole work is supernatural.

This being so, brethren, I believe that between now and the coming of our LORD we shall want every kind of power to be employed for the overcoming of the foe. All power in heaven and in earth will have to be brought to bear upon this great warfare, and the mercy is that it is all ready. In GOD'S great armoury are the shields, and

the battle-axes, and the swords and the arrows—"all power," all under the custody of CHRIST. Whatever is wanted to bombard the gates of hell, and carry the castles of iniquity by storm, is already laid up in CHRIST for the sure and certain result. "All power!" Oh, how we want all power now! We all have our theories of the condition of the Church just now. I do not know what yours may be: mine is not very bright. But I have this one belief in my soul, that what is wanted most of all is one great revival of spiritual life—one wonderful down-pour of the grace of GOD from heaven to flood all the churches. It seems to me that we get very much like the barges and the vessels down yonder at London Bridge when the tide is out. There they lie on the mud. You cannot move them; all the king's horses and all the king's men cannot move them. What is to be done? Now, will you great engineers tell me how much horsepower, how much steam-power you want? There is nothing wanted but the tide. When the tide rises, every old barge begins to walk the water like a thing of life, and every vessel moves right readily, and they can all go out to sea in due time. When the heavenly tides of spiritual blessing begin to come up nothing can withstand them. Come up, O heavenly tide! come up, we beseech thee, nothing can stand against thee! O SAVIOUR, we seem to see Thee standing at Thy palace door this morning, and the horses and the chariots of salvation wait for Thee. Oh! take Thy place and ride forth conquering and to conquer. We all cry to Thee: "Arise, O King! O CHRIST, arise and come to the battle to the help of Thy people!"

What a glorious time it was when Mr. Whitefield and Mr. Wesley were going up and down this land like twin seraphim, burning everywhere with the Divine flame, and carrying everywhere the Divine light. Can this be done again? Can the masses of the people be raised? Can we raise those that are sunk in ignorance and degradation? Do you think it cannot be done? We think it can be done. It must be done. It shall be done. And this is the reason why we expect it: all power is given unto CHRIST in heaven and in earth. He can find another student in Oxford; He can find another potboy in Gloucester; He can find some one somewhere upon whom He can pour out His Holy Spirit, and send him forth to preach with a tongue of fire that shall wake up the churches and startle the world. Let us cry to GOD that it may be so. But we must first deeply feel the necessity of it, and rejoice that this necessity is met by the text: "All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth."

IV.—Once more, you will bear with me when I say, concerning the statement of the text, WE BELIEVE IN IT, AND WE REST IN IT. "All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth." I said, *we believe in it*. But I must pause, and say: "Do we believe in it?" There is such a thing as a sneering belief. At school, in our early days, we had bread and butter. We could not in honesty say



there was no butter ; so now-a-days we have friends who have doubts and faith. We cannot in all candour say that they are without faith, but it is only just a suspicion of it. They have just a touch, a drop of faith, on the end of a sword. Oh, that they would plunge it up to the hilt ! They say sometimes, "Why, that man speaks as if he believes it"—it has got to be rather an unusual thing. I have heard say that some speak as if they were taught it, and some speak as if it was the proper thing to say, and some speak as if they believe it in the pulpit. Ah me ! we shall never do anything at this rate. We must believe, with the old sort of believing, meaning that it is true, that we are sure it is true, and that we are going to act upon it. Is it so ? Is all power given unto CHRIST in heaven and in earth ? "Well, but, you see, in entering upon an enterprise, it is well for us to be prudent, and to calculate the forces upon which we can depend." And that is believing that all power is given unto Him in heaven and in earth, is it ? "But, still, there is the adaptation of means to an end, which, I think, every person should take into view, and oftentimes we are kept from acts of fanaticism when we properly consider the balance of forces." Oh yes, I know all that. I have heard all that sort of stuff again and again, and of course I believe it ; only it seems to me that the moment I get hold of a truth like this—that there is all power in CHRIST—all calculation is done with. You have a factor here that is absolutely infinite, and what does it matter as to what the other factors may be ? This Aaron's rod has swallowed up all other rods. "All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth. Go ye, therefore." "I will do as much as I can," says one. Any fool can do that. He that believes in CHRIST does what he cannot do, attempts the impossible, and performs it.

Until we get back this old heroic spirit which believes in the Godhead of CHRIST, and in the infinite power of CHRIST, what shall we do ? Why, we shall stick in the mud, where we are now, keep in the old ruts, and do nothing. How ever are we to win the world, if we simply keep in our chapels and keep in our classes ? Let us, in the name of GOD, break loose ; it is time we did. May GOD help us so to do ! We cannot let the world die for fear we should violate the proprieties. Let us believe in CHRIST. Let us believe up to the hilt in Him, and go ahead. Oh ! but learned men have "discovered," and there are "grave doubts," and "the current of modern thought," and "the tendency of the times."—Dear sir, were you born yesterday, that the shell is not taken off your head ? All this kind of thing always was from the beginning—from the days of St. Paul until now. GOD hath chosen the foolish things of this world still to confound the wise, and the things that are weak to confound the mighty ; and you had better make up your mind which side you are going to be on—on the side of the foolishness of GOD, or on the side of the wisdom of men. If you are on the side of the wisdom of men, you will be shifting, of course, continually ; for that which is the wisdom of men to-day is folly to-morrow ; and you will be defeated in the long run ; for there is no more

stark naked folly in the world than the wisdom of men. If, however, you are content to be on the side of the foolishness of GOD, lift your banners high. "We preach CHRIST crucified, unto the Jews a stumbling-block, and unto the Greeks foolishness." You will know where you are walking, when you always keep to that which is always the same, and you shall find yourself one day among the victors who shall cast their crowns at His dear feet, in whose name they overcame.

I may assume, then, that we do believe in this power. Then let us not seek any other kind of power. Let us not go bowing and cringing to get power from the world. Do not let us seek worldly amusements and worldly patronage. Do not say, "CHRIST is not enough, you know ; we must have just a little bit of the theatre." Some say, "Let us go to the State ; Caesar, cannot you help us ?" The hand of the king in the old time was thought to cure the evil, and they brought the people up, in order that wherever the royal hand went it might cure the evil. My impression is that there never was a church that was touched by that hand but got the evil, and that it is a source of boundless weakness to all who depend upon it. Our principle should be to see that we have no king but CHRIST. We do not care for Caesar's power and help in this matter of religion. All power is given unto our Divine LORD ; and we mean to fight the battle out in His power, with no help of any other kind. Instead of seeking any other power, we feel that we are of another mind—namely, to defy all other powers. Let learning rise to her full height ; let culture reach her climax ; let all be done that can be done, and when all is done we will invoke the eternal might of CHRIST, and go forward still to the victory. "All power is given unto Me," saith CHRIST. Let us lay all the power that we have at His dear feet ; let us claim all other power as rightly subject to His sway ; but let us depend wholly, and alone, on Him who is able to achieve His own purposes, let men oppose Him as they may.

V.—Last of all ; if it be so, that CHRIST saith, "All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth," LET US OBEY THIS COMMAND. If He has all authority, let us yield to it. *Let us go forth* as He tells us : "Go ye therefore, and disciple all nations." Have you all tried to disciple people ? Might I put a question to my congregation ? Are there not some of you who never tried to bring one soul to CHRIST ? Yet all power is in CHRIST, and He bids you, as His child, whoever you may be, "Go and make disciples." But have you sought this ? We who are ministers of CHRIST—and I am glad there are so many here—are we always trying to make disciples for CHRIST ? It seems to me that it is our one business. I am sure that the less we have to do with any other kind of work the better. We have, of course, to pastorise ; but our first work is always to be trying to make disciples for CHRIST. You say, We can preach fine sermons. Perhaps we can ; perhaps we cannot. But that is no business of ours. Our business is to make disciples ; and I confess that I would sooner speak in the most vulgar language of

Billingsgate and win souls, than I would speak in the most polished tones of the classics and be simply myself admired. Oh, sirs, it is the result at the last that the Master would care for, that we should really have disciplined men for CHRIST.

Has our teaching been all for CHRIST? Has He been the beginning and the end? I do not blame you for making Wesleyans of those you disciple; but still that is not your business. Your business is to make Christians of them. If I speak rather as a Baptist than of CHRIST, I should be ashamed, and should have need to be so; for our first business is to make disciples unto CHRIST. If we do this, we have kept the faith and served Him well. Then He tells us that we are to teach all nations, baptising them in the name of the FATHER, and of the SON, and of the HOLY GHOST. It seems to me that we are always to do what He tells us, and we are to do it just as He tells us. If all authority is given to Him in heaven and in earth, we do it simply because we have His bidding to back us. We will neither believe nor do anything which is not taught nor commanded by Him; but be it once taught—be it once commanded to us—we go to do all things, even as the Master laid it down, because all power is given to Him. And as we thus teach and baptise, we then go on further to instruct. We tell men that they are to observe all things whatsoever CHRIST has commanded them. Let us take care that we do this.

You know that the Christian Church is divided now into various sections, and we shall always be so divided until we all agree that we will follow CHRIST more closely than ever. Every now and then it is good for a brother to make a revision of what he believes and does not believe. We may be wrong, and wherein we are wrong we would not persist. We may be right, and wherein we are right we should know the reason of that right, that we may be strong in it. But the great business of the Church at the present day seems to me this, that after we have brought men to CHRIST, and they have been received into the

Church, we should go on teaching and instructing them in all things which CHRIST has taught us. We want an instructed membership more and more. People are getting to be wise in the things of this world. We must be more and more diligent in training them in the things of the world to come.

Beloved, we want in this age, above all things, saints—more saints. That Church which produces most saints has really the most power; and if in our ministry we can, by GOD'S grace, feel that there is power in CHRIST for the production of saints, a power for the production of holiness—I mean holiness of life and character; a power for the production of consecration of the most intense and vigorous kind; if we can believe that in CHRIST there is all power in heaven and in earth, to make us live here a heavenly life, living among men as those who are inspired by GOD and filled with the Divine presence, we shall do for our age something that is well worth doing. Oh, Church of GOD, obey this teaching, as well as rejoice in it. Obey this, that inasmuch as CHRIST has all authority in heaven and in earth, you and I resolve from this day, by His help, that we will yield to that authority, that we will do what He bids, do it promptly, heartily, joyfully, and thoroughly. Oh, Christian men and women, if we were half what we professed to be, we should be infinitely better than we are. If we really believed that He had the whole supremacy over us, and therefore gave ourselves wholly up to Him, there is in this Great Queen Street Chapel—supposing we were all the Christians in the world—enough seed-corn to sow the nations. If we were all alive and endued with the Spirit of GOD, and germinating mightily with the inner life, there is enough here to shake London from end to end, and make these British Isles to burn and glow in the light and glory of the Spirit of GOD. May He help us so to do! I am conscious of having spoken to you in great feebleness, but I am conscious that the truth I have spoken has power in it. GOD bless you, beloved brethren, for JESUS CHRIST'S sake.

I WOULD the precious time redeem,  
And longer live for this alone,  
To spend, and to be spent, for them  
Who have not yet my SAVIOUR known;  
Fully on these my mission prove,  
And only breathe, to breathe Thy love.

My talents, gifts, and graces, LORD,  
Into Thy blessed hand receive;  
And let me live to preach Thy word,  
And let me to Thy glory live;  
My every sacred moment spend  
In publishing the sinner's Friend.

Enlarge, inflame, and fill my heart  
With boundless charity divine!  
So shall I all my strength exert,  
And love them with a zeal like Thine;  
And lead them to Thy open side,  
The sheep for whom their Shepherd died.

CHARLES WESLEY.

*"CHRIST says to every lost sinner, 'Come'; to every redeemed sinner, 'Go.'"*

REV. W. S. APSLEY, D.D.

*"A world of sinning and suffering men, each one of them my own brother, calls on me for work, work, work."*

REV. WM. ARTHUR, M.A.



## What we Need more than Money or Missionaries.

By Rev. ARCHD. SCOTT, D.D.

**I**N regard to our Foreign Mission, we are at present in need of almost everything. We are greatly in need of money, and we are sorely in need of missionaries ; but

### WHAT WE WANT MOST IS LIFE

and an increase of spiritual power. A new birth in the soul or in the Church always brings its own power and beauty along with it. Money will flow in streams to God's treasury, and men will offer themselves in companies, and our missionary enterprise will expand into missions worthy of the name, when the enthusiasm of Christ, the fire of the Holy Ghost, possesses the Church—never till then. The real complaint of our Lord against us may not be concerning the withholding of our money, or of our service, but the withholding of ourselves ; and if this be so, it must be because we have not *received* Him in the fulness of His grace and power. We cannot give what we have not really gotten. So instead of beseeching us to give Him a little more of our money, He may be rather imploring us by the mercies of God to receive His unsearchable riches.

It is well that the present stir about missions is disclosing the apathy that exists in many quarters of the Church. The discovery of that apathy does not make it a new thing ; but as with sin in the individual heart, it is really the first step towards its removal. God's Spirit must bring it to light, and convince us of it, before we ask Him to breathe upon and take it all away. So, though many may well be dispirited by the present condition of things, we need not despair. Till God's power really diminishes, there is no cause for fear.

### IF ONLY TWO PERSONS WERE CONCERNED

about our Mission, and were pleading with God to give us what we need for it, His promises would be as unfailing to those two as they would be to half-a-million of people. But thousands in our communion, feeling the shame of the Church, are entreating God to take away our reproach, and make us worthy and fit for His service in converting the world. And we may be sure that their prayers go up with acceptance before God, and that they are heard in that they fear.

We believe that we are in this condition because we have asked not, or because we have asked amiss ; and so our necessity becomes a valuable opportunity of carefully examining ourselves. We may be sure that we are not straitened in God, and that the hindrance is not in Him. The hindrance must be wholly in ourselves. We may not be sufficiently enlarged to receive the mighty gift which He desires to bestow. By what is happening abroad, He evidently desires to cleanse us of all vanity, and of all trust in the creature ; and at home He seems to be teaching us the very elementary lesson that we must look to Him for our resources, and learn to be content to wait for Him. We must not fret because He does not answer the moment we begin to cry. Verily we have need of patience—and we may have to cultivate long patience—but if we wait truly, as the Church did in the upper room, with one accord, with souls directed intently upward, we shall not wait in vain. No sign, small even as a little cloud, like a man's hand, may indicate the answer to our crying ; but we shall surely hear by-and-by the sound of abundance of rain.—From "*The Church of Scotland Home and Foreign Missionary Record*."

## Every Christian called to Living Sympathy and Consecrated Co-operation with Christ.

By Rev. GEORGE WILSON.

IN the Missionary Commission of the Church there are clearly these three things:—

1. The Universal Obligation.
2. The Endowment of Power.
3. The Definition of the End in View.

### I. THE UNIVERSAL OBLIGATION.

It is universal inasmuch as the obligation rests upon every Christian man. The great missionary enterprise is not one that a Christian man may promote or neglect according to taste or expediency. A Christian who has no interest in the conversion of the Jews and the heathen to CHRIST places himself outside a divine order, and in direct defiance to a divine purpose. The commission to evangelise the world has been placed by CHRIST in the hands of every man who has accepted a Christian standing, and nothing can emerge in the life of that man to justify the neglect of this commission. This is the basis on which the missionary movement of the Church rests, the divine command to every Christian man to co-operate in making known the Gospel of salvation to every creature. Other motives and springs of action come into play—gratitude for grace received, sympathy for down-trodden heathen peoples, spiritual self-interest, and Christian chivalry may all operate and move to action. But underlying all these is the ground that the sending of the Gospel to the heathen is the will of CHRIST, and that every Christian man is called to living sympathy with *that* purpose, and consecrated co-operation for that great end. The Church must preach this, and write this, and exemplify this, till it commands the judgment, the affection, and the conscience of every man, woman, and child, that bears a Christian name. As long as we refuse a warm living sympathy with CHRIST'S missionary purpose, and hold aloof from earnest co-operation with Him in missionary enterprise, we shall have a poor, dwarfed, spiritual life, and be faithless to the greatest work that GOD has put into human hands. And if we respond to His call and take up His great commission as individuals and as a Church, we come into that order in which the prosperity of the soul and the interests of the Church are divinely guaranteed. . . .

The obligation is not the less universally binding upon us all that we have not much money to send. If the obligation was fully realised and gladly accepted we would send a great deal more money. If every man, woman, and child in the Church believed and acted upon the elemental fact that CHRIST had put upon them a share of the honour and duty of seeing that the Gospel of CHRIST was preached to every creature in the world,

the mission treasury of the Church would contain a hundred times more gold than at present. If every one felt that CHRIST'S missionary command occupied the highest place in the MASTER'S teaching, and was pressed upon him in the solemn closing words of the MASTER'S life, the Protestant Church would no longer lie under the shameful reproach that all the money she gives for the conversion of the heathen, would not pay the drink bill of Christian Britain for three days. And yet, though we could not spare a farthing of money, the obligation would not cease. Faith, prayers, interest, sympathy, are, under GOD, great forces in His kingdom; unbelief, neglect, carelessness, indifference, are great obstacles paralysing the mighty miracle-power of the SPIRIT. There is nothing that can emerge in our life, no poverty, however pinching, no home-claims of our native-land however great, no argument, however plausible, which will justify us in neglecting the great missionary enterprise that CHRIST has put into our hands. And if we would grow strong and prosperous as individual Christians, if we would have all our Christian schemes at home successful and vigorous, if we would take that attitude and action which it has pleased GOD to make the condition and pledge of our blessedness, we should engrave this truth upon our hearts, that CHRIST has called every one of us to be His witnesses, even unto the uttermost part of the earth.

### II.—THE ENDOWMENT OF POWER.

To the Church He has given the truth she is to teach and preach, the ordinances she is to observe, the life she is to live, and with these she receives the endowment of power, and becomes the divine organ through which GOD works towards the conversion of the heathen world.

It is this endowment of power that is the answer of the Church to the world's sneer of the hopelessness of her mission-work. . . .

The power that went forth with Paul, and through his preaching and his life, overturned the strongholds of idolatry among the Greek and Roman peoples of Asia and Europe, and brought men to the feet of GOD and under the law of the Christian Gospel, still goes forth with faithful missionaries, and constitutes the ground of that large hope that sustains the Church.

It is this endowment of power that makes our small gifts when they issue from right motives such a force in the hand of GOD. It is true that only one and a half per cent. of the money given in the name of CHRIST is given to carry the Gospel to the heathen. Out of every hundred pounds the Church spends, she spends £98 10s. on herself, and £1 10s. on the heathen. It is also true that only two per cent. of ordained men go to preach the Gospel to the heathen, that out of every hundred men the

Church educates and sets apart for the ministry, she employs ninety-eight in ministering to herself, and only two in carrying out CHRIST'S missionary command. We cannot think that any one of us is satisfied with this, but let us not think of making matters worse by looking upon our small gifts as useless, as money and men flung away. Let us remember that GOD can take our small offerings and imbue them with a power that makes them more mighty than the great world powers of secular strength. The gift of a son or a daughter to labour, the gift of the sympathy that cheers, the gift of the fervent prayer that sustains, the gift of money saved and given in loving self-denial are not in vain, but organs through which GOD works to the fulfilling of the grand promise that His SON shall have the heathen for His inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for His possession.

### III. THE DEFINITION OF THE DIVINE END.

The Church thus commissioned and thus endowed is not free to choose her own end. She is sent under divine orders and endowed with divine power for the one great end of witnessing for CHRIST. Her end in view is to see that every man, woman, and child, in the heathen world is taught that GOD loves them, that CHRIST died for them, and that the gates of the kingdom of heaven are open, and the voice of welcome from the great Father bids them enter and be blessed. Many in Christian lands are unsaved and unsanctified, but the Church is not to blame. She has preached to them the Gospel, and the guilt of despising and rejecting it lies with them. But the heathen are perishing for lack of knowledge, and for that lack the Church and every one of us are to blame. The unsaved among us are blind in a world of light, the unsaved among the heathen are blind in a world of darkness; neither here nor there can we open the eyes that sin has closed, but we can and should and must enlighten these heathen lands with the Gospel, so that the heathen may open their eyes and see the light of their own salvation and the light of the glory of GOD in the face of JESUS CHRIST. This is the defined end that the Church has to keep in view. . . .

It is this end that gives the hope that in time the missionary enterprise will become self-expansive and

self-supporting. It is the duty, and privilege, and honours of the Church to make known the Gospel over the wide world, but it is not the duty or interest of the Church to crystallise the regenerated heathen life into the forms of thought, the forms of worship, the forms of organisation of the western world. If the Master tarries His coming, there will emerge in heathen lands—and if we are faithful, there will emerge speedily—great Christian churches, the seats of worship, and the centres of wider evangelisation; but these Christianised peoples must be free under GOD to adopt forms of Christian doctrine and ordinances according to traditional forces and race tendencies. Many historical students, truly Christian in sympathy, in view of the providential currents of the past, keep apart from the missionary enterprise because the churches too often seem to work in the mission-field on the lines of sectarian extension. There are certain great truths that never change, needs that interlace all churches and thread in unity all the ages, but in the great ordering of Providence the genius and race tendencies of new peoples must be kept in view in the consolidating of new churches. The attitude of the European missionary to native churches is to be a tutor and governor of the men he has instrumentally converted, and then to retire, leaving them to freedom and the living Spirit of GOD in establishing and extending their church.

Let us realise that these simple truths are the great canons of the missionary enterprise—the universal obligation, the endowment of power, the defined end. This will place us in the right attitude, and move us by the right springs in this great work. Let us teach, and work, and pray, that every man, woman, and child, in the Christian Church, may hear the missionary call, yield themselves to the missionary power, and devote themselves and their means to the great missionary end. When this comes to pass—and come it must, for it is the will of GOD—the missionary problem will be solved, there will rise from earnest, interested hearts the missionary prayer, there will go forth from devout homes the missionary son and daughter, and from hands that GOD has filled there will flow the missionary gold and silver, gladly devoted to the great work of witnessing for CHRIST unto the uttermost parts of the earth.

## “No Work hath Equal Claims upon the Disciples of Jesus Christ.”

By the late Rev. SAMUEL MARTIN.

“Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature.”—Mark xvi. 15.

NOT yet has the Gospel been carried into all the world, and preached to every creature. A vast majority of mankind know not the Gospel, and how can they hear of it without preachers? It is not in their sacred books, or they might read it there; it is not in the hearts and minds of their religious leaders and priests, or

they might receive it from their lips; it is not a seed lodged deep in the soil of human souls, or it might spring up within their own spirits; it is not a discovery or invention of men, else they who sit in darkness might see a great light. Those who know and who have obeyed the Gospel are held responsible for communicating it, and



these two things are certain : first, that if Jesus Christ sent the Gospel to the world, the world needs the Gospel ; and, secondly, if Christ bid His disciples carry the Gospel to every creature, they can do it.

The whole Church of Christ is responsible for the execution of this commission, but individual men are chosen and called by Christ to preach. There may be some of Jesus Christ's elect among yourselves—men who feel that they are called and divinely consecrated to this work, but they have not as yet given themselves to it. Does not the Master of all say in this service to such, "Go!" Go—stay not in the place of private prayer, a man of meditation ; tarry not in the Church of Christ, a mere worshipper ; but go ! Go, linger not in sinful hesitation ; let not parents or other kindred bind you, but go ! Go ye—some go in their fellows, because they themselves are not qualified or not free, but you are free and qualified, then go ye. Go, whithersoever Christ calls you, through the streets and lanes of our Jerusalem, through our Judæa and Samaria, or to the uttermost parts of the earth.

But while all cannot preach, all can repeat the faithful saying that Jesus Christ came into the world to save sinners, and all can unite in sending forth men qualified to preach, and in sustaining such men by contributions of property, by manifestations of sympathy, by prayer. And this we ask from all Christians in this assembly—money, sympathy, and intercession.

We magnify not the workers as men, but we exalt the work and God, when we say that there is no work which hath equal claims upon the disciples of Jesus Christ. The world hath its associations for the advancement of civilisation and of learning, for extending commerce and protecting trade, for the encouragement of the arts, useful and fine ; and it hath its institutions for healing the sick, feeding the hungry, educating the orphan, relieving the widow, and succouring all who are oppressed and distressed, whether in mind, body, or estate. But what are all these compared with societies for the propagation of the Gospel, for sending that Gospel into all the world, and preaching it to every creature ?

#### PICTURES AND STATUARY, OR—

Christian men and women, what enterprises, what societies and associations do you support most liberally ? I suggest this question for several reasons. First, your reply will furnish you with a test of your own state ; and, secondly, your answer will show where your energies and resources are most distinctly recognised and most powerfully felt.

Shall the eyes of any Christian be chiefly directed to pleasant pictures and to beautiful statuary, while the image of God has fallen and lies broken in the dust, and while there is a commission to raise and to repair that image ? Shall the thoughts of Christians be directed chiefly to man's dominion over the works of God's hands, while he has lost the mastery of himself, and a power exists which can save him from his captivity and degradation ? Only one answer can be given to this question. But let us take a child, and set her in our midst, and make her our instructor in this lesson. A ragged-school teacher went

ou: into the lanes of our city to bring in neglected children. He found a child, the very incarnation of wickedness and wretchedness, and led her to the school. There she heard expounded and applied the parable of the prodigal son. Shortly after, the child was seized by fever, and the teacher visited her. In one of his visits he read this parable, and when he came to the words, "When he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him," the child exclaimed, "Ah, that was just like me ! That's good, say it again,

'A GREAT WAY OFF.'

What, ever so far away—away, like me, with the devil ? That must be far from God and the Lamb. Yes, I was a great way off. How good, how kind ! But I'm afraid I've been worse than that bad son. Still I have said, 'Dear Jesus, I want to love you, I want to get away from the devil ; please help me.' And I think He heard me, for I have felt somehow different ever since. I am not afraid now, no, not one bit." When death was so near that it was supposed that all power of utterance was gone, she aroused herself, and said, in a clear and distinct voice, evidently referring to destitute children allowed still to wander through the streets and lanes of the city :

"FETCH THEM IN—

oh, be sure and fetch them in. Fetch them in, and tell them of Jesus, tell them of Jesus ; oh ! be sure and fetch them in."

This is the commission of the dying ragged-school girl to her teacher, and were we in a position to hear it, a similar charge concerning the heathen would often be given to us British Christians. The dying convert in heathen lands, pointing to his kinsmen and countrymen, would say, "Fetch them in." The dying missionary, and catechist, and native preacher, would say, "Fetch them in." Missionaries who have died in the Lord, and who now rest from their labours, would say, "Fetch them in." But does not One say, "Bring them in?"—One whose voice is more solemn than the voice of dying saints, and whose word has more authority and power than the words of the "goodly company of the prophets," or "the noble army of martyrs," or "the holy Church throughout all the world" ?

The Incarnate Word, standing in the midst of His sheepfold, and pointing to the wanderers throughout the world, saith, "Bring them in." Jesus the crucified saith, "Bring them in." He who hath sought us and saved us saith, "Bring them in." He who hath bought us with a price saith, "Bring them in." And if, as we hear of the commission of a dying ragged-school girl, we feel as if we must go into the streets and lanes of our cities, and lead into our school all neglected children—do we not feel as though we must obey more perfectly, obey with all our heart and soul, obey with all our mind and strength, obey by more fervent intercession and more liberal contributions of property, and by entire devotion—Him who hath said, "GO YE INTO ALL THE WORLD, AND PREACH THE GOSPEL TO EVERY CREATURE?"

## The Crisis of Opportunity and Responsibility.

By Rev. ARTHUR T. PIERSON, D.D.

WHAT is a crisis? It is a combination of grand opportunity and great responsibility; the hour when the chance of glorious success and the risk of awful failure confront each other; the turning-point of history and destiny. We do not say the crisis of missions *is coming*; it *has come*, and is even now upon us. There have been repeated crises before, but THE CRISIS is now to be met. Never since Christ committed a world's evangelization to His servants have such open doors of opportunity, such providential removal of barriers and subsidence of obstacles, such general preparation for the universal and immediate dissemination of the Gospel, and such triumphs of grace in the work of missions, supplied such inspiration to angelic zeal and seraphic devotion; but it may well be doubted whether there has ever been greater risk of losing the opportunity. We are in peril of practical apathy, if not apostasy, with respect to this stewardship of the Gospel, this obligation to a lost world.

We have looked upon the fruitful, hopeful mission-field, with its providential leadings and gracious workings; but to the brightest picture there is often a darker background, and it is necessary to a complete impression, that we should candidly face all the facts, however they may rebuke our listlessness and selfishness. And a few of these discouragements we must carefully and prayerfully consider, if we would understand and solve the problem of missions.

First of all, the Church is moving so slowly that Satan's active agents are entering these open doors, preoccupying these open fields. The crisis will not brook delay. Satan appreciates his opportunity, if we do not ours. If we do not push our forces to the front, we shall find it too late. We can take possession then, if at all, only by dislodging a foe whom our delays have permitted to precede us.

India is an example of the danger of delay. The theosophists go there and feed the expiring flame of paganism with the fuel of rationalism and mysticism. In Calcutta, Paine's "Age of Reason" is made "plain upon the tablets," instead of the Gospel, and in university-cities like Bombay, natives eagerly read and glibly quote Hegel, Strauss, Renan, and Ingersoll, like the blatant sceptics of young America. European books and teachers import materialism and atheism, sugar-coated with subtle science and seductive philosophy. The "Liberal Christians" send out a solitary missionary to convert the East Indians to Unitarianism, and he himself becomes a convert to the famous Brahmo Somaj, showing that a nominal and Christless Gospel is more likely to be vanquished than victorious in conflict with paganism.

Japan, again, warns us of the risk of procrastination in missions. A nation ready to be moulded is liable to be marred; the pliant sapling may be easily deformed, or the plastic clay shaped for dishonour. Into these openings go the devil's agents, if the Lord's do not; and while we sleep they sow tares in the mellow soil. What can be

more important than, at the crisis of Japan's history and destiny, to flood the land with the Gospel! A whole people, forsaking the effete faith of their forefathers, asks for a better. Such another day will never again come for that land, and the door cannot long stand open. It is now or never!

Shintooism may be powerless and Buddhism be in its decadence, and the priests confess the downfall of the old faiths; but the philosophies of the pantheist and materialist, atheist and agnostic, are even now boldly taught. Spencer, Huxley, Darwin and Buckle, Mill and Strauss, diffuse their new gospel, and education is linking itself with infidelity. Meanwhile, nominal Christianity with its ceremonialism—the form of godliness without its power—comes to entrench itself. Romanism, expelled in the seventeenth century, jesuitically renews its efforts to convert the Japanese in the nineteenth.

In papal lands, again, delay is irreparable damage. The popular current is away from Rome, but in the direction of infidelity. Millions are sick of priestcraft, and feel clericalism to be the foe of freedom and well-being. But the reaction is toward no religion; in breaking away from the bonds of superstition there is a proneness to refuse all restraints of conscience and divine law.

These multitudes are grossly ignorant to a degree of which we have little conception. The little ones in our Protestant Sunday-schools at least know the Bible from the Prayer-Book, which many a Romanist does not. So, in the Greek Church, a Russian peasant thought the Trinity was composed of "the Saviour, the Mother of God, and St. Nicholas, the miracle-worker." Thousands of adherents of these churches have absolutely no knowledge of evangelical truth. Their ignorance leaves them at the mercy of designing demagogues, corrupt politicians, and infidel anarchists. They need enlightenment; and as ignorance gives way to intelligence, the intellect that is casting off its shackles must, by a co-education of intellect and conscience, be kept from running liberty into license. Now is the time, when eyes are opening, to pour in the light of the Gospel.

Once more we seem to see the angel standing with one foot upon the sea and the other upon the land, with the open book in his hand, and to hear him swear that "there shall be *delay no longer*" (Rev. x. 6, margin); while to God's Church comes His majestic message, "Thou must prophesy again before many peoples and nations and tongues and kings."

There can be neither excuse nor extenuation for the sluggishness that leaves the emissaries of the devil to pre-occupy the mission-field, and sow the tares before we have sown the seed of the kingdom; to furnish the pagan with a coat of mail wherewith to ward off the arrows of the truth. While the missionary press, suffering from financial drought, sends its little rill of pure water into desert places, Satan's presses, with royal riches at disposal, flood

the land with poisoned streams of western scepticism. It is the old parable illustrated. Here is the house of heathenism, out of which has gone the unclean spirit ; but we leave it empty, and seven other spirits, more wicked than the first, enter in and dwell there, and the last state is worse than the first. Oh for the zeal that pushes into the house in advance of the evil one !

There is no discouragement that need dismay a living, praying, working church. John, in apocalyptic vision, and as the final victory of the hosts of God draws nigh, sees the "devil come down, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time." The violence of Satan makes no impression on a well-panoplied church, whose shield of faith is able to quench even his fiery darts ; but to a church lacking in missionary principle and activity he may work disasters that centuries will not repair.

Every conceivable motive, therefore, urges us to under-

take the last great crusade against the powers of darkness. The command of our ascended Lord, the voice of an enlightened conscience, the impulse of the new nature, the leading of the providential pillar, the working of transforming grace, the grandeur of the opportunity and the peril of delay—all these converge like rays in one burning focus, urging us onward and forward to the outposts of civilisation and the limits of human habitation with the Word of Life. Let the trumpet signal be heard all along the lines ! God has already sounded His signal, and, like that peal at Sinai, it is long and loud. The last precept and promise of our Lord, which have inspired all true service and sacrifice, echo with new force and emphasis, louder and clearer, in the face of new openings and new victories. Blessed is he who, like Paul, is immediately obedient unto the heavenly vision.—*From "The Crisis of Missions."*

## What is Wanted—A Practice in Harmony with our Belief.

By Rev. W. LANDELS, D.D.

WE want the living fire which no small methods can restrain. We want gifts which shall cause the Church to wake up to a sense of her duty, and the world to hold its breath in astonishment at the liberality which it witnesses—gifts which shall show that we really believe in our creed and are in earnest in our work. We want our rich men to give thousands a year to this work, instead of spending them in needless or injurious self-indulgence, or hoarding them up until they die worth a million or half a million, as some of them do, and go into eternity with the responsibility of all that unused wealth resting upon them. We want business men who have earned enough for themselves, and need no longer to remain in business on their own account, to continue in it in order that they may lay its proceeds on this altar of the LORD. We want our poor men prayerfully to consider how they can save here and there in order to have something to give to this great work. We want them to ask, in reference to their earnings, not, How much of this can I hoard up ? or, How much spend in selfish gratification ? but, How much of it can I spare for spreading the Gospel throughout the world ? And in reference to their savings, and self-denials, too, we want them to be continually asking, How much will this enable me to give to this great cause ? We want as the accompaniment of this, and in order to this, we want what we must look to GOD to supply—we want men to come forward animated by a sublime enthusiasm for this work ; not men who, before they will consent to go, stipulate and petition to be made, at the very commencement of their work, more comfortable—placed in a more advantageous position as regards social surroundings and domestic relations, than they would be if they stayed at home ; but men who feel that they *must* go, be the sacrifices and hardships what they may, because a divine in-

spiration impels them. We want, in fine, a practice in harmony with our belief. We want those who are not their own, but bought with the blood of CHRIST, to consecrate time, energies, property, sons and daughters, all that they have and all that they are, to that great cause for which their LORD laid down His life. . . .

There will be a higher style of contribution than we have ever dreamed of before long. The rich will bring in thousands his hoarded or his quickly-accumulating gold, and the poor his slowly-gathered pence, both of them, in the same spirit of lofty consecration, gladly parting with what they have, until the mission treasury shall be filled to overflowing, and the means of support shall never be lacking for the earnest, well-qualified, God-ordained men who, in the fervour of their zeal, shall come and offer themselves for this work, saying, "Here am I ; send me—send me !"

This will come sooner or later. Oh ! that it may come now—that a beginning may be made to-day ! Will not some of those to whom GOD has given the means of largely helping on this great work now respond to His call ? Is it not for this mainly He has entrusted to you surplus property beyond your legitimate wants ? Can you think of any other way in which it will be so well employed ? You may indulge yourselves, of course—take expensive pleasure-trips ; improve your style of living ; set up a carriage and pair, with riding-horses to boot ; hang pictures on your walls ; stock your cellar with the costliest wines ; build a splendid residence larger than you can occupy, as a means of perpetuating your name and fame ; lay up, not merely for the needs of your family, as duty requires, but for their aggrandisement, although you may thereby help to ruin them by providing them with the means of self-indulgence, and leaving them no motive for exertion—you may do all these things, and

when the light of eternity shall be shed on the transactions of time, the money devoted to them—legitimate as some of them are—will not appear to you to have been so well employed as that which was given to the great work of bringing the world to GOD. Even gifts to the poor, or benefactions for building sanctuaries at home, where the Gospel is already so abundantly preached, will not compare with that which is spent on the evangelisation of heathen lands, where men are perishing for lack of knowledge, and no man cares for their souls.

But money is not all we must give to this work. There are some things dearer to us than money. The man who has only money is poor enough, however much of it he may have. The truly rich man, however well supplied

with money, has treasures which he values still more highly. These treasures the SAVIOUR may require at your hand. "Ay, and you must be ready to make the sacrifice, ready to consecrate your noblest sons to this work, ready to part with your fairest and most attractive daughters, ready to support them also, if that be in your power. They will have to forego riches. Worldly honours will never be theirs. They may miss some of the dear delights which fall to the lot of other men. But you will not regret the sacrifice, either on their account or your own, when "They that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament, and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever."—*From "Missionary Consecration."*

## Missionary Consecration of the Whole Church.

*By Rev. W. FLEMING STEVENSON, D.D.*

**I**F Christian men seem now agreed that the Word of God does not merely contain here and there a missionary chapter, or the music of a missionary psalm, or some clear word of prophecy, or more clear and commanding word of Christ, but is throughout an intensely missionary book, the missionary spirit being of the very essence of its revelation; if it is a book that responds, with the sensitiveness of a divine sympathy, to the cry of the lost but seeking spirit, to the burdened sigh of pagan Asia, as well as to the anguish of those that doubt and yearn in Europe and America; if it is a book that proclaims, with every one of its tongues of fire, that there is a Kingdom of God to grow out from it, instinct with its own spirit, a kingdom of living men in whom its revelation will be seen in action, by whom its sympathy and its offer of life and rest will be borne to every nation, in whom the great hunger for the redemption of the world has struck so deep that every one who is of that kingdom must hunger with the same intensity, and look out on the world with the very eyes of Christ, and see, not in dreams and fancies of the poets, but by faith—faith which is no dreamer, but real and practical, carving swiftly the way to its own end—see, by faith, the march of the peoples back to God, the idols flung aside, and the cry of all—

"Nothing in my hand I bring,  
Simply to Thy cross I cling;"

if that is the idea of the Kingdom of God, then even our noble missionary societies are not the adequate expression of this enterprise of Christian missions, but are only preparatory; and the conception of a missionary society we are to keep before us is of the Church herself, as broad as the Church, as manifold as her gifts, as numerous as her membership, and as much clothed as she can claim to be with power from on high. That in theory is the position that has been taken by the great body of the Presbyterian Churches; and what I plead for is nothing more than that this theory should be wrought into practice. Christian people have yet to feel that it is their own cause, and the most sacred and lofty cause for which they ever fought.

The mission is not an organ of the Church, but the Church is the organ of the mission, divinely appointed, divinely endowed, divinely dwelt in. The Church has been consecrated to this work by its Master; and when the consecration is accepted, penetrating not only into assemblies and councils, but into every little group of Christian people—penetrating like a fire that burns into men's souls and then leaps out in flames of impulse and passionate surrender, we shall see the mission as Christ would have it be. The story of it, and the pitiful wail of Christless men as they grope in their millions round the great altar-stairs for God—and more pitiful still if they are so blind as not to feel their blindness—will be poured from every pulpit; it will be the burden of daily prayer in every Christian home; every one will study for himself, as Canon Westcott recommended the other day, the annals of the present conquests of the Cross; the children will grow up, believing that this is the aim for which they are to live, and churches will meet to plan their great campaigns and send out the best and ablest men they have to take part in this war of love. It will be the cause of the hour into which men will pour all that they would spend on the greatest struggle they have ever known—labour and treasure and genius; the affections and the life will pour these and more, because this cause must always overtop every other.

### A LARGE HOPE.

It is time for the Church to ask this consecrated spirit, to ask for the entire congregation the consecration that is asked and expected of the single man or woman whom it sends out to the field. Consecration, such as I have indicated, so pervading and entire, is not impracticable. It is a large hope—large beyond measure, some would say; but it is confirmed by the voice of history, it is luminous with promise. Every intensely missionary epoch has caught something of that temper. The Apostolic Church had no missionary societies, for the Word of God sounded out from every believer, and they went everywhere preaching the Word. The missions of the early middle ages

were wrought in the spirit of the Irish monk, who said, "My country is wherever I can gather the largest harvest for Christ." The Moravians moved upon our modern heathenism, not by a few adventurous soldiers, but by battalions. When Louis Harms became the minister of Hermannsburg, there was not a man in his parish who knew what missions meant; and when he died there was scarcely one but was either a missionary or helping the mission. Consecration to the mission is practicable, but it must be wrought by the Holy Ghost. Pentecost was the preface to the apostolic mission. Let us believe in the promise of the Father as they believed at Pentecost, and there will come another birth-time of spiritual fervour and enthusiasm, burning away all of men's weak selfishness that stands between them and the promises of God, and the spirit of the apostolic mission will rise once more, and spread over a richer and far wider life. . . .

Men may point to the countless heathen, and they may say that we have made no impression, that the results of the last century are insignificant, that there are more non-Christian people now than when Christ came; they may point to our slender forces, to our divisions, to the want of comprehensive system and unity in our method of attack; and they may say the conversion of the heathen is impossible. Are we to say it is impossible—we who are the children of the Reformation, who feel the power of the Reform in every great and forward movement that surges round us; who see its august splendours filling all our sky; who believe in the omnipotence of the Holy Ghost, and in every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God? If men say it is impossible, I must answer "No." The Church has been at fault, but not the Gospel. I must answer as a brilliant member of the Council, M. Bersier, has already answered: "If the Church had always continued her

divine mission! If, like her Divine Head, in the day of His temptation, she had rejected visible royalty and political grandeur, and had continued to sow at all times and in every place the eternal Word, watering it, if needful, with her blood! And to-day, if Christian nations, instead of arming themselves for I know not what formidable slaughter in the battlefield, were to think of carrying to another hemisphere—not brandy and opium, but the Gospel, with all the light, all the rights, and all the liberties which flow from it—what should we not see, and what would not an approaching future reveal?"

The voices that proclaim the mission in its spiritual breadth and glory may still be crying in the wilderness, yet they are the voices of advent. The day of the mission is at hand. The Church will yet rise to the level of her Master's teaching. She will rise to the height of sympathy with His incomparable love. Awed by the magnificence of plans that embrace the world, she will bow her head to the task, until seized and transfigured by the Spirit of the Lord, she will become again what she was at first—what she was always meant to be—Mission and Church in one. Although our apologetics were never so brilliant and masterly, is it not possible that we may be spending over-much of precious force in justifying and defending Christianity? When the Church is consecrated to this work of missions; when divisions soften and barriers melt away as the glory of the service overshadows every heart; when crowds of loving men send their sons, and rich and poor hasten with their gifts to the treasury; when the world sees the lines of our advancing host; when the earnestness and kindling, the patience and divine tenderness of the struggle, make themselves felt wherever the sun shines, what apology will be so convincing, and what justification of Christianity could be more sublime?

## Blessed Ourselves through Blessing Others.

By Rev. ANDREW THOMSON, D.D.

THE missionary enterprise of a Church becomes in many ways the means of promoting its own religious progress. Streams of blessing come flowing back to it in various forms from the fields of its evangelising efforts and successes. We become richer by giving and stronger by working. By a law which operates with as great certainty and uniformity in the spiritual as any of the laws of the natural world, we become doubly blessed ourselves through the very act of blessing others, and are qualified for accomplishing a yet larger amount of good. Given a Church in which the missionary spirit is widely diffused and acts with intensity and earnestness, and the showers of heavenly grace are waiting to fall on it, and "the scent thereof is as that of a field which the Lord hath blessed,"—"God, even our own God, shall bless us: God shall bless us; and all the ends of the earth shall fear Him." . . .

It is necessary for the moral health of Churches, equally as of individuals, that they be constrained to look out from

themselves. "Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others." A large amount of the mischief that we behold, not only in the world but in the Church, has its cause in unhealthy inaction or in misdirected activity. When Churches do not work, they stagnate; and stagnation is disease. The tendency is very great in such circumstances for good men to practise a morbid self-inspection, to deaden feeling by constantly analysing it, and to weary themselves about very trifles,—weighing the atoms and dividing the straws of some useless controversy which scarcely deserves a moment's thought,—concerning themselves about the form of the sickle when they should be reaping, and about the shape of the pins of the tabernacle, when they should be watching the sublime movements of the pillar of cloud and fire. Throw in a great thought upon a people in this supposed condition, get them actively to engage in some great enterprise of goodness, such as the grandest of all

enterprises, that of conquering the world for Christ, and the effect is like sending down a vigorous mountain stream upon a stagnant lake, or opening the windows of a closed apartment and letting in the fragrant breath of heaven. At once you turn gloom into gladness, you knit a thousand disjointed fragments into one, and the people who yesterday thought themselves incapable of doing anything are ready to-day, in the language of Carey's memorable sermon, "to attempt great things for God, and to expect great things from God." . . .

*Another beneficent effect of Foreign Missions has been to educate the home Churches in the principle and habit of Christian stewardship.* I believe that of all the moral factors that have been at work in our day in producing this result, this has been, and will continue to be, the most efficient. And the importance of this to the spiritual life and vigour of our Christian communities, as well as to the real prosperity of the nation in which they exist, and in the midst of which they mingle, can scarcely be over-estimated. The tendency of a widely diffused and steadily increasing wealth among a people is to produce luxury; this luxury again corrupting into effeminacy, vice, and ruin. This is one of the frequent burdens of ancient prophecy and one of the great lessons of all history. How many of the old empires, with imperial Rome leading on the procession, have pointed this moral in the history of their decline and fall! A nation which seems to onlookers to be at the very meridian of its prosperity, but whose people use their riches merely to purchase material splendour and self-indulgence, is already carrying in its bosom the seeds of its own destruction. Wealth is only safely possessed and rightly used when it is held by its owners with a thankful recognition of its Divine Giver, and administered under a sense of stewardship to Him from whom it has come. Let it be held for merely selfish ends, to gratify the lust of possession, or to obtain a larger amount of material pleasures, and the abused gift will "eat as doth a canker," deadening all the better and nobler life out of a man, as if his heart were subjected to the constant dropping of petrifying waters that turn it into stone. . . .

*I do not regard it as an insignificant fact that our*

*Foreign Missions have produced such high forms of Christian character, especially in the lives of some of its Missionaries, and that the Churches at home are at this hour receiving the priceless benefit of their example.* In reading the lives of not a few of them we feel as if some of the noblest and most characteristic features of primitive Christianity had been reproduced and made to pass before us. What sublime self-forgetfulness! what superhuman patience! what Christ-like forgiveness, that meekly bears a wrong that "whets the sword to think on"! what grand heroism inspired by a love that counts not its life dear unto itself! I venture to assert that it is in the scenes of martyrdom and in our foreign mission fields that men of the true apostolic stamp and mould have once more risen up and stood before us. It has seemed to us, in studying the lives of some of the Missionaries of this and a former age, as if in them the Christian character, which had become dimmed and defaced by contact with the world, had been cast afresh and issued anew from the mint of heaven. Thrown back upon their Christian principles alone in their missionary solitudes, the cause which found them great has made them greater, and we are almost compensated for all our past expenditure of missionary treasures by the simple fact that our Missions have produced such men. . . .

There is not, in fact, a grace or affection in the Christian character upon which the missionary enterprise does not operate with invigorating and reviving influence, as with the breath of spring; and not least upon its peace and joy. It is isolation that brings decay; it is inaction that kills the very life out of a Church and freezes it as with the deadness of winter. The missionary spirit is the very temper of heaven. For what is it but endeavouring to carry out in universal blessing to the human race the very ends for which the FATHER sent His SON into the world; for which the Divine, incarnate SON suffered and groaned and died; and for which the HOLY SPIRIT pleads and strives in the hearts of men. Redemption is the chief design of our earth's preservation, and the supreme issue in which the whole scheme of Providence, from first to last, through all the ages, shall gloriously terminate.

## The Interdependence of Home and Foreign Missions.

*"There is no form of human need at home which would not be thoroughly supplied, simply as a supplementary 'twelve baskets full' to the well-equipped, resolute endeavour first of all to feed the hungering millions of heathen lands."*

*By Rev. E. K. ALDEN, D.D.*

THE foreign missionary purpose is the definite aim to carry the riches of the Gospel of Christ as speedily as possible, to the utmost of our ability, to every unevangelised people on the face of the earth. It emphasises the claims of the human race as such, in relation to which it is written: "God...hath made of one blood all nations of men for to

dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation, that they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after Him and find Him, though He be not far from every one of us"—all its millions everywhere as they reach the period of personal accountability alike respon-



sible, according to their measure of opportunity, to the same God; alike guilty and ill-deserving; alike summoned to repentance; alike recipients, to some degree, of divine grace; alike called upon to accept that grace and be saved. It emphasises the claims of the most needy—those who have received the least of that light “which lighteth every man that cometh into the world,” and who are most imminently exposed to sink down into everlasting night. It holds the thoughts to the vast multitudes of these unevangelised peoples—the overwhelming majority of the human family, counted by hundreds of millions; the long, long procession moving on swiftly and surely under the self-imposed bondage of their own lusts, vices, superstitions, idolatries, and criminalities (compare Romans i. 21-32), toward what is termed by the apostle “the righteous judgment of God, . . . who will render to every man according to his deeds, . . . to the Jew first and also to the Gentile” (Romans ii. 6-10). The conception well-nigh overpowers, as it was meant to do, the compassionate Christian heart, bowing down the disciple, as it bowed down the Master before him, in anguish of spirit—an anguish relieved only, as the Master Himself was relieved, by the exercise of the constraining love which lifts and sustains.

It emphasises at the same time the specific divine command, to which it seeks to render a loyal personal obedience, going whithersoever the Master's voice calls. It recognises also the urgency of the command and the urgency of the need, in that the opportunity is brief both for him who carries the message and for those to whom it is borne. Whatever others have done or have failed to do before us; whatever others may do or may fail to do after us, upon ourselves during our own brief day rests, according to our measure of ability, the serious obligation to evangelise the living men and women of our own generation, at this hour passing through their one probation, to each of them as momentous as to each of us; for whose present and final well-being, as far as it depends upon that Gospel of Jesus Christ which has been committed to us in their behalf, we, the dwellers in Christian lands, are to-day responsible.

This is the burning, controlling thought of the genuine foreign missionary spirit. No wonder it has sent, and is sending, hundreds of devoted men and women away from the thousands, however needy, of lands nominally Christian, to the more needy millions of lands positively heathen. No wonder that gifts and prayers from those who cannot personally go pour themselves out in lavish measure from tens of thousands of grateful hearts. The wonder is that the number of messengers, gifts, and prayers are not all multiplied a hundredfold, with a fervour of consecration a hundred times more intense.

#### FOREIGN MISSIONS HELPING HOME.

This very statement of what the distinctively foreign missionary spirit is, indicates how vitally it enters into every department of Christian work at home. Since there are multitudes, as already suggested, who are neces-

sarily prevented from becoming personal messengers, who may nevertheless be as completely filled with the same burning zeal as those who go, this flame of burning zeal must express itself in every conceivable form of Christian activity for the salvation of every man, woman, and child accessible all around us, at our own doors.

There is no form of human need at home which would not be thoroughly supplied simply as a supplementary “twelve baskets full” to the well-equipped, resolute endeavour first of all to feed the hungering millions of heathen lands.

Let the Lord's people, filled with their Lord's compassionate spirit, heartily unite in the determined purpose, as the primary obligation in obedience to their Lord's “marching orders,” to carry the message as rapidly as possible to those who are farthest from the light and deepest in the degradation, and the whole Christian world would be flooded with celestial glory; the power of the Divine Spirit would come down in amplest measure. The masses of men here at home, whom, as we sometimes lament, we now fail to reach, would themselves spring forward eager both to receive and to communicate the heavenly gift, while at the same time the millions of the heathen world would begin to hasten from every direction to welcome the swiftly approaching messengers.

If there be any one instrumentality which the representatives of the home missionary work in its various departments should press upon their home constituency as most vital for the immediate urgency of the home work, it is an entire personal surrender of every Christian heart to the distinctive, unselfish, self-sacrificing purpose of contributing every energy of mind and body to the proclaiming of Christ by ten thousand heralds running to meet the immediate urgency of the perishing millions of unevangelised lands. . . .

The hour has now come when these two interests,

#### HOME AND FOREIGN MISSIONS,

must move on not only simultaneously—each pressing forward in its own distinctive purpose and each encouraging and supporting the other—but also with redoubled earnestness and zeal, with a largely increased force, and with a united front, determined on a common victory. It is the hour for a far broader and more thorough missionary movement as related to the whole world and to the responsibility of the present generation than has hitherto been known in the history of the Church. . . .

Recognising our one necessity, the salvation of a lost, perishing world, our one deliverance, the crucified and risen Christ, our one commission, the Gospel of reconciliation by us received to be communicated to all, our one responsibility, personally to bear the good tidings to the utmost of our ability to the ends of the earth, and our one opportunity, the present earthly life, we bow our heads to receive our one anointing, “the baptism of fire and of the Holy Ghost.”—From “*The Missionary Herald*,” Boston.





*From Photograph by]*

*[Messrs. Ralston & Sons, Glasgow.*

REV. A. N. SOMERVILLE, D.D.

*"Let me say that our faith should lay account with a blessing coming to whole regions and kingdoms in response to the prayers of even one individual. . . . ."*

*"If we find that individuals are employed to change the face of continents by exploration or personal effort, why may not individuals equally prevail when they, by prayer, lay hold of the arm of the Almighty?"—REV. A. N. SOMERVILLE, D.D.*

## Practical Suggestions as to the Future.

By Rev. A. N. SOMERVILLE, D.D.

(Moderator of the General Assembly of the Free Church of Scotland.)

**I**N offering some practical suggestions, I must not be supposed to overlook the urgent claims of our countrymen at home, even of their temporal necessities. But my present theme is the foreign field. I am not here to counsel infringement on plans of effort that our Missionary Committees have been employing, my remarks must be of a general nature.

1. *Soul*.—One question I have to put is—Are we really willing to face the enterprise which CHRIST sets before us? Much depends on what I may call *soul* for this object. By that I mean the possession of an overmastering sense of obligation to fulfil CHRIST's commission, confidence in the LORD's promised presence in the discharge of it, an invincible assurance that the preaching of the Cross is the one instrumentality for the conversion of men, reliance on His providence to open doors of entrance into kingdoms, and more than all, a burning love to CHRIST Himself, an unfaltering enthusiasm for the salvation of men, an inflexible determination to persevere, conquer, or die.

2. *Prayer*.—In regard to the world's evangelisation, enough cannot be said of the importance of *prayer*. The greatest, the most responsible, the busiest, and most successful servants that CHRIST ever had divide their functions into two departments. "We will give ourselves continually to prayer and to the ministry of the word." What would be thought of dividing the twelve hours of our day by giving six hours to prayer for the Gospel, and six to the ministry of the word? Had all CHRIST's servants acted thus, could any one estimate how mighty the results on the world would be to-day?

What should be the tenor of our prayers? If the promises of GOD may be regarded as moulds, our prayers should be like liquid metal poured into them, in dimension corresponding with the capacity of the mould, and taking on all the lines, grooves and figuring of the interior.

If, then, we find such promises as these, "The earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD as the waters cover the sea," a promise twice given in Scripture, and which has many corresponding with it, our prayers should be commensurate with the promise. We are not to pass by moulds, even of extremely limited capacity, but by all means let us match the *great* promises of GOD with great prayers. Doubtless this is pleasing to GOD. In what manner GOD may see fit to fulfil His promises is quite another consideration. But would it not be well could we train ourselves to take up all the countries of the world in detail, and make mention of them systematically before GOD? There are persons who have attempted to do this every day of their lives, while others divide the world into portions, and take these up on successive days. I hope I may not offend any hearers if I venture to recommend the use of a prayer-book, which I have found of service, and which can be had from the shelves of Messrs. Keith Johnston and Co.

I mean a pocket atlas, which should be spread out like Hezekiah's letter before the LORD, and be gone over carefully from day to day, and from year to year, so that every kingdom, capital, island, and ocean should be individually remembered. If this were done on an extensive scale among Christians, blessed issues would ensue.

Let me say that our faith should lay account with a blessing coming to whole regions and kingdoms in response to the prayers of even one individual. Moses, when he prayed for himself to be permitted to cross the Jordan, was refused; yet, when he fell down before the LORD on Sinai's solitary top, forty days and forty nights, in intercession for two millions of guilty people, to avert judgment from them, GOD, as he tells us, hearkened unto him.

If we find that individuals are employed to change the face of continents by exploration or personal effort, why may not individuals equally prevail when they, by prayer, lay hold of the arm of the Almighty?

The answer to your prayers may come by GOD's sending you as evangelists or settlers to the very lands for which you have prayed; or by enabling you to write a volume which may stir the missionary activity of hundreds, or to prepare hymns that may be sung in every land and tongue. GOD may enable you, by your addresses as ministers, professors, and laymen, to rouse congregations and entire synods to their duty to the heathen, as well as to call forth the Christian enthusiasm of young men in our colleges and universities; and mothers in Israel, like Hannah, Lois, and Eunice, may, through prayer, be the means of sending forth a Carey, a Henry Martyn, a Duff, a William Burns, a Stanley Smith, or a Studd. I believe that the Day will declare that solitary individuals have, simply by their prayers, prevailed to introduce the Gospel into vast and populous dominions.

The Ancient Jewish Church was not directly evangelistic; yet, like David, who prepared the materials for the temple which another was to build, the Jewish Church provided an immense store of intercessions which became available a thousand years afterwards. If you search the Book of Psalms you will find that upwards of forty of them contain prayers for, or references to, the spreading of the Gospel among the nations. These prayers were answered when the hour for the reconciling of the world arrived. The Gentiles can never discharge their obligation to the Jewish Church for its prayers in their behalf, in these sacred songs.

And now, carrying out a kindred idea, let me say that during these nineteen hundred years since our era began, prayers, like metallic conductors, have been continually laid down, along which, in GOD's good time, answers, like heaven's electric force, will pass with an energy intensified in proportion as the answer is delayed.

These prayers will bring about a result of overwhelming grandeur, when all the countless requests, without

exception, which have been formulated during the past ages, in the cry, "Thy Kingdom come," will be answered in the fulfilment of the promise, "All nations whom Thou hast made shall come and worship before Thee, O LORD; and shall glorify Thy name. For Thou art great, and doest wondrous things: *Thou art God alone*" (Ps. lxxxvi. 9, 10).

3. *Action*.—But prayer must be associated with *action*. In view of the seemingly insoluble problem how the multitudinous populations of the world are to be reached with the Gospel, and our readiness to faint at the thought of the impracticability of the effort, I would venture to ask—Was the condition of mankind, let us say, such as it is at this moment, actually present to the eye of CHRIST when He gave the imperative commission—"Go and make disciples of all nations"? Or, on the other hand, are we to suppose that the commission was only temporary, and that now, with 1,000 millions to-day still waiting to be evangelised, He would say to us—The business is too weighty, the commission is accordingly suspended and no longer in force? For my part, I cannot bring myself to believe that any change has taken place on the commission or on the obligation to fulfil it. In that case I must put myself in the position of those originally addressed by the LORD JESUS, and recognise that the command is binding on me in common with others to lay out my life in the execution of it. This consideration must sustain me in the face of all incredulity and of the ridicule that may be launched against me. It may not be ours to convert the world, but our Commander's orders are explicit, to carry the glad tidings to every soul.

May it not be, that instead of the commission waning in its terms, it is only now, when the world teems with 1,440 millions of sinners, that the four "Alls" of CHRIST'S majestic utterance are starting into their full significance and brilliancy, like the four angular stars in the constellation of the Southern Cross?—

All power is given unto Me.

All nations go ye and disciple.

All My commandments teach them to observe.

All the days till the end of the world I am with you.

\* \* \* \* \*

From the simultaneous stir in many minds, on both sides of the Atlantic, about the evangelisation of the world, we may almost anticipate that an era of universal missionary activity is upon us. Should the Spirit of the LORD come mightily on His Church, it is quite conceivable that a rush of an impetuous tide may suddenly take place. This is the age of great surprises. In what direction, and in what channels the flood of blessing may take its course, whether in the quickening of churches, in the increase of organisations, in the proffer of service for the foreign field, or in an unusual resolve of individuals to consecrate their substance to the LORD, we cannot tell. But would it not be wise to be prepared, at once, to hasten on such a consummation by expectation and prayer, and to be ready to take advantage to the utmost of the surging blessing when it comes?

Let fathers and mothers, sons and daughters, ministers, elders, and students, and Christians of every rank and in all positions, remember that no service rendered to the LORD shall be overlooked or unrequited. Abraham

left country, kindred, possessions, and home. What was the recompense? For one family that he left, earth's innumerable families were made over to him. "In thee shall all the families of the earth be blessed." And again, when long afterwards, at GOD'S bidding, he surrendered his one and only son on Mount Moriah, what was his reward? For one son that he gave up, GOD assured him of a progeny multitudinous and brilliant as the stars of heaven, and countless and indestructible as the sands upon the sea-shore. So shall it be with any of us who are willing to sacrifice anything for CHRIST, for has He not Himself said, "Verily I say unto you, there is no man that has left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands for My sake and the Gospel's, but he shall receive an hundred-fold, now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, and possessions, and in the world to come, eternal life."

And now, once again, let me recall to you that the century is hastening to its close. Do we not see, looking forth from behind the deepening shadows of this closing diet of Assembly, Time, swift-winged, with his keen eye, holding towards us in his hand the great sand-glass of the century? Mutely he points to the lower bulb of the glass so nearly filled, and then motions us to look at the rapidly diminishing grains in the upper bulb. Shall we allow these last sands to cease to run without an effort to utilise the fourteen years that remain as we have not hitherto done? It is plain that there is not one day to be lost—not one day! Let all our Committees, Presbyteries, Synods, Churches, and the masses of the Christian people, awake at once, and call on one another to speed to the work.

Much may be done ere the century close. In our own time have we not seen the great wall of religious intolerance that had stood for centuries, and which shut off Spain from the Gospel, even as her Pyrenees separate her from the rest of Europe, fall in one day to the ground? Have we not seen a similar wall enclosing Italy fall also in one day to the earth? Has not the massive wall of Japanese opposition suddenly come down? Did not one night serve to take out two and a half millions of Israelites from Egyptian bondage? Did not one night suffice to bring about ancient Babylon's fall, and set the captives free? And has not the Scripture said that the mighty Apocalyptic Babylon shall be brought down in "one day"? nay, as if this were not enough, has not it thrice declared that in one hour it shall fall? Fourteen years! What may not be accomplished in fourteen years? From the dark hour of the death of George Wishart—burned at the stake at St. Andrews—till 1560 when the first General Assembly was held in this city, and Protestant truth prevailed over Scotland, was just fourteen years. Shall not then the entire churches of Scotland, and all that will associate with them, fixing their eyes on the LORD'S promised inheritance, say, like Caleb when he stilled the agitated people in the wilderness, "LET US GO UP AT ONCE AND POSSESS IT, FOR WE ARE WELL ABLE TO OVERCOME IT."

*From addresses delivered at the opening and closing of the General Assembly of the Free Church of Scotland.*

## Woman's Work

IN THE

### Great Harvest Field.

---

*We, happy Englishwomen, who can read, write, enjoy countless different studies—we are debtors to every woman who cannot! There are thousands of women as intelligent as we are, who are only ignorant because they have not had our privileges; we are deeply in debt to them. We women who are free, who are placed in the social position for which GOD designed us, who are honoured and cared for and loved—we are debtors to every Zenana captive, debtors to all who have been refused women's real "rights," debtors to all secluded, degraded, down-trodden women. Ah! to how many millions, then, are we debtors? And we women who have comforts and alleviations in sickness, who can command (as the poorest in our land can) generous and skilled surgical and medical aid—we are debtors to all who suffer unrelieved, who groan unheeded, who die unpitied. We who take dear little ones in our arms, and know the luxury of the clinging love of a child—we are debtors to every woman who has had her innocent playful child snatched away from her to satisfy the requirements of a vile marriage law. We who, in our own persons, or in the cases of honoured and beloved mothers, have had to thank GOD many times for experience of the universal tenderness and kindness shown in a Christian land to widows—we are debtors to every Hindu widow in her degraded miserable life; we owe her a debt which we can only measure by the sacredness of our own or our loved one's sorrow, and the depth of the "comfort wherewith we ourselves have been comforted of GOD." \* \* \**

*May CHRIST, the King of glory, touch by His mighty power the heart of each one of His favoured daughters in Christian lands, that the debtors may all unite in one holy effort of prayer and giving and going, that the debt to His daughters in India [Africa, China, and other lands], may be lovingly and ungrudgingly paid, and thus His kingdom be advanced and His coming hastened!*

*"And the King's servants said unto the King, Behold Thy servants are ready to do whatsoever the LORD the King shall appoint."—MISS S. S. HEWLETT.*



## Woman's Work for Woman.

THE first edition of this book contained little directly addressed to women concerning the claims of their heathen sisters upon them. The examples of missionary consecration specially referred to were the examples of young men, and, therefore, more immediately appealed to young men; but it would be obvious that all relating to the evangelisation of the world, concerned men and women alike.

Happily, it would be easy to point to noble bands of devoted women, who, like their missionary brethren, have, on the same errand of mercy, left homes of comfort and wealth, and gone forth at their own expense to tell among the nations the unsearchable riches of CHRIST.

One of the most remarkable and most delightful signs of deepening interest in the condition of women in heathen lands, is the eager desire of so many Christian women to devote their lives to work in the foreign mission-field, and it is cause for profound thankfulness that so many of those who have commanding influence in the Young Women's Christian Associations (now, thank God, so rapidly multiplying) are so deeply imbued with the missionary spirit. It is almost invidious to single out a few names when so many might be given, but all will rejoice in the very valuable service rendered to the cause of Missions, in the pages of their respective periodicals, by Mrs. Menzies, the Editor of "Our Own Gazette" (which has attained such an amazing circulation in a few years); and by Mrs. Bannister, the Editor of the "Y.W.C.A. Monthly Journal" (which only needs to be widely known to be widely valued). From the second number of the latter publication we give two extracts, one from the Editor, Mrs. Bannister, the other from Lady Kinnaid.

To the burning words of these writers we gladly add the no less earnest appeals of Miss Wilder, of New York; of Miss Adeline Braithwaite; of the late Miss Frances Ridley Havergal; and of Miss Hewlett, the Author of "Daughters of the King."

The words of these several lady writers form together an appeal to their Christian sisters of well-nigh irresistible power.

It is not too much to say that their words are seeds, the fruit of which will be found after many days in the transformation of many heathen women's hearts, now dark and crushed and sorrowful, into hearts in which the peace of God shall dwell, and the joy and gladness of His salvation be blessedly experienced.

## A Missionary Spirit.

By Mrs. BANNISTER.

A MISSIONARY spirit! What is this but a CHRIST-spirit—the pure flame of His love to souls burning brightly enough in our hearts to make us willing first, then longing, to go anywhere, and to suffer any privations, in order to seek and find the lost on the distant mountains and trackless deserts of the whole earth.

A soul drawn so near to His soul that it pours itself out on the altar of sacrifice, because it cannot *help* it—a will so united to His that the moment it hears those Divine accents, "Father, I will that *they also* be with Me where I am," immediately responds, "Here am I, send me," and has no higher joy, no deeper content, no stronger aim, than to "go" at His bidding.

But we must remember that all are not called to go, and that those who stay are as absolutely needed in the missionary cause as those who are sent into the field. We are not all *asked* to respond, "Here am I, send me," to

the call for more labourers, but nevertheless not one of us is free from the blood of the souls of those countless millions, unless we are doing *all we can*, and *what He bids us*, to help on the sending forth of those who are free.

First, we are responsible to *care* about it, because He cares. Next we are responsible to give what help we can in money, and in time and influence.

We are responsible, every one of us, to do what lies in our power in *training* our Prayer Union Members who may have come to the point of willingness to go. It is comparatively easy to urge CHRIST'S claim upon them, and stir them up to a full surrender of themselves; but it is much more difficult, and requires much more self-sacrifice and patience, to *train* them at home patiently and unceasingly, till they shall have *some fitness* for the work abroad. We can make them home missionaries first, ever keeping before them the ultimate goal, and the

crowning joy, of being counted worthy, *when* the way is opened, to tell of JESUS where His Name has never yet been heard. We can impress upon them that a *true* call will show itself by unflagging interest in, and sympathy with, those who are already in the field, both by prayer and practical help. They could write to their own friends, and seek to awaken an interest and sense of responsibility in them. They could take their place as actually under the banner of the Cross as separated ones "to the work" *now*, as when setting sail in the future, if He wills, from their English shores. They could begin *now* the voluntary self-denial, which will be compulsory then, and consider that their all *belongs* to GOD now, as fully as it will then.

But, you say, there are many of our Prayer Union Members who have never yet been led to see that GOD has need of them in His service, just where they are, to begin with. This is true; but does not the solemn responsibility for this state of things lie with us as Secretaries and Workers? Is not shame and confusion

of face our portion when we look into the faces of many dear girls who have never been led to the point of saying, in earnest self-surrender, "What wilt Thou have me to do?" and of waiting for the answer? But do not fear that bringing the pressing claims of Foreign Mission work before such will be premature. Who can tell but that in pressing upon them the awful needs of these millions of immortal souls who do not *know* the glad tidings of salvation, and in telling them that JESUS is waiting to come for His Church, till the sound reaches to the uttermost parts of the earth, they may begin to feel their responsibility, and begin to realise the *wonderful* privilege which is offered to them of sharing in His own joy of harvest, whether at home or abroad.

"And other sheep I have, who are not of this fold, them also must I bring, that they may be one flock and one shepherd." "Go ye therefore, and preach the gospel to every creature. And lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world." Yea, LORD!—Y.W.C.A. *Monthly Journal*.

## The Condition of the Heathen World.

A LETTER FROM LADY KINNAIRD.

MY DEAR FRIENDS,—There is a subject which I desire, in a very special manner, to bring before you, and that is the condition of the heathen world, and their claims upon us. I ground this appeal to your sympathy and co-operation on the last command of our SAVIOUR, "Go ye into ALL THE WORLD and preach the Gospel to EVERY CREATURE." Is it sufficient to preach it to the wanderers at home? Were it so, would His command have been couched in such terms? Assuredly not; and can it be right to reverse the angels' song as given in Luke ii. 14, and to limit its meaning to peace in those lands where the Word of GOD is already published. Just conceive what would have been the force of such a limitation. It would have been to proclaim the message to Jews at home or scattered abroad, and to leave our islands and the lands of the Gentiles to the dominion of the god of this world. A thousand times no! therefore, I reply, to the contention that, with so many home heathen, our LORD'S command must be now put aside as unsuitable for us. Are you aware that hitherto the progress of Missions has not been equal to the increase of the population of the globe, so that the number of heathen life in darkness is *comparatively greater* than it was a century ago? What a terrible fact! I, for one, most earnestly believe that the greater the number of the missionaries we send and sustain abroad, the greater will be the actual number of workers at home. The LORD emptied Himself of His inherited glory and visited our dark world that He might exhibit the Father's love, and laid down His life to obtain what we care so little to see realised. What terrible ingratitude! No wonder that we make infidels by our lukewarmness, and that the heathen sometimes say, "Why did you not tell us this before?" O my friends, why not? Do we believe that GOD is true, and that His Word will try all our actions? He condescends to use us as His messengers and fellow-workers, and if we cannot each literally say, "Here am I, send me," we can do it practically by combining to send all who

are free to go. I well know that the claims of parents and friends may oblige us to stay at home, but none can be released from the duty of co-operation with those who go, which can be given in ways too numerous for me to mention. What I thirst for is to see an earnest missionary spirit kindling like a fire in the midst of our Y.W.C.A., in every country town and district of the United Kingdom. Let this Jubilee year be ever memorable in our annals as witnessing the commencement of such fiery zeal as shall not be quenched till we witness efforts put forth, in some measure commensurate with our privileges and our opportunities.

If we realise the word ETERNITY, and estimate the sum of all *earthly* happiness, and put it in one scale, while in the other we place the capacity for weal or woe of only one human soul, the latter will immeasurably outweigh the former. Our LORD'S stupendous love measured by such a standard is capable of being understood in some degree, but the coldness and indifference of His blood-bought children is simply incomprehensible. O my friends, let us compare our coldness with His love, and cry mightily to GOD to be filled with the Spirit whom the LORD has sent to supply His place during His absence, and each do something more to deserve the words of welcome on His return: "Well done, good and faithful servant. . . . enter thou into the joy of thy LORD."—Believe me, your sincere friend and fellow-worker,

MARY J. KINNAIRD, *President, London Young Women's Christian Association.*

We cordially concur in the earnest appeal of our London President, Lady Kinnaird, and trust our Secretaries will respond with whole-hearted zeal.

M. M. GORDON, *President for Scotland,*

G. HATT NOBLE, *President for Ireland.*

—Y.W.C.A. *Monthly Journal*, March, 1887.

## One Sphere, One Object, One Question.

By Miss S. S. HEWLETT,

Of St. Catherine's Hospital, Amritsar, Punjab; Missionary of the Church of England Zenana Missionary Society.

"I am DEBTOR . . . I am READY."

TO the true and loyal servant of the King of kings, there is but one sphere of work, and that is the whole world; there is but one object, and that is the glory of his LORD and Master; there is but one question, and that is,—“LORD, what wilt *Thou* have me to do?” He knows that the Gospel is “the power of GOD unto salvation to every one that believeth;” and he knows that “faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the Word of GOD;” and the *much* need for the proclamation of the truths of the Gospel in one country does not paralyse his efforts in countries where there is *more* need, but rather quickens him to redouble those efforts, and to give or to labour not only to his power, but even beyond his power, lest, through his negligence or apathy, or want of earnest endeavour, any should remain in darkness whom he might have brought into light. His ideas are not bounded by a small island, for he has heard the Master's own words, “The field is the world;” and if, to assist in reaching to the furthest limits of the field, he finds he has to give money, houses, lands, father or mother, sons or daughters, or even his own life, he is able to say with the great Apostle, “I am *debtor*. . . . I am *ready*!”

Debtor! we are all debtors. We, happy English women, who can read, write, enjoy countless different studies—we are debtors to every woman who cannot! There are thousands of women as intelligent as we are, who are only ignorant because they have not had our privileges; we are deeply in debt to them. We women who are free, who are placed in the social position for which GOD designed us, who are honoured and cared for and loved—we are debtors to every Zenana captive, debtors to all who have been refused women's real “rights,” debtors to all secluded, degraded, down-trodden women. Ah! to how many millions, then, are we debtors? And we women who have comforts and alleviations in sickness, who can command (as the poorest in our land can) generous and skilled surgical and medical aid—we are debtors to all who suffer unrelieved, who groan unheeded, who die unpitied. We who take dear little ones in our arms, and know the *luxury* of the clinging love of a

child—we are debtors to every woman who has had her innocent playful child snatched away from her to satisfy the requirements of a vile marriage law. We, who in our own persons, or in the cases of honoured and beloved mothers, have had to thank GOD many times for experience of the universal tenderness and kindness shown in a Christian land to widows, are debtors to every Hindu widow in her degraded miserable life; we owe her a debt which we can only measure by the sacredness of our own or our loved one's sorrow, and the depth of the “comfort wherewith we ourselves have been comforted of GOD.”

Shall debtors dare to say that there is no need to pay? It is true we have of ourselves “nothing to pay,” but He who has opened our eyes to the enormity of the debt has put into our hands the wherewithal to meet it. His grace is sufficient, His name is all powerful, His presence is promised. Freely we have received, let us freely give.

We shall never think there is no success if we honestly look at *ourselves*! Every person living in the liberty of the children of GOD, and in the enjoyment of all the innumerable blessings of the Gospel of His grace, is himself a monument of mercy, and a proof that the worst of sinners may be forgiven and saved. Let us look on the history of our own land, or the history of our own hearts and lives, and say—“That which has made us what we are, as a nation, as individuals, must be omnipotent; while this grace is in the world, we need never despair of the grandest success.

May CHRIST, the King of glory, touch by His mighty power the heart of *each one* of His favoured daughters in Christian lands, that the debtors may all unite in one holy effort of prayer and giving and going, that the debt to His daughters in India may be lovingly and ungrudgingly paid, and thus His kingdom be advanced and His coming hastened!

“And the King's servants said unto the King, Behold Thy servants are *ready* to do whatsoever the LORD the King shall appoint.”—“*Daughters of the King.*”

## Shall I Go?

THOUGHTS FOR GIRLS BY ONE OF THEM. [Miss WILDER, of New York.]

“Go ye into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature.”—Mark xvi. 15.

“And the Angel answered and said unto the women . . . go quickly and tell His disciples that He is risen from the dead.”—Matt. xxviii. 7.

“And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on Him for the saying of the woman.”—John iv. 39.

THE Bible teaches women's duty and privilege in Christian work. The Old Testament records signal services rendered by women, nor does it close without a prophetic glance at the future enlargement of their work. “Your sons and your daughters shall prophesy.... Upon the handmaids in those days will I pour

out my Spirit.”—Joel ii. Add to this the words of CHRIST, and women's Christian privileges and responsibilities cannot be doubted. But what is our great work as women of this nineteenth century?

Our SAVIOUR has died. The door of heaven is open to every poor sinner. “Whosoever shall call upon the

name of the LORD shall be saved." Yet millions of women know not this wonderful truth—and why not? Christian women have not told them.

In the selection of His disciples our SAVIOUR makes prominent a single requisite. And JESUS said unto them, "Come ye after Me, and I will make you to become fishers of men, and *straightway they forsook their nets and followed Him.*" Prompt obedience was repeatedly the condition of signal blessings.

The most vital questions for every Christian woman to-day are,

#### WHAT WOULD HE HAVE ME DO? AM I DOING IT?

As to the first, we have a distinct answer in the first chapter of Acts. At the Ascension, as the group of disciples gathered around JESUS, with longings inexpressible, they must have desired to show their love to Him. The SAVIOUR knows it, and in the solemn moment of parting He confides His one great desire to those whom He deems worthy to fulfil the sacred trust. "Ye shall be witnesses unto Me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth." Before the clouds received Him out of their sight His last words were, "*uttermost part of the earth.*" What greater legacy could He have left? Such a trust shows His confidence in our love and faithfulness. "Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these, ye have done it unto Me." As these first missionaries walked back to Jerusalem, did they discuss what constitutes a call? Is each one of us included? or, Where is the money to come from? Ah no, these hearts were intent on their Master's orders. Obedience was simply a question of supreme love to JESUS. When Garibaldi had been defeated at Rome, he issued his immortal appeal: "Soldiers, I have nothing to offer you but cold, and hunger, and rags, and hardship. Let him who loves his country follow me." Thousands of the youths of Italy sprang to their feet. Girls, if we see our work laid upon us with all the emphasis of a SAVIOUR'S last wish; if we are honestly asking, Shall I carry the message of salvation to heathen women? let the answer be prompted by pure love and gratitude to JESUS. He knew us when He gave love as our motive for work. Nothing short of it will keep us faithful and strong. Do you say,

#### I WANT THE ASSURANCE THAT I AM PERSONALLY CALLED?

"Let him that heareth say, come." Thank GOD, this means me, just as truly as "Whosoever will, let him come." Our Government in dire extremity calls for recruits between the ages of 25 and 50. What would you say of one who, refusing to go, would give the excuse that he had not received a *personal* call? Living face to face with the fact that 800,000,000 are without a knowledge of CHRIST, can we ask, Have I a call to tell them of JESUS? What mean the cries from desolate heathen homes, from hundreds of children carrying deep gashes and brands made on the tender flesh to bring out an evil spirit, or the still deeper heart-burnings which come with every added year of life? What means the mute appeal from India's twenty-one million widows, 1,500,000 under 24, and 10,000 under 10 years of age? Girls, is there not here a personal call to "carry good tidings, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound"?

#### BUT I HAVE NOT A MISSIONARY SPIRIT.

GOD forbid that we should undertake this work without the true spirit. Let us not lower our standard, but re-

member that "the preparation of the heart is from the LORD." JESUS emphasised the essential requirement, and "commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the FATHER." Of the disciples it is written, "These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication with the *women and Mary the mother of Jesus* and with His brethren."—Acts i. 14. "Thus saith the LORD GOD: I will yet for this be inquired of by the house of Israel to do it for them." We who are young and tremble in presence of soul-work can rest on Zech. iv. 6. How earnestly we would seek the missionary spirit, if we remembered that it is our badge of discipleship. "If ye love Me, keep My commandments." "Ye are My friends, if ye do what I command you." Do you say,

#### I FEAR I HAVE NOT ALL THE QUALIFICATIONS NEEDFUL?

1 Cor. i. 18-31 mentions five things which GOD uses. The weak, foolish, base, and despised things, and things that are not. Why? That no one may glory in his own strength, wisdom, or power. Moses made excuses until he learned it was not the rod, not Moses, but the LORD, was the deliverer. Samson with his jawbone of an ass, Gideon with his armament of empty pitchers, David with his sling, Shamgar with his oxgoad, Elisha with his staff, Dorcas with her needle, and Mary with her alabaster box of ointment, are each a standing rebuke to every faint-hearted Christian. Our only fear need be that we are not offering to GOD the *very best* we have.

One who has been a missionary a quarter of a century sends us girls this message: "If you have given yourselves a living sacrifice unto GOD, fear not the foreign field." "Go ye *therefore*, because all power is given unto Me." Do you say,

#### I CAN WORK AT HOME?

We certainly would not be missionary candidates if not Christian workers. But consider, "The good is a great enemy of the best." Are we working for souls entirely dependent on us for a knowledge of CHRIST? Could not we do more for our college, our literary circle, our sewing school, our church, or our home, by enlisting it to support us with its contributions and prayers, and by sending back letters and thus bringing it into closer sympathy with CHRIST and His work?

Pastor Harms, instead of getting men from the learned universities, urged upon his own people—farmers, artisans, and mechanics—the duty of carrying the Gospel to Africa. A ship was built for the purpose, and the first band of missionaries reached Zululand in 1854. During the following seventeen years Pastor Harms' parish in Hanover enjoyed one uninterrupted revival in which 10,000 souls were hopefully converted. As to

#### TIES OF FRIENDSHIP,

Let us prayerfully read Matt. x. 37. As co-partners in the work of redeeming our world to CHRIST we are to know the "fellowship of His sufferings." Oh, to rise to the holy enthusiasm born of a desire to have the sufferings of CHRIST abound in us. Paul viewed souls from the standpoint of the cross, and so exclaims, "Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of CHRIST in my flesh for His body's sake, which is the church." We need this enthusiasm. We need the power of the HOLY SPIRIT to make us realise the value of one immortal soul. We need Him to open our eyes and hearts to the fact that 180c

years have passed since the command to disciple all nations was given, and three-fourths of our race are still without hope, without CHRIST, without GOD in the world. We need His help to realise our relation to the world's redemption; to the fact that while the church has been gaining some 3,000,000 converts from heathendom, the natural increase of heathen has been 200,000,000!

Praise GOD; His SPIRIT is carrying home these facts and leading many to say, "Here am I, send me."

Since Oct. 1st, 2,106 students have declared themselves willing and desirous, GOD permitting, to be foreign missionaries.

What response are we girls making to our King's message? Do we realise that if we are CHRIST'S we walk on sacred ground? We are a part of the Almighty arm uniting earth to heaven, the sinner to the Saviour. Had nature's forces been commissioned to conquer the World for CHRIST we cannot doubt the response, for when the Master said: "Let there be light," there was light. Were the opportunity granted angels, the angelic quarter would be the most deserted spot in heaven. No; the redeemed of the LORD are His chosen instruments. "It pleased GOD by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe," and it pleased Him to make woman the first herald of resurrection news. Our Saviour has not left us in doubt as to what He would have us do.

#### ARE WE DOING IT?

Estimating the heathen population at 850,000,000, at least 425,000,000 are women and girls. According to statistics of 1884-1885, the living communicants in the churches of all Christendom number 28,736,647. Fourteen millions, less than one-half of this total, will not be too large an estimate for female communicants. We 14,000,000 Christian women ought to carry the Gospel to 425 million heathen women.

The 886 missionaries now supported by the Women's Boards of England and America give us only *one* missionary to 15,801 female communicants. If equally distributed, these missionaries would each have a parish of 479,683 souls, *i.e.*, we are providing but a single missionary to over 400,000 heathen women and girls.

In the annual reports of these societies no fact is more impressive and ominous than the inadequate supply of workers. One society has been looking for more than a year for a lady physician; another reports but a single new worker sent during the year. During our late war 500,000 lives were sacrificed to save the Union; to save the heathen world the whole church of CHRIST is not giving 7,000 men and women. Christian mothers, will you not give us up in such a crisis? Instead of sending

us to a studio or a conservatory, will you not support us in Zenanas, that we may gather jewels, even the King's daughters, from the ends of the earth?

Do we not need more united effort in this work of reaching 425,000,000 women and girls? Would we not do it faster if English and American girls exchange thoughts on the subject; if, as has been suggested, we hold a missionary convention at least once every year; if those of us who are in schools and colleges petition for a new study—that of missions; and above all, if each one of us seeks a baptism of the HOLY SPIRIT, even the power to lead souls to JESUS? Shall we have the Sabbath sunset hour as our special time of prayer for guidance and power to fulfil our Saviour's last command?

Several girls in one of our largest seminaries have banded together as a Missionary Association; they sign a statement declaring themselves willing and desirous to go wherever GOD shall call them. Though no more of a pledge than what every Christian should be willing to make, it has in this case proved as a special committal to Foreign Missionary work. Monthly meetings of prayer are held by the members. At these the oneness of aim inspires the earnest petition that GOD will prepare and then lead each into missionary work. Dating from 1879, this society has over eighty members and some fifteen representatives in foreign lands.

From the Statistical Tables of the Women's Boards of American Societies we find that for 1885 the average increase of income for each auxiliary is 1 dollar 34 cents.

One dollar and thirty-four cents! and this while heathen are dying at the rate of 100,000 a day! This is our advance under the banner of JESUS. What is the advance in Satan's host? Careful statistics tell us that there are some 200 millions more heathen in the world to-day than when Carey went to India. With these facts must be remembered also another: The majority of church communicants are doing nothing. The Ladies' Association of Scotland is not alone in lamenting that two-thirds of the parishes are recorded as non-contributing to its funds. Where is the church in England or America in which one-third of the ladies are obeying CHRIST'S command?

If but ten million out of our 14,000,000 female communicants would so work as that during the next fourteen years each would reach one hundred souls, the whole unevangelised world would hear of CHRIST before 1900.

In answering the question, *Shall I Go?* let us remember, dear girls, that failure to realise or acknowledge responsibility does not diminish it—that woman was made the first herald of resurrection news. Above all, let us remember the words of the LORD JESUS, how He said—*"Whoever shall do the will of God, the same is My brother and My sister and mother."*

### To-Day?

WILL you not offer yourself to-day  
To the service of the King?  
Yourself redeemed by the Saviour's blood  
To the feet of the Saviour bring?

Will you not offer yourself to-day  
While your body and soul are strong?  
You know not that God will spare your life,  
And He may not spare it long.

Will you not offer yourself to-day  
While it *costs* you something to give?

A priceless gift may never be yours  
To offer again while you live.

Will you not offer yourself to-day  
While the Saviour needs your life?  
It may be that when you would join the ranks  
'Twill be the end of the strife.

Will you not offer yourself to-day,  
To-day while yet there is light?  
For when you would gladly give up all,  
It may be eternal night.—*India's Women.*

# "What Can I Do?"

By Miss A. BRAITHWAITE.

Thoughts not my own, nor deftly spun  
From loom of loving heart and busy brain;  
Thoughts lent to me from stores of other men,  
That I might test their worth and pass them on;  
Thoughts neither theirs nor mine, but gifts of God,  
That all the glory be to Him alone.

A Paper on "The Deepening of our Interest in Foreign Mission Work," read at the Y.W.C.A. Conference, Morley Halls, April 20th, 1887.

GOD'S first words of blessing to our race were: "Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it."

In a deeply spiritual sense we find the same law of growth and expansion in the blessing wherewith the ascending CHRIST blessed His Church: "Go ye into *all the world*, and preach the Gospel to *every creature*, . . . and make disciples of *all nations*."

As in the first, so in the second, the blessing is wrapped up in the command, and the command enfolded in the power and capacity for its fulfilment.

It is a matter of history that, just in proportion as the Church of GOD has laid hold on this power, and obeyed this law of her being, has she been healthy and vigorous; and it is just as we of the Y.W.C.A. rise to our glorious destiny of being "witnesses to JESUS unto the uttermost part of the earth" that our spiritual life will be invigorated—for our vitality depends on our extension.

BY SCATTERING ABROAD WE SHALL INCREASE AT HOME,

and we shall avoid the danger which threatens us from various quarters; that of rearing our members as spiritual invalids, fed upon the religious dainties of our multiplied meetings. Of late years we have heard a good deal of "extension," but has not this been within very narrow limits? and has it not practically meant the consolidation of our own branches, and the increase of home organisation? We want our service to have a wider outlook, and our aims to be more far-reaching. We want our hearts enlarged by the inflowing of the mighty tide of the SPIRIT of GOD, who "so loved the *world* (not merely our little corner of it) that He gave His only-begotten Son, that *whosoever* believeth in Him (whether they be Jew or Gentile, heathen or Mahomedan, black or white) should not perish, but have everlasting life."

\* \* \* \* \*

Are we in sympathy with GOD in this matter?

Have we, as an association, as *individuals*, faced the condition of a world lying in the wicked one? and are we prepared to face the fact that the blood of millions of souls will be required at our hands, if we have not been faithful to our trust?

Have we ever *taken time* to weigh our responsibilities? knowing that every fresh sight of JESUS, and each new experience of His love, adds to our debt "to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile?"

What are we doing to wipe off the disgrace which belongs to each of us, that our Christian (?) nation is cursing the earth with fire-arms, opium, and the deadly "fire-water," while the Church is doing so little to claim its

inhabitants as subjects of the Prince of Peace, and to satisfy its thirsting millions with the water of life?

We have in our hands the Word of the living GOD—that key which fits the complicated wards of human hearts, under whatever skin they beat, and which unlocks the awful mysteries of death and life—we dare not withhold it from our sisters in other lands.

What has made us so slow to hear the groaning of the prisoners, and to deliver those that are appointed to be slain? Can it be a certain unshaped dread of what too close a knowledge may involve of personal consecration? a secret fear that it might end in a call for us, or some of our choicest members, to *go*? Oh! away with the cowardly shrinking; such grudging to Him who poured out His soul unto death for us.

Do we realise that

THE CHIEF OBJECT FOR WHICH THE CHURCH EXISTS,

and the HOLY GHOST is given, is for the spread of CHRIST'S kingdom?

Are we convinced that the missionary cause is *divine*? and that it shall prevail? that "with us or without us, CHRIST will triumph"? Nay, that He is triumphing now: for the victory of the Gospel in heathen lands is the greatest fact of this eventful age.

Do we *believe* that "idolaters shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone?" and that "none other name under heaven is given among men," but the *Name of Jesus*, whereby they must be saved? If so, how far is our faith working by love in "pulling them out of the fire," in the power of that saving Name?

\* \* \* \* \*

If these questions are honestly faced and answered to GOD, I am sure each one of us will be convicted of indifference and ignorance in this matter. Let us humble ourselves, and cry mightily to Him, that in the power of the HOLY GHOST He would lay hold on us, and *make us care*, and press our responsibilities on our consciences, and interweave them with our personal religion, and give us to realize that this stupendous theme is not a field for the working of a lively imagination, or a sentimental interest, but of a *surrendered will and life*.

\* \* \* \* \*

In some sense, I suppose, we are all anxious to interest our members in this glorious work; but it is needless to say, that unless we are on fire ourselves, no sparks will fly to the prepared tinder of the young hearts around us; but when a divine enthusiasm in the missionary cause possesses us, it is sure to take shape in definite efforts to stir the zeal of others.



First, in our

#### BIBLE STUDY

we can do this. From the promise of blessing on "all the families of the earth" in Genesis, to the universal invitation to "whosoever will" in the Revelation, the missionary spirit breathes in prophecy and psalm, in gospel and epistle, in history and in precept, throughout the Word, for our Father's heart breathes through all. Let us search the Bible on this subject *with our members*, till we and they have drunk deeply of His Spirit, and are moved with His compassion towards the perishing multitudes, and are identified with His purposes of mercy.

Then let us resolutely fight the IGNORANCE that exists on the missionary subject, by opening up all sources of

#### INFORMATION

within our reach. Let us see to it that our libraries are stocked with that most inspiring and fascinating literature—the record of Gospel triumphs in foreign lands, and of missionary heroism. Let the study and circulation of missionary magazines be a part of our organisation. The thrilling interest of real life in the mission field so far transcends the passing intoxication of religious novels, that I believe the romances would be cast aside, if only this taste were cultivated, and *the food supplied*.

And we must trade with the information we get, and by our example teach our members to do the same. Any missionary news which has stirred your own soul, or revived your faith in the power of the Gospel message; which has prompted prayer, or stimulated praise, or put to shame your own lukewarmness—PASS IT ON. Do not wait till the working party evening (when it is quite the proper thing!), but while it is fresh PASS IT ON. Use it as an illustration at the Bible class, write it to a distant member, tell it in conversation; by lip or letter PASS IT ON. It is only a breath, but it will fan the smoking flax of your neighbour's zeal to a brighter flame, which shall again kindle other fires.

The Y.M.C.A. tried having

#### A MISSIONARY EVENING

once a month, which soon produced a missionary prayer-meeting, and several missionary volunteers. Could we not do the same? The missionary societies would gladly send us speakers; and supply us with magic-lantern slides, maps, and diagrams; or photographs and trophies from the mission field as illustrations.

Another plan has been tried for spreading information which we might imitate. A little band is formed, each member of which takes up some Mission, or part of the foreign mission field, thoroughly studying its details, so as to be prepared to give an account of it from time to time before the other members.

In these and other ways let us seek to make *every fact fruitful*, by sowing it as a seed in another's heart, and watering it with prayer.

Oh! that in our prayer meetings we were really sharing CHRIST's life of intercession. Surely it would be so *if we only knew* and sympathised with the difficulties and dangers of a missionary's life. We could not take up so coldly and vaguely the monthly subjects for prayer, for

"The Women of China," "The Women of India," etc., if our hearts were pressed under the weight of their awful need, and their degrading surroundings; the bitter persecutions, together with the strength of old habits and superstitions which so sorely tempt the native Christians.

We might do much towards making prayer more definite, and personal, and intelligent, by strengthening the links between our members and their foreign sisters, belonging to our Y.W.C.A. branches in Kaffraria, Syria, Egypt, Canada, Barbadoes, etc. Our Colonial and Missionary Department will gladly furnish information about any of these, and send interesting letters from our coloured sisters to be read by our girls. This would make it all more *real* to them.

When we have learnt to pray, our influence will be felt as a power in this work, and love will be very ingenious in finding methods for active co-operation, and for this GOD giveth wisdom liberally. Two well worn methods are working parties, and the collecting of money for different societies; but these are the more heartily taken up when they are for some personal need or tangible object, such as: payment for a child in a missionary school (from £6 to £16 a year according to locality\*); or for a Bible-woman (from £10 to £16 per annum); the support of a missionary; the training, or outfit, or passage-money of some member whom GOD has called to foreign service from our midst.

But with all these methods let us be careful not to formulate their work too much. Our responsibility is to *prepare* the way of the LORD in their hearts, that whenever He comes with some fresh call, the yielded lives may be ready to be claimed for any service. We have not to mould the grooves into which their work shall run, but to travail in birth till the Christ-life of prayer and sympathy, of ministry and self-sacrifice, be manifest in them.

In this divine enterprise *all* are wanted, and "those members which seem to be more feeble are necessary," for "the LORD hath need of them." The great question for each is

"LORD, WHAT WILT THOU HAVE ME TO DO?"

and we shall find in the doing of it the dignity and privilege of entering into the counsels of the Most High, and carrying out His will, whether it be in the faithful use of daily opportunities for the spread of His kingdom by prayer and influence and effort at home; or in active service in the foreign mission field.

With many of our members the answer will no doubt be the stirring of a holy ambition to go and minister the Word of life to the famished souls abroad, in the various ways, which are opening for them as teachers in schools and zenanas, nurses in mission hospitals, "helps" to lady missionaries, village work, and missions to Eurasians.

This blessed enthusiasm will need to be wisely directed, and we must expect a sifting: for not all who *wish* to become foreign missionaries are *called* of GOD. But if we have taught them faithfully to face in prayer for others the realities of danger and privation; the persecution, sickness, and loneliness; the strain on faith and patience, through years of loving labour with no visible result,

\* In the Government School at Secundra only £2 2s. is required with each child, as the Government supplies the rest of the cost. This school is connected with the C.M.S. At the L.M.S. schools in Travancore only £4 is needed for each child.

which mark the life of every true missionary : this will go far to check those feverish impulses towards distant service (its chief charm lying in the distance), and will prove a safeguard against unworthy motives—such as the desire for worldly advantage, social advancement, or increase of salary—and against that restlessness and love of change which will not stand the test of patient waiting or enduring hardness.

Nothing less than burning LOVE to CHRIST, and in Him to perishing souls, will survive the dissipation of our romances, and overleap the difficulties and disappointments of the work.

For those, too, *who are called* to this high and holy enterprise there will surely be a time of testing or preparation. It may be Paul's three days of blindness, or Daniel's three years of stiff training up to a higher intellectual standard, while exercising the most rigid self-denial. It may be forty days of special trial and strain, or forty years of monotonous work ; but however trying its circumstances, we need not fear this waiting time for them. It is part of GOD'S plan, and will but serve to brace their spiritual energies to stronger life and purer service.

Are we not constantly proving in the physical world the need of pressure to develop our growth? And to our spiritual nature also the pressure of hindrances is a necessity, and is used of GOD to "wither the self-deception that clings to our resolutions," to concentrate our purposes, to unfold our instincts, and to make room for a deeper, fuller life, which will burst forth into fruitfulness to His glory.

Guard them against those twin demons of HURRY and DISCOURAGEMENT : for those will not make the best missionaries who can brook no delay, or who are easily daunted by the first difficulty or opposition ; but those whose strength is equal to waiting on GOD, and who fight through all obstacles by prayer and faith.

Urge them to be *much alone with God*, for it is useless for them to think of going where they will be cast wholly on Him, if He does not satisfy them here ; or to expect to walk before Him in the devil's kingdom, if their walk, in this land of privileges, has only been before sympathising friends.

Seek for them specially the enduement of the power of the HOLY GHOST, through whom alone the hellish rites of heathenism can be vanquished, and the incantations of the evil one be replaced by a manifestation of the CHRIST of GOD.

We have heard from Miss Trotter\* how

HOME MISSION WORK IS AN ESSENTIAL PREPARATION  
FOR FOREIGN SERVICE ;

and on this point too much stress cannot be laid, for it has been well said "No change of place or climate will suddenly develop a capacity for winning souls." If they are not soul-winners at home, they will hardly be likely to be soul-winners abroad. Encourage them specially to use opportunities of speaking for JESUS in a *conversational* way ; as that will, for the most part, be the method of their teaching among our foreign sisters.

And this waiting time should also be spent in close and careful study of GOD'S Word : gathering the precious seed which is to be sown in the vast field of the world, and testing well the sword which they are to wield in the very heart of the enemy's country.

Then let every opportunity be used by them for self-improvement in all branches of *practical knowledge* : entering heartily, as wise women, into the details of simple sick-nursing, plain cooking, needlework, washing and clear starching (not neglecting a knowledge of book-keeping, music, and drawing, where these are attainable). A helpless, shiftless woman, who despises details, will be sadly out of place where the health and happiness of those among whom she labours (no less than her own) will greatly depend on her "working willingly with her hands."

As regards any special technical training, it will vary in each case, and should be entered upon by the advice of the society which sends them out.

Meanwhile, let us hold them so strongly by faith and prayer *in the will of God*, that it may be JESUS only who, by the HOLY GHOST, calls them, equips them with power, and sends them forth.

Each member *thus* sent will do much to stimulate us by her example, to widen our sympathies by the news she will send home to us, and to re-animate our prayers and praises.

\* \* \* \* \*

But for ourselves, and our beloved members whom we seek to interest, or guide, or train in this glorious warfare—let us not get too much engrossed in methods or details ; but first giving our own selves to the LORD, may our whole hearts respond as He sheds abroad His love in them by the HOLY GHOST.

The more we connect the missionary cause with the person of JESUS CHRIST, rather than with effort and organization, the more divine will be the inspiration for each detail of the work. We belong to CHRIST ! then His cause is our cause, His work ours, His triumph ours. We shall be so wrapped up in His honour that we shall feel enriched when He is glorified, and His kingdom is enlarged, and His soul satisfied in the salvation of sinners.

Our CRUCIFIED REDEEMER, dying for the world, will draw us into fellowship with Himself in self-sacrifice for the perishing.

Our RISEN LORD, pointing to the uttermost ends of the earth, will impel us to obedience to His resurrection command, in the quickening power of His resurrection life.

Our GLORIFIED SAVIOUR will share with us His heart's yearnings over the lost, His intercessions, His purposes, His plans : enduing us with power from on high, as we seek to gain for Him the souls for which He died.

And our COMING KING will work with us and in us *mightily*, as we labour to push the frontiers of His kingdom, making our lives a practical echo of our oft-repeated prayer,

AMEN. EVEN SO, COME, LORD JESUS.

\* Miss I. L. Trotter had just read a paper on "The Training of our Prayer Union Members in Home Mission Work," published in the *Y.W.C.A. Monthly Journal*, June, 1887.

## Is it Ignorance?

By Miss ADELINE BRAITHWAITE.

Prov. xxiv. 11, 12. 1 Tim. i. 13.

*"If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; if thou sayest, Behold we knew it not; doth not He that pondereth the heart consider it? and He that keepeth thy soul, doth not He know it? and shall not He render to every man according to his works?"*

*"I did it ignorantly in unbelief."*

WHY is the Church of Christ so slow to see  
The glory of her world-wide destiny?—  
"Salt of the earth" whose savour purifies;  
"Light of the world" until the Sun arise;  
"Witness" for Him to earth's remotest Isles  
Where'er the devil reigns, and sin defiles;—  
Why slow to carry, at her King's command,  
His peaceful Embassy to every land;  
And claim for Him the homage of a world  
Where now the rebel standard is unfurled?

Why are we cold and straitened as we pray  
For thirsting millions, perishing to-day;  
Though fervent and unceasing our appeal  
For streams around the spot on which we kneel?  
Why vague petitions, or but seldom heard,  
Why hearts and sympathies so lightly stirred,  
In pleading for the Messengers of Christ  
Who on LOVE's altar all have sacrificed?

Why do we hear the oft-repeated cry  
Of urgent need, and empty treasury,  
From those who toil, or for the toilers plan  
How best to serve the Lord, and rescue man,  
While money freely flows for every scheme  
Of wild ambition, or of earth-born dream?  
Our GOD so loved the world He gave His Son,  
What, for the lost, have we His children done?

Why is the Word by millions never seen?  
And why the sowers few and far between?  
Why does the plenteous harvest whitening stand  
Waiting the labour of the reaper's hand?  
Why are the scattered sheep now lost or sold,  
With none to lead them safely to the Fold?  
Why is earth's midnight darkness scarce dispelled?  
And why the "floods" of blessing still withheld?

Why, since the Age to centuries has grown,  
Is Jesus' Kingship not more widely known?  
Why are the free full offers of His grace  
Unheard by dying myriads of our race?  
Why—since His heart the multitudes embraced—  
Are Christians with their selfishness defaced?  
Why are we satisfied to reach the ear  
Of *one in three* with blessed Gospel cheer!  
When Jesus says, "Go. . . ALL THE NATIONS TEACH;  
IN ALL THE WORLD, . . TO EVERY CREATURE  
PREACH"?

Surely we know not—though we might have known—  
The miseries 'neath which our race doth groan:  
The grievous yoke of superstitions vain;  
The tyranny of lust, and error's chain;  
The nameless horrors of idolatry,  
Insulting GOD's eternal Majesty.  
Or heed we not our captive sister's cry  
As helpless, hopeless, she is doomed to die?  
Nor hear the wailing, as our brothers plead,  
"Come over now, and help us in our need"?  
Surely we cannot know their depth of woe,  
Or we should rise to PRAY, or GIVE, or GO.

We cannot know how patiently, alone,  
Hardships and death are met in every zone  
By pioneers and heroes of the Cross,  
Who in the Mission Field pursue their course,  
Dwelling amongst the "dead," as in a tomb,  
Bright burning lights to chase the hideous gloom,  
Willing to lose their lives if they may bear  
The Light of Life to regions of despair.  
For surely 'neath their burdens hearts must bow,  
And sympathy and love must overflow,  
For labours and for sufferings gladly borne,  
'Mid weariness, and painfulness, and scorn—  
For perils and privations calmly faced—  
For noble lives (in heavenly archives traced);  
And, self-forgetful, we their load should share  
In ceaseless, trustful, true, prevailing prayer,  
To energize, encourage, and inspire  
Their drooping hearts with newly-kindled fire.

We do not know where now on every side  
The doors are opening to the Gospel wide;  
Nor how brave souls with earnest longing burn  
To fill the gaps, yet still await their turn,  
Till loyal stewards from the treasury bring  
The portion for each servant of the King;  
Or surely we should hasten eagerly  
To seize the golden opportunity;  
Nor grudge to offer ought of all our store,  
Since HE, for us, was "bruised," "despised," and  
"poor."

Or is our ignorance blind unbelief  
In Jesus' saving power?—of sins the chief—  
Have ye not known within your own vexed soul  
The mighty touch which freely makes you whole?

Nor heard the Father's voice of pardoning love  
Which draws the heart from earth to heaven above ?  
Nor felt the moving of His Spirit true  
Yearn *in* you, as He once yearned *over* you,  
To show the outcast first sin's bitter end,  
Then loving lead them to the sinner's Friend ?

Or is it that we really dare to doubt  
That Jesus still can cast the devils out ?  
And think the Gospel word has lost its power  
To change the heart, and light the dying hour ?  
Did we but rouse the joyful news to learn  
Or care the Gospel's triumphs to discern  
Our gladdened hearts with praise would overflow  
The wonders of GOD's sovereign grace to know :  
The scenes of bloodshed, revelry, and strife  
Made bless'd abodes of light, and love, and life ;  
The savage tyrant, hostile, proud, and wild,  
Made meek and teachable as little child ;  
The lips polluted—set on fire of hell—  
Now opened, the Redeemer's song to swell ;  
The knees that bent before the idol shrine  
Now bowed in worship of our King divine ;  
The lives transformed and with the Spirit filled ;  
Tried converts who will neither fly nor yield,  
But face undaunted persecution's power,  
And witness for their Lord in dying hour.

Oh ! let us seek the teaching of the Word  
Till we have learned the purpose of our Lord :

That wide and free as snow or gentle shower  
Shall fall the message of His peace and power ;  
That righteousness and praise shall spring to birth  
From desert soil, as from the fruitful earth ;  
That to all sin-sick souls, where'er they groan,  
His "saving health" shall speedily be known.  
Wait on until the Holy Ghost inspire  
With heavenly breath, to set our hearts on fire ;  
And yield to Him our spirit, body, soul,  
Till LOVE possess and energize the whole  
Yes, wait we on the LORD, obedient, still,  
Till we are taken captive by His Will,  
Until GOD's scheme of love which we admire  
Becomes the object of our deep desire.  
*Then* shall we sow the precious seed of prayer,  
Which yields so rich a harvest everywhere :  
Prayer that holds out the arms of faith and love  
And links another's need to GOD above,  
Till from the fulness of His boundless store  
The need is turned to praise for evermore.  
*Then* shall no longer guilty ignorance  
Be cloak to hide our base indifference ;  
Nor could we rest content to *pray* alone,  
Soon sacrifice and service will be shown ;  
The flame that glows in prayer for others' needs  
Will shape itself anon to earnest *deeds*.  
A highway for the King through every land  
Shall wait the triumph of His progress grand :  
And saints from every clime shall join the strain,  
"E'en so, Lord Jesus, quickly come—Amen."

## "GO."

*By the late Miss FRANCES RIDLEY HAVERGAL.*

Matt. xxviii. 19.

"GO" does not mean "send." "Go" does not mean "pray." "Go" means "*Go!*" simply and literally. Suppose the disciples had been content to take this command as most of us take it! Suppose three or four of them had formed a committee; and the rest had said, "You see if you cannot find a few suitable men to train and send to Rome, and Libya, and Parthia; and we will see what we can do about collecting funds, and anyhow subscribing a penny a week or a pound a year ourselves!" How would the good tidings of great joy, and the glorious news of the resurrection, have spread at that rate? But they did not subscribe; they went! Happily they had not silver and gold to give, so they gave themselves to their LORD and to His great work. JESUS had said, "I have given them Thy word," and very soon "great was the company" (margin—*army*) "of those that published it," and grand were the results. The company of those that publish the word of our GOD is very small in proportion to the number that are perishing for lack of knowledge. We are so accustomed to hear of the millions of India and China, or of the immense distances of America, that we get hardened to them. We do not take it in, that one man is standing alone among, perhaps, a hundred thousand dying souls; or placed alone in a district of a thousand square miles, with forest and rapid, and days of

travelling, between every station in that district. Even from one of the best provided centres of missionary work in India, a friend writes that every missionary she has seen, whether clerical, lay, or lady-worker, has work enough of his or her own to divide *immediately* among, at least, six more, if they would only come. Yet our LORD's very last command was "Go!"

The company is still smaller in proportion to those who might go if they only had the heart to go. Setting aside those who have not sought or found CHRIST for themselves, and who do not care to hear or read about these things, and those to whom the LORD has definitely closed this door by unmistakeable circumstantial guidance, there must be, as a mere matter of figures, thousands of young Christians who might go, or put themselves in training for going. Yes, *thousands*, who have "freely received" salvation for themselves, but are not ready to "freely give" themselves to their Saviour's one great work; not ready even to take the matter into consideration; not ready even to *think* of turning aside out of their chosen profession or comfortable home course. Yet the command, the last that ever fell from His gracious lips before He went up from the scene of His sufferings for us, still rings on, and it is, "*Go!*" And He said, "If ye love Me keep My commandments."—From "*Marching Orders.*"

THESE pages, specially bearing on woman's work, can have no more fitting conclusion than the following passages from the letters of Mrs. Moffat, for fifty-one years the devoted wife and unwearied helper of Dr. Moffat, who, when speaking of her letters, said:—"Into whatever letter I glance there is the transcript of a soul sympathising with, and yearning to serve, the interests of the Redeemer's kingdom."

From Mrs. Moffat to her brother :—

"Before I bade adieu to home, with all its delights, I calculated upon a life of hardships, toil, shame, and reproach, and now my soul can bid it welcome for the sake of CHRIST."



MARY MOFFAT.

Writing from South Africa to her father and mother :—

"You can hardly conceive how I feel when I sit in the house of GOD, surrounded by the natives ; though my situation may be despicable, and mean indeed, in the eyes of the world, I feel an honour conferred upon me which the highest of the kings of the earth could not have done me ; and add to this, seeing my dear husband panting for the salvation of the people with unabated ardour, firmly resolving to direct every talent which GOD has given him to their good and His glory. I am happy, remarkably happy, though the present place of my habitation is a single vestry-room, with a mud wall and a mud floor. It is true our sorrows and cares we must have, and, in a degree, have them now from existing circumstances at the station ; but is it not our happiness to suffer in this cause ?"

Mrs. Moffat's unshaken faith :—

"The darkness was long and gloomy beyond compare, but there was no wavering of faith. There were times, indeed, when the brethren Hamilton and Moffat were cast down, and disposed to cry with the prophet, 'Who hath believed our report?' and to ask, 'Is this the right path?' But there was one member of the mission, weak in body but strong in faith, who never faltered. She would but fall back on the promises of the unchangeable GOD, and say, 'We may not live to see it, but the awakening will come, as surely as the sun will rise to-morrow.'"

In a time of suspense, when writing to her husband, she said :—

"For my own part I do not experience less support on this occasion than on former ones, believing that He who has hitherto been so gracious to us will yet be so, notwithstanding our unfaithfulness to Him. I again assert that I never trusted GOD in vain, but had often suffered loss by my distrust and unbelief. I do, however, feel it necessary to prepare my heart for further trials, as I have always done under our separations, anticipating at times the most painful occurrences, and have frequently found that such anticipations are a means of deepening a sense of the divine goodness when we were again permitted to meet."

From a letter to her son :—

"In those lone hours I had many meditations, as a matter of course, and I did then fondly hope that the sacrifice I had made was acceptable to my LORD and Master; but little did I think that you, my dear son, would so many years afterwards have your name lisped by those rude barbarians as their missionary. But so it is, and may you and dear E. have grace to persevere with your colleagues till you see the influences of the HOLY SPIRIT descending upon those poor, ignorant men and women, till of such stones GOD does raise up children unto Abraham. Wonders and miracles of grace are being wrought in all parts of the world where the light of the Word has reached, and why not among the Matebele? Almighty power is needful to enlighten the most polished, as well as those who have not one theological idea, and the SAVIOUR has said: 'All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth.' Why, then, should we doubt? You may all have much to suffer; many, many privations to endure, and great sacrifices to make; but nothing is so calculated to quiet our spirits under such trials as to remember what JESUS forsook for us, and what He endured through life from poverty and shame, independent of the sacrifice of the cross. His was all for poor, perishing worms; while we are but worms, doing what we can for fellow-worms. Have good courage. We can never stoop as the SAVIOUR did—He, the mighty GOD. Many modern missionaries have suffered as much as you may be called to do, but what glorious fruits do we now see!"

The late Rev. Robert Robinson, Home Secretary of the London Missionary Society, wrote :—

"I shall never forget what took place in my official room at the mission house soon after their return from Africa. While talking over their past labours, Mrs. Moffat, looking fondly at her husband first, turned to me and said, 'Robert can never say that I hindered him in his work!' 'No, indeed,' replied Dr. Moffat, 'but I can tell you she has often sent me away from house and home for months together for evangelising purposes, and in my absence has managed the station as well, or better than I could have done it myself.'"

Mrs. Emma Raymond Pitman, in *Heroines of the Mission Field*, may well say :—

"In contemplation of such a devoted life, the mind shrinks back in self-condemning humility, and the pen seems too feeble an instrument to do it justice. What, compared with the toils, the sufferings, the privations, the anxieties, the persecutions, and the labours of fifty years, is our poor little, whether of sacrifice or gifts? What English lady can stand side by side with Mrs. Moffat in the matter of missionary service? We give our few poor mites, or shillings, or pounds to the missionary cause, and then complacently think that we have done our duty. Mrs. Moffat and her co-workers stand on a far more elevated plane of duty; they come nearest to the Master in serving, and doubtless they will be nearest Him in glory. O the littleness of earth's riches and grandeur! how it all shrinks into insignificance when compared with a life like this!"



*"A Missionary Spirit! What is this but a CHRIST Spirit—the pure flame of His love to souls burning brightly enough in our hearts to make us willing first, then longing, to go anywhere, and to suffer any privations, in order to seek and find the lost in the distant mountains and trackless deserts of the whole earth."*

MRS. BANNISTER.

*"I for one most earnestly believe that the greater the number of the missionaries we send and sustain abroad, the greater will be the actual number of workers at home. . . . What I thirst for is to see an earnest missionary spirit kindling like a fire in the midst of our Young Women's Christian Associations."*

LADY KINNAIRD.

*"The more we connect the missionary cause with the person of JESUS CHRIST, rather than with effort and organisation, the more divine will be the inspiration for each detail of the work. We belong to CHRIST! Then His cause is our cause, His work ours, His triumph ours. We shall be so wrapped up in His honour that we shall feel enriched when He is glorified, and His kingdom is enlarged, and His soul satisfied in the salvation of sinners."*

MISS A. BRAITHWAITE.

# Members of Universities, AND OF Young Men's Christian Associations.

---

*On the clock of history the hour for Missions has sounded. The Church, the Family and the Individual, who do not place the duty of conquering new kingdoms to the Lord in the first line of their obligations, abdicate their position. Those who are most liberal to home-requirements are not less forward in aiding Foreign Missions. Nor is it money alone that the Lord requires. What shall be said of those, who withhold personal service, if the Message come to them, that the Lord calls them to His Vineyard, if they find themselves in possession of talents, and leisure, and means, and opportunities? What shall be said of Parents, who withhold their children, when they are ready to go, and who have no field of usefulness at home? . . . Parents! Parents! if the Lord calls them, let them go! Early death, tedious disease, some kind of misfortune, may hereafter come upon you for robbing the Master of His own. What happened to the servant who wrapped his talent in a napkin?*

R. N. CUST, Esq., LL.D.

## Letter to Young Men's Christian Associations.

THE following letter, with a copy of "A Missionary Band," was sent by Mr. George Williams to all the Young Men's Christian Associations in Great Britain and Ireland, New Zealand, and Australia. Already there is most gratifying evidence that this effort to promote interest in the evangelisation of the world has not been in vain.

71, St. Paul's Churchyard,

London, July 13th, 1886.

My Dear Sir,

*In asking your committee kindly to accept the accompanying book as an addition to your library, I venture to submit a few considerations having reference to the relation of Foreign Missions to the Y.M.C.A.*

*We all rejoice in the great and, indeed, unprecedented interest which has of late been manifested with regard to this important subject.*

*The cry of China, India, Japan, Africa, and the heathen world has been heard, and in a measure is being answered by the Christians of our and other countries.*

*Many consecrated young servants of Christ have gone forth to dedicate their lives to this grand and glorious work, and a large number of others are waiting, until the way be made plain, to "spend and be spent" for their Divine Master in heathen lands.*

*This is, in my judgment, one of the most hopeful signs of the times. But after all, how few labourers, comparatively speaking, are in the fields, which are already white for the harvest! How little has been done compared with what remains yet to be accomplished!*

*There are about 3,000 Associations. Ought we not to seek, and may we not largely share in the blessed privilege of the ingathering of the heathen to Christ?*

*I am thankful to know that some of our Associations have been aroused to a sense of their responsibility with regard to this question, and have already formed a Foreign Missionary Society. This is most encouraging. But why should there not be a similar society connected with every Association, which should become a centre of organised, systematic effort, having for its motto, "The world for Christ," and seeking, by regular prayer meetings and other means, to evangelise the world. I would suggest also that, if practicable, a correspondence should be kept up between these societies, and that definite objects should form the subject for united and especial prayer, on occasions set apart for that purpose.*

*Then I would further suggest that a list of all those be kept who have gone forth from the ranks of the Y.M.C.A. (and I rejoice to know there are many), and that these beloved co-workers should be prayed for by name week by week.*

*How it would strengthen the hearts of our brethren in far-off lands to know that they were upheld by our prayers, and who can estimate the blessing and spiritual grace with which they may be enriched in answer to our supplications!*

*As far as I can see, nothing but blessing could be the outcome of such an agency as I suggest. And if, therefore, you have not a Foreign Missionary Society in connection with your Association, I would strongly urge your committee to give the matter their prayerful attention.*

*Commending your work in all its departments of service to God, and in the earnest hope that your efforts may become more and more fruitful in all forms of spiritual activity,*

*I am, yours faithfully,*

GEORGE WILLIAMS

## Letter to Members of Universities.

THE Missionary Band, Messrs. Stanley P. Smith, B.A., C. T. Studd, B.A., D. E. Hoste, Montagu Beauchamp, B.A., Cecil H. Polhill-Turner, Arthur T. Polhill-Turner, B.A., and the Rev. W. W. Cassels, B.A., who left England for China in the early part of 1885, have during their subsequent residence in China been so deeply impressed by the great need for more workers, that they have ventured to address the following letter to the Members of Universities, in the hope that many among them, in determining their life-work, will consider the claims of the heathen world.

### To Members of Universities.

*There are scores, we are assured, not to say hundreds, at this time, in the Universities of the British Isles, America, and the Continent, of earnest Christians whose heart-cry is "Lord, what wilt Thou have me to do?"*

*You have come (for we are particularly addressing such) to the time of life when great decisions must be made; it is possible that some such thoughts as these are revolving in your minds: "I have one life to live on earth, and only one; whether it will be long or short God alone knows. How can I lay out this life to the greatest advantage? What is the best investment I can make of this life for the glory of God the good of His Church, and the benefit of mankind?"*

*The answer to such an important question it is an impossibility for us to give for others, indeed it would be great presumption to attempt to do so; but no harm can come by mutually reminding each other as Christians, in all the varied problems of life, and in none more so than the great investment mentioned above, to seek the guidance of God, the counsel of Christ.*

*Writing, as we do, as Missionaries in China, it may be objected, even by Christians, that we necessarily take a one-sided view of life; it may be urged, even by Christians, that "all cannot be missionaries."*

*To this very sentence we take exception: it is indeed true that "all cannot be missionaries" in the sense of "all" coming out here, or "all" going to Africa, or "all" staying at home. But whether at home or in foreign parts, do not the parting words of the Master make it incumbent on every one of us to live in the spirit of the oft-prayed prayer, "Thy Kingdom come"? and thus, in this sense, be a missionary—to honestly bear our share of the responsibility incurred by the Saviour's last words—"All power is Mine in earth and heaven: Go and make disciples of all nations, and lo! I am with you alway:"—whether that "share" be in prayer and contribution or in personal service.*

*In the Saviour's parable of the excuses in Luke xiv. 15-24 we read that the banquet prepared by the king was despised by those first invited: this doubtless has a primary reference to the Jews: they refusing, notice how the glad tidings of God's grace is to be pressed upon the Gentiles.*

*The Lord in His last word said, "Go!" but here it is "Go out quickly into the streets and lanes and bring in hither," and "Go out into the highways and hedges and compel them to come in." Stronger language could not be used to show the urgency of the case: it is a matter of life and death—nay, of eternal life and eternal death, for remember it is expressly stated in Acts iv. 8-12 that Peter was filled with the Holy Ghost when he said, "Neither is there salvation in any other; for there is none other Name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved."*

*In the Empire of China "a great door and effectual" has been "opened of the Lord." Here, for instance, within a radius of 100 miles of Ping-yang-fu, in the province of Shan-si, twenty men could at once be disposed of, stations are actually waiting for them, and over large tracts of China the demand is equally great, and the need far greater. For example: in the province south of this—Ho-nan—there are 15,000,000 souls and only two workers. These two young men within a year of reaching China, secured a footing for themselves there, and amongst the inquirers who have become interested in the Gospel there are at least six cases in which they are hopeful of true conversion.*

*On the west, in Shen-si, one of our party left the only station in that province in order to come to Ping-yang-fu; he was a month in completing his journey; he did not pass a single mission station: though this is so, the province is quite open to the Gospel, and the station at Han-chung, in the west of the province, is a most flourishing one, the natives there having, with funds subscribed entirely by themselves, built two mission chapels. In most parts of China it is safe, easy, and profitable to be quite amongst the people: before we had been out a year, the majority of us had each been alone among the people for periods of a month and more. The country is open, the people are ready for the Gospel.*

*But, brethren, the best of all is this:—God wills it—wills that they should hear the Gospel, believe the Gospel, and do honour to the Gospel. "Let us go up at once," as of old Caleb and Joshua said, for, trusting in our God, "we are well able to take the land;" the truth is, so manifestly is God working that unless men and women come out here in hundreds we cannot keep pace with the increase.*

*In the radius around Ping-yang-fu mentioned above ten years ago there was not a single Christian; now, reckoning Church members and inquirers, there are not less than 400, this including all classes, from scholars to labourers. At the last examination for the B.A. degree at Ping-yang-fu there were twelve professing Christian scholars lodging in our mission premises.*

*The Master says, "Go!" We urge, "Come!" Come! for the souls of men. Come! for the sake of Christ. Come! for the glory of God. Permit us to entreat you, Christian brethren, taking this parting command of Christ, and putting the right value on the "all" and "every," to get alone with God and ask what He means by*

*"Go into all the world and preach the glad tidings to every creature."*

*To conclude in a few words. Not one of us regrets having come out to the heathen; not one of us would retrace the step: if we had a dozen lives each, we would be glad they should be so invested.*

*We ask your prayers that we may be kept faithful, and have increasingly a sense, on the one hand, of the solemnity of our responsibility, and on the other hand have increasingly a sense of the unfailingness of God's supply, and the certainty of final victory.*

MONTAGU BEAUCHAMP.  
WM. W. CASSELS.  
D. E. HOSTE.  
STANLEY P. SMITH.

CECIL H. POLHILL-TURNER.  
ARTHUR T. POLHILL-TURNER.  
C. T. STUDD.

## The Student Movement toward Foreign Missions —“An Awful Responsibility.”

A COMMUNICATION from President McCosh, of Princeton College, has appeared in several religious newspapers, and must have awakened both surprise and gratitude in the minds of all who have seen it. The facts, as vouched for by President McCosh, are most remarkable. Two young graduates of last year from Princeton College, having taken upon themselves the task of visiting various colleges and seminaries in the land to address the students in regard to their duties in reference to foreign missions, have received a response which probably they themselves did not anticipate. After presenting the claims of the foreign work, they invited the students to sign a simple declaration that they were “willing and desirous, God permitting, to be foreign missionaries.” Dr. McCosh reports that, from the ninety-two institutions heard from, 1,525 students have signed this paper, of whom 1,200 are young men and upwards of 300 are young women. Later accounts received increase this number by some 300. Dr. McCosh may well ask, “Has any such offer of living young men and women been presented in our age or in our country, in any age or in any country, since the days of Pentecost?”

This movement certainly is as unique as it is hopeful. These students are from the higher institutions. If they adhere to their purpose and Providence open the way, most of them will be ready for service within from one to five or six years. Should two-thirds of these men so pledging themselves actually enter upon foreign missionary service, they will constitute a force about equal to the whole number of male missionaries from the United States now in foreign lands. This is a vast increase for so brief a time. Should it be secured, we shall have to speak of it, not as growth, but as a leap. The movement

bids fair to be second in importance only to that of the students of Williams College, whose prayers and counsels gave birth to foreign missions in America. That early movement started the enterprise in our land. This later one promises to place the work of foreign missions on something like its proper footing among our Churches. But let it be remembered that this movement does not concern the students alone; it calls for co-operation; it places a burden, if we must so call it, upon those who do not go to foreign lands. Dr. McCosh's phrase is not too strong when he says that by this work “there is an awful responsibility laid upon us.” It means, if it is to be successful, that the Churches must double and treble their interest and efforts for missions. The rate of supplies now furnished is barely adequate for conducting the missionary enterprise on its present scale. If the workers abroad are to be doubled, the co-workers at home must also be doubled, certainly in efficiency, if not in numbers. There is no lack of means if only they are consecrated to the Lord.

God has aroused the young men; we believe He will arouse the Churches. A deeper and stronger tide of missionary feeling and purpose is needed in the hearts of the great body of Christ's professed followers. We must join with these young men in the schemes which they may devise, they giving themselves, and we at home giving of our means and our prayers and our sympathies. Let the young men be instantly followed with earnest prayers, both in public and private; and let pastors and Christians everywhere see to it that they are forward in cheering and otherwise aiding all who have part in this latest and most auspicious missionary movement.—*From “The Missionary Herald,” Boston.*

## What are We to Think of it? What are We to Do for it?

By Rev. JAMES M'COSH, D.D., President of Princeton College.

IN the fall of 1886 two young men, graduates of Princeton College, one of them, after passing a portion of the previous summer under the warm and stimulating instruction of Mr. Moody, set out on an important work. They were sons of missionaries, had been born in India, and their purpose and determination was to visit the various colleges and theological seminaries, and invite students to declare themselves to be “willing and desirous, God permitting, to be foreign missionaries.”

My heart went with them as they set out on their

mission. I believed that nothing but good could arise from their undertaking. I have been furnished with a report of what they have done. I am amazed at their success. I confess I was not prepared for it. The deepest feeling which I have is that of wonder as to what this work may grow to. I praise God for what has been done, and pray for its stability and further enlargement.

I will give a summary of the facts without comment; they need no comment; they speak for themselves. The number of institutions which have been heard from is 92.



In these no fewer than 1,525 students have offered themselves as willing and desirous to be foreign missionaries. Of these upwards of 1,200 are young men, and upwards of 300 are young women. A few of them are from upper schools; but the great body of them are from regularly constituted seminaries and colleges. They belong to the various evangelical denominations.

Amherst College...	...	...	...	...	25
Williams College...	...	...	...	...	19
Colby (Baptist) ...	...	...	...	...	7
Andover Theological Seminary	...	...	...	...	14
Rutgers Seminary and College...	...	...	...	...	22
Princeton Theological Seminary	...	...	...	...	27
Harvard University	...	...	...	...	9
Princeton College	...	...	...	...	21
Alexandria Seminary (Episcopal)	...	...	...	...	11
Lincoln University	...	...	...	...	15
Washington and Lee	...	...	...	...	12
Bates College	...	...	...	...	22
McCormick Theological Seminary, Chicago...	...	...	...	...	31

"Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?" "Lift up thine eyes round about and see; all they gather themselves together; they come to thee. Thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at thy side."

I may mention some of the institutions, with the number of students offering themselves:

Madison (Baptist)	...	...	...	...	45
Cornell University	...	...	...	...	35
Lake Forest	...	...	...	...	18
Syracuse University	...	...	...	...	12
Oberlin	...	...	...	...	110
Iowa Wesleyan University	...	...	...	...	25
Grinnell, Iowa (Congregational)	...	...	...	...	41
Hamilton College	...	...	...	...	15
New York Medical Student Association	...	...	...	...	20
Philadelphia Medical Students	...	...	...	...	19
Toronto, Canada	...	...	...	...	51
Queen's College, Kingston...	...	...	...	...	31
Montreal	...	...	...	...	21

Now, if these 1,525 students have felt it to be their duty to do this, have not *Christians in general* a corresponding duty? It is clear that the Missionary Boards of the Churches cannot meet the emergency. Their first obligation is towards their present missionaries and their families, and I believe that at this moment they can do nothing more. But surely the offering on the part of our young men and women will call forth a like offering on the part of the Christian people. These young men and maidens are ready to give their lives to the great work of making the salvation offered to all made known to all, and no gift which others of us may proffer can equal this.

Christians cannot but notice this event occurring before their eyes. They cannot oppose it, lest, haply, they be fighting against God. We are bound to ponder it. If it be a work of God it cannot be set at naught, and we must be fellow-workers with Him. For years I have known the two young men who are visiting the Colleges. I can

testify that they were able and excellent students and are consistent Christians. They are doing their work modestly, with no flourish of trumpets, trusting only in a power from above. Judging from those who have done so here, I believe that those who have offered to go to the mission-field are sincere and thoroughly in earnest.

For myself, I feel that I have a part to take. I am willing to join with others in finding a way by which the students, the various Churches, and all who love Christ may combine and work so as to take advantage of this great opportunity. Our first duty will be to inquire into the stability of the work. If it be genuine, as I believe it to be, there is an awful responsibility laid upon us in consequence. Has any such offering of living young men and women been presented in our age, in our country, in any age, or in any country, since the days of Pentecost? But I have said enough for the present. The work is going on and we will hear more of it.—*Y.M.C.A. Watchman.*

## The Missionary Uprising in America.

HAVING requested Messrs. Forman and Wilder, the two young men who have been visiting our American colleges, universities, and theological seminaries in the interests of foreign missions, to give our readers some account of the work accomplished, we find them extremely reluctant to speak of details so personal to themselves; but they have kindly furnished us data for the following statement:—

They began the work early in October, 1886, and, with some short interruptions, prosecuted it through the eight academic months until June, 1887. They visited forty-four institutions in company. With a view to reach a larger number than would thus be possible, they separated. Since then Mr. Forman has visited fifty-two, and

Mr. Wilder sixty-six institutions, making 162 in all. Some of these were theological seminaries, and some few were normal schools and academies, but the great majority were colleges. The number of young students in these institutions who volunteered for the work among the heathen and signed the brief statement, "We are willing and desirous, God permitting, to be foreign missionaries," is 2,106. These students are of different evangelical denominations:—Baptists, Methodists, Protestant Episcopal, Congregational, Lutheran, Presbyterian, Evangelical, United Brethren, Cumberland Presbyterian, United Presbyterian, Free Baptist, Dutch Reformed, etc.

Besides the above 2,106 who volunteered at the time of the visitation, some scores decided subsequently, after

more deliberate reflection. Sixty-nine such have since been reported. Some sixty-one also in the audiences, who were not students at the time, resolved to give themselves to the same work, and signed the paper; while thirty-one others have been led to sign by the influence of those who had previously volunteered.

## SUMMARY.

Institutions visited .. ..	162
Students who signed the paper (1,591 men and 515 women) .. ..	2106
Non-students who signed .. ..	61
Students who signed since visits .. ..	69
Miscellaneous .. ..	31
Total .. ..	2267

These dear young brethren whom God has used in this work speak with much humility of their part in it, quoting 1 Chron. xxix. 14, attributing all gracious results to the help and grace of God, in spite of their own weakness and mistakes, declaring that these results were induced wholly by the felt presence of the Holy Spirit in the hearts of the students, not by any fitness or ability on their part in addressing them. Their constant and earnest prayer is that these volunteers may remain loyal,

steadfast, and immovable, thus demonstrating that they have indeed been called of God to this work among the heathen; and that the Holy Ghost may breathe such a quickening into the hearts and lives of all believers that these 2267 volunteers may be but the small nucleus around which shall rapidly be gathered other thousands of volunteers, who shall go to this work with an energy of purpose and a spirit of whole-hearted consecration and self-sacrifice, such as God will bless and render effective in evangelising the whole world *in this present generation*.

Resting on God's word in Numbers xiii. 30; 1 Kings xviii. 44; Malachi iii. 10, etc., these brethren work for a precious and widespread awakening in Christendom as a result of an increase of zeal and true-hearted efforts for the salvation of the heathen.

Should not the whole Church of God, in all its branches, unite in the earnest prayer of these dear young brethren that the Holy Ghost may come with power, and so work in the hearts and lives of all believers that this uprising, so well begun, may go on with augmenting force, till the whole world shall know of Christ and His great salvation?—*The Missionary Review*, July, 1887.

The two following addresses delivered at Cambridge during the days of a Missionary Conference there, eminently deserve permanent record. Other addresses of great value were given, but of these no record has been obtainable.

## Wise Words of Caution, Comfort and Counsel.

*Substance of an Address by Rev. H. C. G. MOULE, M.A., Principal of Ridley Hall.*

THERE are two subjects on which I specially wish to say a few words this morning. The first is, the reflex blessing cast upon the Christian home which willingly gives up one or more of its dear ones for our LORD'S work abroad. The other is, the need of a certain sort of careful preparation in those who are called to go out.

## THE CLAIMS OF HOME.

On the first subject, let me first remark that the claims of home are deeply sacred things. Our LORD'S words about the loving of father and mother more than Him do not mean, I am very sure, that father and mother are to be lightly thought of, and their claims and wishes and judgment passed over by the young man or woman who seeks to know GOD'S will about missionary work. He who spoke those warning words spoke also of the inalienable and Divine precept of filial duty "as never man spake."

The Gospel never tramples on that sacred claim. It does not reach the duty far off *through the ruins* of the humblest and least-observable of the duties near at hand at home. The young Christian who goes out against the deliberate desire of a parent may well doubt whether

something of self-will does not taint the supposed act of entire devotion.

But I speak now rather to those who are pondering the call to give their dear ones up to missionary work. And to them, beside *their* altar of possible sacrifice, I would say that at least in one case known to me, that of my own beloved early home, that sacrifice was conspicuously turned into blessing. Thirty years ago my holy parents gave up, with believing willingness, yet with the deepest and tenderest natural sense of pain and loss, first one son and then another for their LORD'S work in China. Great and grievous was the blank left by their going, in many ways, from the point of view of nature. But I can truly say that those parents, and we all, found that that blank was, in some most bright and blessed respects, wonderfully filled up. The very fact of the engagement of these beloved ones in that great work far off, the accounts of their work, and its trials and its joys, were a perpetual means of grace to the life of home religion; a widening, and also a deepening, of its interests; an enlargement of its prayers; a stimulus to its activities in the immediate field of parish and neighbourhood, which I do not think any other work would quite in the same way have been. As I look back upon that beloved and sacred past, I would

not for anything miss out of the hallowed remembrances of that indescribably dear vicarage-home and its life the element of China. For almost a quarter of a century that element was a part of its deepest and truest charm.

This brief testimony I leave on the hearts of any who may hear me to whom a similar possibility may be presented.

#### THE PREPAREDNESS OF THE MISSIONARY.

And now for a very few words on the preparedness of the missionary to be indeed a messenger of the Gospel. Beyond all doubt his first qualification is a regenerate heart—a living union with the LORD by the HOLY SPIRIT, a life lived by faith in the SON OF GOD. But the first qualification does not negative others. And among the others, and very high among them, I place a clear and strong view of Christian truth, of Christian doctrine, according to the Holy Scriptures. And this is a thing to be won by patient, prayerful work, not by supposed sudden inspirations and intuitions. Mr. Simeon was once consulted by a young clerical friend, who saw no fruit of his preaching. "I think," said the young man, "I want more faith." "No, my dear brother," said the veteran worker for GOD, "you want more works. Study more, search the Word of GOD more, prepare more, though of course with prayer. Then there will be more in your sermons which GOD can bless."

I say this because I am quite certain that, in this age of fashions, there is, among earnest young men, a strong anti-doctrinal fashion. "I want life, not doctrines." You might as well say, "I want breath, not bones; I want vital bodily power, not vertebrae." You want both. Doctrines are the account of the truth about GOD and man, about sin and salvation, about life and death. True Scriptural doctrines are *GOD's* account of these things. Can we afford to neglect them, and to neglect lawful means (which imply patience and pains as well as faith) for getting acquainted with them?

Neglect them, despise them, and you know not what wind of *false* doctrine—doctrine often clear and seemingly logical, and *therefore persuasive*—will drive you far astray. Here in Cambridge, and not so very long ago, there have been sad practical warnings in this direction. And, to quote a very recent incident, I read lately with much pain a pamphlet, written by a deeply earnest man, meant to show that in preaching to Mohammedans it was a mistake to say much of the proper GODHEAD of our dear LORD; and the writer employed arguments almost precisely such as *earnest Unitarians* might employ. Well, I heard indirectly of the "enthusiasm" with which that pamphlet had been read by a young University friend of mine, who is certainly devotedly in earnest, and has no idea of being unorthodox. The case was suggestive to me of many others, and I raise my voice of warning with affectionate earnestness.

"Beware of heat that outruns light," said holy Brainerd, the truly apostolic missionary to the Red Indians—one who knew, indeed, what "heat" was in his walk with GOD and work for Him.

These are days in which it is in the fashion to talk lightly of creeds, articles, and confessions. I, for one, can never do so. Still less can I fall in with the fashion of which this is but a specimen—the fashion of a sort of spiritual contempt of doctrinal soundness, of doctrinal clearness.

Young intending missionary, you, if any one, need to pause over this subject. You *may* be permitted to be the first seed-sower of Divine truth for a tribe, for a nation. Shall your truth be truth indeed? It will be a terribly tainted harvest if it be not, so far as you are concerned.

"Take heed then unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; for in so doing thou shalt both save thyself and them that hear thee."

## The Qualification Absolutely Necessary for a Missionary.

By Rev. ROBERT BRUCE, D.D., from Persia  
(Missionary of the Church Missionary Society.)

OUR friend, Mr. Lewis, has asked me to say a few words on the personal dedication of yourselves to the Master's service, which each of you has now made.

I shall confine my remarks to one point, viz., "*How to make that dedication permanent.*" Some thoughts on this subject are suggested to me by the qualification which is absolutely necessary for a missionary in my own part of the mission-field, i.e., in *Moslem lands*.

In India the missionary has many advantages of civilization, education, etc., which he may use as a lever to raise up and gather around him a native congregation. In Africa he has all the power which his position as a civilized man gives him over naked savages. In Mohammedan lands he has none of these. The Moslem cares nothing for your education or civilization, and so far from looking up to you as his superior, he looks down upon you

as his inferior in every way. This is no doubt one reason why we have so little success in those lands.

#### THE POWER OF HOLINESS.

The only power he can use is the power of *holiness*, and, believe me, it is a great power. And it is one to which every one of you can attain, for "without holiness no man shall see GOD." This is a proposition which we all admit theoretically, but I fear very few believe it practically. The power of holiness was the only power which our LORD gave His infant Church, as we read in Acts ii., and by it they were to conquer *the world*.

I may make one exception to what I have above said as to the powers which may be used in mission work in Moslem lands. Medical science is a great power, and I have already told you how GOD has used it in the American missions in Teheran and Tabreez, but I am sure you will all agree with me that it would be ten thousand times

better to have the power of holiness without medical science than all the medical science in the world without the power of holiness.

It is hard to define what holiness is. I think it is the same as spiritual-mindedness, "*having the mind of Jesus.*" That is a very solemn thought that we not only may, but must *have the mind of JESUS.* Not partly His mind and partly our own, but the whole mind we have must be JESUS' mind—not His mind at some times and our own mind at other times, but His mind always. Not part of His mind, but His whole mind, showing itself in all our thoughts and words and acts.

It is very difficult to speak rightly about spiritual things. A great deal of spiritual conversation is cant, but even though it be not cant, if we only speak of those things as a matter of duty, it will be repulsive to the hearers. Even in the days of old, when the HOLY SPIRIT was not yet given, Moses commanded the Children of Israel to "talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up." No man needs more to be spiritually-minded and, if I may use the expression, spiritually-tongued than a medical missionary in Moslem lands. He cannot preach to his patients, or employ a catechist to do so. He visits his hospital, his dispensary, or his out-door patients, and, if he tries to speak to them as a matter of duty, they will never hear him. This is the case, indeed, with all missionaries in those lands. They must speak naturally—naturally I say, though in truth supernaturally—in the sense of being the habit of their life; supernaturally by the power of GOD'S SPIRIT dwelling in them.

If Moses gave the command, St. Paul teaches us how we are to obey it: "Let the word of CHRIST dwell in you richly in all wisdom and spiritual understanding, speaking to one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs," etc.

I like that Pauline expression "richly." It has a depth of meaning. Let GOD'S Word dwell in you RICHLY. And yet this is not enough—it must be with all *wisdom* and *spiritual* understanding, not *critical* understanding, though that is valuable in its way, but spiritual understanding.

#### WRITING ONE'S THOUGHTS ON SOME PASSAGE OF THE WORD OF GOD THE FIRST THING EVERY DAY.

More than thirty years ago, when I was a young man myself, I had the privilege of knowing intimately an honoured servant of GOD, whose life some of you may have read—*Dean Daunt*. You could not have met Achilles Daunt for five minutes on the street without

seeing that he had the mind of CHRIST. I saw how ready he was to preach the Gospel whenever he was asked, and how his preaching was always blessed; and he told me what I believe was the secret of this power. He made it a rule to write his thoughts on some passage of the Word of GOD the first thing every day.

For many years, I am ashamed to say, I did not follow his example; indeed, I cannot say now when I first began to do so. But for the last five years, at all events, I have done so, and found it an inestimable blessing. More than five years ago I began the New Testament, and have gone regularly through, getting the best commentaries I could get on each book, and writing my thoughts on almost every verse, and I reached the last verse in the Revelation the day before I left my mission station to return home.

There are varieties of plans, and every one may not find it necessary to write his thoughts—but I find I cannot think well without writing—and some of you, at least, may find it as useful as I have done, so I earnestly commend it to you. I have found that going straight through, and writing on almost every word, fixes one's thoughts on the text, and is a great help to attain to the analogy of the faith. Perhaps it is what St. Paul means by: "In all wisdom and spiritual understanding."

But whatever *plan* we adopt for the study of GOD'S Word, what is absolutely necessary is, that we should practically believe in the truth of our LORD'S promise: "He, the SPIRIT of truth, shall guide you into all truth." How unspeakably sweet is the promise contained in those words of Isaiah: "The LORD JEHOVAH hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him that is weary. He wakeneth morning by morning; He wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned." How sweet to think of the Blessed SPIRIT waiting by your bed every morning, longing to give you your lesson! As some loving parent or teacher, whose heart is full of love to his pupils, longs to impart to them the truths in which his own soul delights, so does the HOLY SPIRIT long to teach you and me every morning—and how often have we grieved Him by treating Him with cold neglect!

My dear brethren, whatever *plan* you adopt in studying GOD'S Word, do make it your *constant* study. Let it dwell in you *richly*, in all wisdom and spiritual understanding, and trust the HOLY GHOST with a childlike, teachable spirit to guide you into all the truth. Thus alone will you make permanent the solemn act of consecration of yourselves to the Master's service, which you performed last night; by "PURSUING holiness, without which no man shall see the LORD."

## Christ-likeness.

The following account, from *The Christian*, of the address given at Mr. Moody's summer meeting by Professor Drummond, well harmonizes with the counsels of Dr. Bruce.

"The secret of success [in attaining Christ-likeness] he declared to be making CHRIST one's constant companion. 'We all, with unveiled face, reflecting as in a mirror the glory of the LORD, are changed into the same image from glory to glory as by the SPIRIT of the LORD.' 'We are changed'; the trouble is that we try to change ourselves. 'From glory to glory,' the Professor declared, should be properly translated, 'from character to character,' the idea being that of a gradual upward transformation of character. Five minutes spent in the companionship of

CHRIST every morning, if it is face to face and heart to heart, will glorify the whole day, and enable us to do things for His sake that we could not do for our own sake or the sake of any other. This companionship with CHRIST is the true secret of power over sin, of the growth of peace in the soul, and all the graces of the SPIRIT. Get immovably centred in this truth, and all the wealth of this world will be as nothing to the attainment of a life that mirrors CHRIST."

## “Our Universities are becoming more and more Alive to this Great Work.”

---

A CALL came to Paul, in a midnight vision, stealing up from the cities and wilds of ancient Europe—“*Come over into Macedonia and help us.*” The Apostle heard and obeyed that call. A like cry in spirit reaches this land of Bibles, missionary societies, and religious privileges, from all the dark places of the earth—“*Who will show us any good?*” Who will answer this invitation, so full of plaintive, earnest, absorbing, spiritual agony? The work among the heathen demands your men of a great battling spirit, earnest in prayer, and wrestling prevailers, with our GOD. It will tax the best energies of the strongest frame, and find fitting employment and materials for the efforts and aspirations of the loftiest genius.

Men of purpose, men of acquirement, men of spiritual mind, who love the Saviour and His cause; men who can largely influence others by their very presence, and by persuasion, teaching, and example; men who live *in* this world, and yet who are not *of* it, who are pilgrims and strangers here below—these are the men to answer this call. Such men need care but little about having no settled home now, for they have another, which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is GOD. Yes; such are the men to reply, “HERE I AM, LORD, SEND (NOT HIM—ANOTHER—BUT) ME.”

Our Universities are becoming more and more alive to this great work. They are national institutions, and this is a national duty for them especially to carry forward. In these time-honoured institutions, the aspect of things pertaining to missionary responsibilities, privileges, and enterprise, is rapidly changing, and will go on exactly in proportion to the activity and earnest prayerfulness of spirit evinced by their members.

Appalling and urgent are the spiritual wants, and continuous is the wail of a benighted world for peace, pardon, and acceptance with GOD. How shall this wail, and how can these wants, be met?—*The Rev. William Monk, M.A., in “Appendix, Dr. Livingstone’s Cambridge Lectures.”*

## Upon Whom shall their Wants fall ?

---

R. H. A. SCHOFIELD, M.A., M.B.

*"Why was he (Dr. Schofield)—so specially prepared and so manifestly sent forth to the work, so happy in it, so prospered in it—suddenly taken home? To teach us, perhaps, that He whose work it is, is, after all, independent of His own choicest instruments; perhaps, also to mark, in this way, a life of singular devotedness, of peculiar usefulness, as it could not otherwise have been emphasised, so that others may ponder and be stirred up to a holy emulation. In this way HIS DEATH MAY DO MORE FOR THE CAUSE HE LOVED, and gave himself to, THAN EVEN HIS LIFE, singly, could have effected."*

---

The Hon. ION G. N. KEITH-FALCONER.

*"It is one of those mysteries in presence of which we must be dumb, that a life so rich in promise, so full of noble ardour, unselfish devotion, and rare capacity should be thus cut off. But Mr. Keith-Falconer has not lived in vain. A good soldier of Jesus Christ, he has fallen just as he was entering into the battle. But his example will inspire other soldiers; and IT MAY BE THAT HE WILL PROVE MIGHTIER IN DEATH THAN IN LIFE."*



*"I am born for GOD only. CHRIST is nearer to me than father, or mother, or sister—a near relation, a more affectionate Friend; and I rejoice to follow HIM, and to love HIM. Blessed JESUS! Thou art all I want—a forerunner to me in all I ever shall go through as a Christian, a minister, or a missionary."*

\* \* \*

*"Whenever I can say, Thy will be done, Teach me to do Thy will, for Thou art my GOD—it is like throwing ballast out of an air-balloon—my soul ascends immediately, and light and happiness shine around me."*

\* \* \*

*"I do not know that anything would be a heaven to me but the service of CHRIST, and the enjoyment of His presence. Oh, how sweet is life when spent in His service! I am going upon a work exactly according to the mind of CHRIST; and my glorious LORD, whose power is uncontrollable, can easily open a way for His feeble followers through the thickest of the ranks of His enemies. And now let me go, smiling at my foes; how small are human obstacles before this mighty LORD!"*

HENRY MARTYN.

~~~~~  
**THE REV. C. J. VAUGHAN, D.D., DEAN OF LLANDAFF,  
ON "HENRY MARTYN."**

*Were there, or were there not, twelve hours in that day? Would that life prolonged to threescore and ten or fourscore years, first in the service of the University, and then in the ministry of a college living, with some pulpit and some platform pleadings for home missions and foreign, have been, on the whole, fuller or more productive? Was it not worth while that that life should be cut short, half or not half spent? Had not those one-and-thirty years a fragrance, an aroma, yes, and a fruitfulness, out of all proportion to the respectable, the useful, the exemplary, long lives of a thousand men? Has not that life kindled a hundred lives? True, it had not gone over all the cities of Israel. \* \* \* \* Three-quarters of a century afterwards it is shining, burning, and kindling still.*

*It was the hero-life of my boyhood. I would commend it in my old age to later generations of my University—you will find in it a beautiful simplicity, a touching tenderness, a powerful attraction. I do not think you will find it dull. I do not think that you ought to find it depressing. If you ever think so, listen to the testimony of those who tell from their own recollection of his love of literature and poetry, of his delightful company, of his "merry laugh." No, that young senior wrangler, that hasty, warm-hearted friend, that intense lover who gave up even love for JESUS CHRIST, he was no gloomy fanatic, he was no cold-blooded censor, he was a man, very human, yet lifting his humanity upwards, till it held communion and fellowship with Him who took the manhood into GOD.*

—From Sermon preached at Great St. Mary's Church, Cambridge.





R. H. A. SCHOFIELD, M.A., M.B.

*"Most earnestly would I beg every Christian reader possessed of competent medical knowledge, or who has the means of acquiring it, to pray constantly for a blessing on Medical Mission Work in this land, and further to consider whether GOD is not calling him to devote his medical knowledge and skill to the relief of the sick and suffering in China, with the avowed object of bringing the light of the Gospel to those who 'sit in darkness and the shadow of death.'"*—R. HAROLD A. SCHOFIELD.

## Robert Harold Rinsworth Schofield, M.A., M.B. Oxon., B.Sc. Lond., F.R.C.S.

From "THE LANCET."

**M**R. SCHOFIELD, who died on August 1st at the Mission Station, where he laboured as a medical missionary, T'ai-yüen Fu, in the province of Shan-si, North China, was third son of the late Robert Schofield, Esq., of Heybrook, Rochdale. He was born in 1851, and was educated at the Old Trafford School, near Manchester, and subsequently at the Owens College, Manchester, where he obtained the Victoria Scholarship in Classics, and was elected an Associate of the College, after taking the degrees of B.A. and B.Sc. in the London University. He thus obtained an exhibition to Lincoln College, Oxford, and began residence there in October, 1870. He graduated with first-class honours in Natural Science, and afterwards filled an appointment in the Museum of Comparative Anatomy under the late Professor Rolleston. Gaining the Open Scholarship in Natural Science at St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London, he began there in 1873 the study of that profession to which he had always intended to devote himself as his work in life. He so vigorously prosecuted his work that he won successively the Foster Scholarship in Anatomy, the Junior and Senior Scholarships, in their respective years, the Brackenbury Medical Scholarship, and the Lawrence Scholarship and gold medal. About this time he gained the Radcliffe Travelling Fellowship in Natural Science at Oxford, and, having graduated,\* he proceeded to Vienna and Prague to follow his studies there. On the war between Turkey and

Servia breaking out, he offered his services as a surgeon to the Red Cross Society, and was put in charge of the hospital at Belgrade during the campaign, and the next year he served in a like capacity in the Turkish army during the conflict between that kingdom and Russia. On the expiration of his Radcliffe Fellowship he returned to St. Bartholomew's Hospital, and filled successively the appointments of house-surgeon and house-physician.

It was now that he announced his intention to devote himself to medical missions abroad; and to that resolve, in spite of all opposition, he steadfastly adhered. In the spring of 1880, after his marriage, he embarked for China, having associated himself with the China Inland Mission, under Mr. J. Hudson Taylor, M.R.C.S., as one of their missionaries in that country. He resided first at Chefoo, but later on it was decided that he should proceed to T'ai-yüen Fu, in Shan-si, in the far North-West, and to this spot he went in January, 1881. The cause of his death was typhus fever.

Mr. Schofield was respected by all who knew him. The charm of his personal character was very great; transparent simplicity of thought and speech, a gentleness and amiability almost feminine, and a power of sympathy that was practically unbounded, were united to abilities of the highest order, a clear judgment, and a determination of unswerving firmness.

## Memorials of R. Harold A. Schofield.

**T**HIS is a memoir of deep interest, and full of profitable and suggestive reading. Harold Schofield was a remarkable man: a child who preached grave sermons to his pet rabbits (arranged as a congregation) at five years old, and who gave his heart to Christ at nine; a schoolboy who was to the front in all athletic sports; an Oxford undergraduate who combined in an unusual degree physical, mental, and spiritual power; a student of science and medicine at Oxford, Manchester, and London, whose scholarships amounted to £1,500, who held forty certificates of honour from the Victoria University, and who won the highest honours in the London University examinations; a medical man with a brilliant career before him, beginning as house-surgeon and house-physician at St. Bartholomew's; a zealous evangelist and

Sunday-school teacher and superintendent, losing no opportunity to do His Master's work; a Biblical student who won at Oxford the Hall and Houghton Greek Testament prize: a devoted medical missionary in China; a faithful servant of the Lord, called to his reward at the age of thirty-two—at every point his life was one of interest. And when we find his diaries and letters so full, as they are, of bright and holy thoughts, we see that his memoir is just one which it may please God to bless to the stirring up of many hearts to more whole-hearted service. We hope the book may find its way into the hands of hundreds of young men, especially University men and medical students.—From "*The Church Missionary Intelligencer*."

\* The Greek Testament prize at Oxford, open to the whole University, taken by Mr. Schofield, is omitted in the above notice.

† Copies of the Memoir of Dr. Schofield may be had from the Offices of the China Inland Mission, post free, for 3s. 6d.

## Extracts from Dr. Schofield's Letters and Diaries.

**B**E all that you have it in your power to be. You can with GOD'S help become almost anything as a Christian. Open your heart and KEEP IT OPEN to the love of the LORD JESUS, and to the love of others, and to

everything beautiful, letting it send a gush of pleasure through your heart, and thanking your FATHER who gives you both the pleasure and the power to enjoy it.

**W**E cannot expect successfully to imitate CHRIST, unless we contemplate His person ; any more than a painter can reproduce a landscape without his studying it, and drinking in the spirit which pervades the whole. We must take time to sit at His feet, studying His character

as revealed to us in the Gospels, and being transformed, as it were, unconsciously into His image. What we want is not more knowledge of truth, but more practical carrying it out.

**T**HE love of JESUS can do anything. Paul and Barnabas were mere men who had hazarded their lives for CHRIST. What have you hazarded for Him? You must be content to be considered peculiar—enthusiasts, if you

will ; for are not those who are bad enthusiastic enough about their own badness? What enthusiasm do you show for your MASTER? How do you commend Him if you do not show this enthusiasm?

**M**AKE me real. Make me like one who waits for his LORD. Give me to meditate constantly on Thy Word. Do make Thy Word continually the food of my soul. Give a constant desire at least to do Thy will. Enable me at least to aim at nothing less than walking in this world as CHRIST Himself walked ! Save me from the

subtle snare of lowering my standard bit by bit to meet my miserable attainments. Oh, take my all, and fill my heart, and make me wholly Thine. Do so reveal Thy beauty to me that to testify of Thee may be no effort, but spontaneous. Make me a great blessing and joy to my mother, brothers, and sisters.

**C**ULTIVATE the habit of giving intense pleasure to others ; to become habitually more unselfish and more loving.

**W**HAT the LORD blesses everywhere is not great knowledge, but great devotedness of heart to Himself.

**O**BJECTS of prayer : Punctuality, clearness of utterance, neatness of appearance, and gentleness of bearing.

**T**HAT Sunday morning by the Wye will never be forgotten. I was alone, and felt more than ever God's love and wisdom,

"Dimly seen in these His lower works,  
Yet these proclaim His goodness beyond thought,  
And His power divine."

A splendid sweeping curve of the river, with wooded heights on both banks, rising in masses of soft brown and grey, broken here and there by dark evergreens. On the opposite bank to where I stood, fantastic crags and

pinnacles of limestone towered aloft from the rich foliage, catching the bright golden sunlight. Above, a cloudless sky ; around, a crisp, fresh air ; below, the quiet rippling of the swift river. There was nothing to break the absolute stillness except this rippling sound, and the soft stealthy pattering of rabbits' feet on the dead leaves in the wood close by. Was it not a treat after London? I spent a good half-hour in prayer at the foot of a tree, and seldom have I felt more the reality of God's presence.

**M**ORE than a year ago I made up my mind if GOD should grant me health and strength to be a medical missionary, and all I have seen since then has

only confirmed my resolve and deepened my longing to go to that work.

**M**Y health, my time, my all is a sacred trust from GOD to be used and improved for Him ; especially do I need Him in my power of speech and composition,

and by His constant help I will aim at it ; also in gentleness of bearing, and general politeness and neatness in little things, and punctuality.

## Dr. Schofield's Appeal for Medical Missionaries.

**F**OUR years ago it was my privilege to visit Dr. Vartan's medical mission in the town where the Lord Jesus spent thirty years of His life on earth, and I was deeply interested to find that at Nazareth the Moslems, whose fanatical hatred of Christians is proverbial, would gladly listen to the Gospel from the lips of the medical missionary.

Of heathen nations the Chinese are the most prejudiced against foreign missionaries, and one cannot deny that England, by forcing them to legalise the opium-traffic, has given only too much ground for the feeling.

To overcome this prejudice against the foreign missionary and the Gospel which he brings, nothing can be better fitted than medical work, and of its effect no more striking instance has occurred in recent years than the building of the Mission Hospital at Tientsin (under Dr. Mackenzie's charge) entirely with Chinese money voluntarily given. The viceroy of Chih-li, Li Hung-chang, one of the highest officials in China, has not only been the largest contributor, but bears all the expenses of medicines, etc., for the hospital, and for a large dispensary in another part of the city.

In the interior of China the foreigners best known to the people are the Romish priests, who abound in nearly all the eighteen provinces, but since 1876, when, by the Che-foo Convention, the interior of China (closed for ages) was fully opened up, there is no longer any adequate reason why medical missionaries should not settle and work in all the interior provinces just as freely as in the treaty ports. Surely closely following the widely-extended itinerations which have been taken in all parts of the

Empire should follow the settling down of medical missionaries, at least in the capital of every province, and, if possible, in some of the larger county towns as well.

It is little more than two years since I began medical work in this inland city, which is more than three hundred miles (fourteen days' journey) from the nearest treaty port ; but the vast and crying need for more labourers constrains me to republish this appeal, which has already appeared in another form. Most earnestly would I beg every Christian reader possessed of competent medical knowledge, or who has the means of acquiring it, to pray constantly for a blessing on medical mission work in this land, and further to consider whether God is not calling him to devote his medical knowledge and skill to the relief of the sick and suffering in China, with the avowed object of bringing the light of the Gospel to those "who sit in darkness and the shadow of death."

There is an immense field and great need for lady medical missionaries thoroughly qualified to practise their profession—a need as great or greater than that of India—and yet no English mission in China as yet numbers one such worker among its ranks, although several have gone out from England to India, and there are *eight* lady medical missionaries connected with various *American* societies at work in China.

That God may speedily call some who read this appeal to work for China is my earnest prayer.

HAROLD A. SCHOFIELD.

T'ai-yüen Fu, *February 7th*, 1883.



## The Master of Trinity College, Cambridge, on Mr. Keith-Falconer.

*They knew very well that what influenced men to ventures of faith, and to heroic acts, was not, in the main, demonstrations of duty, or proofs established by wise and learned men that a high conception of duty pointed to this or that course of action.*

*But, looking on, what gave the inspiring impulse to young men in the prime of their physical and spiritual strength, to give themselves to the cause of missions? They knew that, under God, it was not so much advice, and not so much demonstration, as the force of personal example. And, therefore, he was not surprised to see placed in the very forefront of that appeal which was made to them a simple reminder of two names, now very dear to the Church of Christ—the one of Bishop Hannington, who so recently met a martyr's death, and the other, of a young man only a few years ago a very dear pupil of his own at Harrow—Mr. Ion Keith-Falconer—who was, at any moment, ready to die a martyr's death, but to whom, instead, God gave the portion of dying on a fevered bed, after a few weeks of prostration from illness. They would all feel, he thought, that there was little difference between two such deaths. He remembered that they used often to sing, in their chapel at Harrow, a hymn which Mr. Keith-Falconer must often have taken a part in, and with which he thought his spirit would have sympathised. The words were these—*

*"One is the end of them that shed their life-blood for Thy name,  
And they that on the dying bed have glorified the same,"*

*and when he heard, wholly unexpectedly, a fortnight ago, of the death of that most devoted young man, whom he had regarded for several years as one of the very few living men to whom he could conscientiously give the name of heroic, he felt that, in a certain sense, he might be regarded as having been disappointed in what would have been, perhaps, the great prayer of his life—to have been permitted to follow men like Hannington, and men like his admired and revered friend, General Gordon, in what the world did call a martyr's death.*

*He knew it was the self-sacrifice of men like that, and not their successes—as the world counted successes—which had always proved the seed of every noble venture that the daring of mankind had made—he meant the example of devoted service to the crucified Redeemer—the spectacle of men counting their own lives, their own comfort, their own fame, and even their own domestic ties, however dear, as nil compared with what they felt to be a privilege, and what less magnanimous souls felt to be a sacrifice, to give themselves to the service of mankind, in the name and for the sake of the Redeemer of all.*

*It was not, as he said, by the amount of work which those men had been privileged to do, but the spirit in which it had been inaugurated, and the spirit in which, so long as God had continued its strength, it had been carried out, which had given birth to fresh deeds of self-sacrifice, rivalling those which had been prematurely cut short. It had been said by a great poetess—*

*"The greatest gift a hero leaves his race  
Is to have been a hero. So we fail?  
We feed the high tradition of the world."*

*Substitute for the one great word "hero," the other name, which was a yet greater name, which was above every name—the name of "Christian"—and then the words became a true motto for such a conference as that—*

*"The greatest gift a Christian leaves his race  
Is to have been a Christian. So we fail?  
We feed the high tradition of the Church."*

*And that was what those men had done, and it was in no slight degree one result of their self-sacrifice that that meeting had assembled that day, and, with those among them whose hearts were prompting them to self-surrender for the cause of Christ, owned thankfully the inspiration which God had put into their hearts.—From Address by Dr. BUTLER at the opening of a Missionary Conference.*





THE HON. ION Q. N. KEITH-FALCONER.

*"While vast continents are shrouded in almost utter darkness, and hundreds of millions suffer the horrors of heathenism or of Islam, the burden of proof lies upon you to show that the circumstances in which GOD has placed you were meant by Him to keep you out of the foreign mission field."*

ION KEITH-FALCONER.

## The Late Hon. Don G. N. Keith-Falconer.

From "THE CHRISTIAN."

THE mission field has claimed another martyr. There is something intensely pathetic in the sudden eclipse of any young and ardent life that has been devoted to the most sacred of ends. When the possessor of that life is one so highly gifted, by natural endowment, by the highest learning of the schools, by social influence and ample resources, as the young Scotchman who has just died at his post in Arabia, at the early age of thirty-one, the loss seems beyond all reckoning. We can but bow the head in submission and falter out, "The LORD gave: the LORD hath taken away; blessed be the name of the LORD."

The tidings that reached this country on Saturday, May 14th, of the death of the Hon. ION G. N. KEITH-FALCONER, at Aden, on May 11th, evoked universal mourning in every circle where he was known. "In him," says a sorrowing friend, "the world has lost a man of widely varied gifts, a profound and accomplished Orientalist; an ardent missionary, with a zeal as keen and strong as his favourite hero, Gordon, with whom he had many points in common. True missionary, true scholar, true Christian hero, he has left a mark in more fields than one which will not soon be forgotten."

Mr. Keith-Falconer was the third son of the late Earl of Kintore, whose memory is still cherished by many as an earnest evangelist and a promoter of all Christian movements. In his day, the preaching Earl was a well-known figure at conferences in the North of Scotland (where the family seat is), and at the Free Church Assembly meetings in Edinburgh. It was as a missionary of the Free Church that the son went to Aden, and as his death occurred at the opening of this year's session of the Assembly the sad event was specially referred to, both by the retiring and the newly elected Moderators.

He was educated at Harrow, and afterwards at Trinity College, Cambridge, where he graduated in 1878, taking principal honours in Hebrew and Arabic. During his school and college course he became famed in the department of athletics. He had a fine physical development, and was one of the earliest champions in the nascent art of bicycling. We understand he was the first to accomplish the continuous journey on wheels from Land's End to John o' Groat's. At Harrow School he had acquired the ability to write phonographic shorthand, and also became a proficient in that art, turning it to much practical

account in his later days. In the midst of his mental and physical studies, however, he did not neglect the spiritual life, as so many of the young men in aristocratic and athletic circles do. His two greatest interests were mission work and linguistic acquirement. Mr. Hudson Taylor is wont to say that the best preparation for the foreign missionary field is mission work at home, and this was the course pursued by our young Cambridge friend. He became an earnest helper and a generous supporter of Mr. F. N. Charrington's work at Mile End; and he helped mission work at Cambridge. His interest in home work did not flag, even when his enthusiasm was evoked in distant fields of service.

Possessing an intimate knowledge of several European languages, he had a special delight in Arabic, and spent a winter at Assiout some years ago, so as to further his practical acquaintance with it as a spoken language. In 1884 he married a daughter of the well-known City banker, Mr. R. C. L. Bevan, and for a time he seemed disposed to settle down in Cambridge, where he was appointed Hebrew Lecturer at Clare College. His thoughts, however, were specially turned in the direction of Aden as a point from which the Mahommedans of Southern Arabia might be reached. It was a comparatively untilled field, and he knew that he had unusual qualifications for the work; to this end he offered himself as an agent of the Free Church of Scotland Foreign Mission Committee, he and his young wife having resolved to devote life and fortune to the spread of the Gospel in this needy region. The winter of 1885-6 was spent at Aden, and a place some eight miles distant from the city was chosen as the headquarters of a mission. A grant of land, just within the limits of the Protectorate, was secured from the British Government, for this purpose.

Having returned for a time to this country to arrange for the consolidation of his plans, he was appointed successor to Dr. Robertson Smith, as Lord Almoner's Professor of Arabic at Cambridge, and there delivered a course of lectures, last October, on the Pilgrimage to Mecca, which were highly appreciated. His scheme included the establishment of a medical mission and hospital, and he secured the co-operation of a young assistant, Dr. B. Stewart Cowen, who had gained considerable repute as a surgeon in Glasgow Western Infirmary. The party reached Aden in December, and at once arranged

for the erection of a mission house and dispensary, which are now nearing completion. A small hospital was fitted up near an Arab house where they had temporary quarters, and many Bedouin Arabs and Somalis have visited the place as patients. Mr. Keith-Falconer utilised his knowledge of the language by frequent conversations with natives, and distributing Arabic Bibles and Gospels. He made himself responsible from the first for the whole cost of the mission, and everything seemed to bid fair for a prosperous and honoured career as an ambassador of the Cross among this ancient people. His recent letters, while dwelling with hopefulness on the development of the mission work, referred to attacks of fever. One of these appears to have taken an unfavourable turn, and, as we have said, a life of rare promise and unusual devotedness was cut short on May 11th.

In Scotland Mr. Keith-Falconer was well known and greatly esteemed. Last May he addressed the Free Church Assembly, and in October he held meetings at Edinburgh, Glasgow, and other places. It was natural that his unexpected and, as we might deem it, untimely death should call forth remark at this year's Assembly. The following touching tribute to his work and memory was given in Dr. A. N. Somerville's sermon as retiring Moderator :—

"It is a peculiar providence that on the very eve of the opening of the General Assembly, tidings should have reached us of the unexpected death of one of the most chivalrous, distinguished, and beloved of our young missionaries, who, amid the burning heats of Aden, at the early age of 31, has fallen under the power of that mysterious malady which has borne from the Church on earth so many of her noblest and most devoted sons. The blow that has descended is one which will be keenly felt throughout every district—I may say, in every family connected with our Church; nay, throughout the country at large. The young Christian hero was present with us at last Assembly. His noble parentage, high intellectual qualities, brilliant attainments, but above all his self-sacrificing devotion to the highest of all causes, invest his death

with a power which will influence our minds during all the proceedings of this Assembly.

"What may be the beneficent result which GOD may educe from this calamity we know not. This, however, we may venture to hope for, that the death of this noble young man may prove the means of awakening the attention, greater than has ever been directed, to all Arabia's provinces, and tend to give a lasting wound to that fatal system of Mahomedanism which has so long blighted the souls of millions. What Christian Scotchman, with qualities in any way resembling those of him who has passed away, will stand forth to raise the banner of the Gospel in the place of the gallant warrior who has fallen?"

In his opening address as Moderator, Principal Rainy took up the strain :—

"Whatever becomes of the mission of Ion Keith-Falconer, we have now the memory only. But it is a very profitable and admonitory memory. Very visibly he gave to the cause and kingdom of our LORD JESUS all he had. His University distinction, his Oriental learning, his position in society, his means, the bright morning of his married life, I may add his physical vigour—for he had trained body as well as mind—he brought them all to the service. He did so the more impressively because he did it with no fuss about it. We need not doubt that his free and complete gift was accepted. It was well that it was in his heart. Suddenly, to our thinking, the LORD has been pleased to take him up higher. We might think that had he been spared his life might have been fruitful, not only as a force abroad, but as an example at home; for he was the first in our Church's experience who was at once able and willing to inaugurate this special type of dedication to mission work, and his life might have been a standing appeal to others. But shall his death have no force as an appeal? Who comes next? Who will come with youth and trained mental faculties, and proved success in study and acquirements, and with position and means that make him independent, and give them all to the service? Or if all these cannot be so equally combined, as in our lamented friend, who will come with the measure of those gifts they have, giving all they have? It is sad that he is gone. But it will be a great deal sadder if it should turn out that his example fails to raise up a successor from among the young men and young women of our Church."

#### From "THE CAMBRIDGE REVIEW."

By Rev. ROBERT SINKER, B.D., Trinity College, Cambridge.

ALMOST exactly six months ago, there left Cambridge for the East one of our University's most distinguished sons, in the full vigour of young manhood, with keen hopes for the noble work in which he was embarking, and with joyous anticipations of what might be achieved in a field well-nigh untrodden. A few days ago, a telegram from Aden told of a short illness and death and burial amid the scenes of his labour.

It is pre-eminently as the dauntless missionary that Ion Keith-Falconer must be viewed, and this is the aspect of his life which he himself would certainly have wished to dwell on; yet seldom has Cambridge sent forth so many-sided a character. He was a profound and exact Oriental scholar, delighting especially in Hebrew and Arabic; he had an intimate acquaintance with several modern languages; he wrote shorthand at a pace and with an accu-

racy it would be hard to equal; he was a bicyclist who in earlier days had won innumerable successes.

All this he was, but more. He was unworldly in the best sense of the term. Never was a character more free from any alloy of meanness, or jealousy, or selfishness, or vainglory, all too common in this self-seeking age; in him was none of the littleness that in the war for trifles loses sight of greater issues. Yet with all this he was no unpractical visionary, dreaming of Utopian schemes, but unable to bring a business-like mind to bear on the working out of details. In the many beneficent schemes with which he was associated, as well as many individual acts of benevolence known but to few, his cool, Scotch common sense was strongly shown.

The third son of the late Earl of Kintore, he was born

in 1856, and educated successively at Cheam and Harrow, entering at Trinity in 1874. His University successes, including first classes in two Triposes, and the Tyrwhitt's Hebrew Scholarship, need not be spoken of in detail. The special nature of his studies was but the outcome of what lay deep in his heart all the time, and also had much to do in shaping his future course. Thus in his reading for the Theological Tripos, it was specially the Biblical, and pre-eminently the Hebrew, that attracted him. In his further work at Oriental languages, side by side with the keenest interest in the linguistic aspect of a question, there was growing gradually a feeling of restlessness as to the use to which this knowledge was to be turned. His study of these languages had naturally begun with Hebrew, but it was in Arabic that he especially delighted. At this he worked hard in Cambridge and at Leipsic, and some years ago he spent a winter at Assiout, in Egypt, with the view of making himself familiar with the modern spoken Arabic.

In 1884 he married a daughter of Mr. Bevan, of Trent Park, and on his return to Cambridge, accepted the post of Hebrew Lecturer at Clare College. All this seemed to anchor him to Cambridge somewhat, and he often spoke of the pleasant life of a Cambridge student, if only study could be viewed as an end in itself. Still at this period of his life, he was by no means the student pure and simple. He had long taken a lively interest in evangelistic work in Barnwell, which he aided both by money and personal efforts. A work in London, in which he was deeply interested, both in its inception and after its completion, was the great Mission-hall in Mile-End, with its various schemes for bringing good influences to bear on the teeming thousands around. This noble work originated in the conjoint efforts of Mr. F. N. Charrington and Mr. Keith-Falconer, who was very fond of calling attention to what he said was a unique feature of the great hall, viz., that the platform with the speakers upon it could be seen plainly from the street through the folding glass doors. He held that many a man or woman of the poorest class would often enter a place of worship if it were not for the closed doors and supposed obstacles behind them.

I think it must have been towards the end of 1884 when he first began to talk much of Aden. Every book was consulted that threw light on the character of the place, and he became more and more convinced that a grand opening was presented there, that the field had been little worked, and that there were great advantages in the fact of Aden being English territory. The question of climate was a serious one, for the shade temperature was said to range from 70° to 115°, but Englishmen who had resided there had said that it was extremely healthy. Accordingly, after a long and careful consideration, he sailed in the autumn of 1885 with his young wife for Aden, and passed the winter and early spring there. He returned to Cambridge in splendid health, though he had had several slight attacks of fever, of which he said, "we thought no more of it there than of having a bad cold in England."

He was offered in the summer the post of Lord Almoner's reader of Arabic, by the Bishop of Ely, the present Lord Almoner, and accepted it, though without any intention of giving up his missionary work. On the preparations for his first course of lectures he spent an infinity of pains, and in November delivered three lectures on the "Pilgrimage to Mecca," leaving Cambridge on the evening of the 13th, and London early on the morning of the 15th.

On this second occasion, he went out definitely as a missionary accredited by the Free Church of Scotland, of which his father had been a member, and with which his own sympathies were strongly bound up. His scheme for work at Aden had included a free hospital and school, the necessary funds for the whole being in great measure supplied by himself; and on his second visit, he and his wife were accompanied by an able young Scotch doctor, Dr. Cowen, who was his loyal fellow-worker and companion to the last. At once the building of the house and hospital was set on foot, not at Aden itself, but at Shaikh Othman, on the road to Yemen, where the air was fresher and water was plentiful.

As time went on, his bright characteristic letters began to contain remarks as to frequent slight attacks of fever, but none the less were there enthusiastic accounts of the progress of the work, with the liveliest interest in the concerns and well-being of his friends at home. Whether it were that the temporary house in which he lived afforded insufficient shelter from the climate, or whatever the cause may have been, there seems to have been a much greater persistency in the attacks of fever than in his former visit. Suddenly, in the week before last, things took an unfavourable turn, and on the sixth day of the fever he passed away to his rest, his remains being laid amid the scene of his labours, where so many efforts and hopes and prayers had centred, all seemingly in vain, yet assuredly such depth of Christian zeal, such true self-sacrificing earnestness will not perish effectless.

\* \* \* \* \*

One of Mr. Keith-Falconer's favourite heroes was Gordon, who had given him a little copy of Clarke's "Scripture Promises," on which he set great store. Gordon's life and nobleness of character and Christian zeal were constant topics of conversation with him, as later on were the long hopeless waiting at Khartoum and the cruel betrayal.

Though Mr. Keith-Falconer had been educated in England, he was in many ways very distinctly a Scotchman, and was never tired of dwelling on the thirst for knowledge shown by his countrymen. I well remember his delight in finding in a very small book-shop in a very small Scotch town, a goodly row of Greek books, which he persisted in declaring that no English town of the size could possibly have produced. He was a keen lover of nature in her wilder scenery, though not caring much for that of a quieter kind. A few years ago he had a bicycle tour in West Sutherlandshire, and often spoke of the scenery as the grandest he had ever seen at home or abroad.

I should give a very false idea of Mr. Keith-Falconer in the minds of those who did not know him, if while dwelling on his earnestness and depth of character I allowed it to be inferred that in this earnestness was anything sombre or repellent. A brighter and sunnier character I never knew. In twelve years of very close friendship, I never saw him really angry, or make use of a really unkind speech of any one.

In a letter I received from him a few weeks ago, he was speaking of a man stricken with blindness, who was asked if he did not repine. "No," said he, "I am filled with thankfulness for all the years I have enjoyed the benefits of sight." Such may well be the thought of the friends who mourn his loss now. Sad is it to think of that noble young life, with its career of usefulness opening before it,



suddenly cut short ; grievous is the gap made to those who knew him and loved him ; but his life speaks its own ennobling message, and however keenly friends may

mourn, they can thank GOD that they can treasure as a dear memory in their hearts the name of Ion Keith-Falconer.

*From SERMON at GREAT ST. MARY'S CHURCH, CAMBRIDGE.*

*By Rev. H. C. G. MOULE, M.A., Principal of Ridley Hall, Cambridge.*

BEAR with me a few moments longer if I pay my poor tribute as we close to the blessed memory of him who is but just lost to our University, and to the Church militant on earth, and whose name I venture to enrol on the lengthening register of my friends in CHRIST gone home. I spoke here of Ion Keith-Falconer on Thursday, but the comparative privacy of our assembly then, leaves it, surely, my duty to lay one more wreath of love and honour now upon his Arabian grave. He was gifted, as men well knew, in many ways ; with the gifts of birth, which are worse than nothing without goodness, but a true talent with it ; with the physical vigour and address which Scripture itself calls the glory of young men ; with a mental constitution in which facility and rapidity of acquisition and accuracy of result were combined as few men are permitted to combine them. He took his seat at nine-and-twenty in the conclave of our professors.

And then, quite unobtrusively and as in the day's work of life, he went forth for the Name's sake of His beloved LORD, to be the evangelist of the Arabians. And then, ten days ago, before his thirty-first birthday, he lay down and slept in CHRIST. \* \* \*

And what to us, what to the Christian Church, says the silence of his grave? When, forty years ago, the apostolic Krapf buried his wife at Zanzibar, and stood alone beside the tomb, "Now," said he, "is the time come for the evangelisation of Africa from the eastern shore : for the Church is ever wont to advance over the graves of her members." That omen is fulfilling now. So shall it be in CHRIST'S Name for old Arabia, shut so long against the Cross, but claimed now for her true LORD by our scholar-missionary's dust.—*From "The Cambridge Review."*

## “Why not give Yourself, Money, Time, and All to the Foreign Mission Field?”

THE following were the last words publicly spoken by Mr. Keith-Falconer before leaving for the scene of his missionary labours :—

IN conclusion, I wish to make an appeal. There must be some who will read these words, or who, having the cause of Christ at heart, *have ample independent means, and are not fettered by genuine home ties*. Perhaps you are content with giving annual subscriptions and occasional donations, and taking a weekly class? Why not give yourselves, money, time, and all, to the foreign field? Our own country is bad enough, but comparatively many must, and do, remain to work at home, while very few are in a position to go abroad. Yet how vast is the Foreign Mission field! “The field is the world.” Ought you not to consider seriously what your duty is? The heathen are in darkness, and we are asleep. Perhaps you try to think that you are meant to remain at home, and *induce others to go*. By subscribing money, sitting on committees, speaking at meetings, and *praying for missions*, you will be doing the most you can to spread the Gospel abroad. Not so. By giving yourself you will

produce a tenfold more powerful effect. You can give and pray for missions wherever you are, you can send descriptive letters to the missionary meetings, which will be much more effective than second-hand anecdotes gathered by you from others, and you will help the committees finely by sending them the results of your experience. Then, in addition, you will have added your own personal example, and taken your share of the real work. We have a great and imposing war office, but a very small army. You have wealth snugly vested in the funds, you are strong and healthy, you are at liberty to live where you like, and occupy yourself as you like. While vast continents are shrouded in almost utter darkness, and hundreds of millions suffer the horrors of heathenism or of Islam, the burden of proof lies upon you to show that the circumstances in which GOD has placed you were meant by Him to keep you out of the foreign mission field.

## Zeal is "According to Knowledge."

---

*"Facts are the fingers of God. To know the facts of modern missions is the necessary condition of intelligent interest. Knowledge does not always kindle zeal, but zeal is 'according to knowledge,' and will not exist without it. A fire may be fanned with wind, but it must be fed with fuel; and facts are the fuel of this sacred flame, to be gathered, then kindled, by God's Spirit, and then scattered as burning brands, to be as live coals elsewhere. In vain shall we look for an absorbing, engrossing passion for the prompt and universal spread of Gospel tidings, for full missionary treasures or full missionary ranks, unless and until the individual believer is brought face to face with those grand facts which make the march of modern missions the marvel and miracle of these latter days!"—From "The Crisis of Missions," by Rev. ARTHUR T. PIERSON, D.D.*

## The Study of Missionary Effort.

THE following address indicates a line of observation and study than which none nobler and more elevating can be found.

It is surely a wise thing to habituate ourselves to note the progress which is being made towards the fulfilment of our daily prayer, "Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done on earth." Of all that affects the well-being of the myriad members of the great human family, what can compare in importance with that which concerns their relation to the world to come? What thought can invest any and every man and woman with such solemn interest as the thought of their relation to Him who came into the world that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly? Whether we look into the faces of the members of our own family, the servants in our own home, the postman who brings our letters, the cabman who drives us, the poor man who sweeps the crossing, or the wealthy man who rolls past us in his carriage—or, indeed, any one who crosses our path in the busy, crowded streets—we see in each, one on whom the SAVIOUR of men looks down with unspeakable tenderness and love. Do these human hearts, each with its own world of hope and fear, of joy and sorrow, know the blessedness of His salvation?

If we could but look at men and women with something of the mind of Him who loved them, and gave Himself for them, with what deep interest should we regard all that is being done for their welfare in this life and in the life beyond! Then, indeed, few books would have such interest in our eyes as those that tell of the success of efforts made anywhere and everywhere to bring back the weary, wandering sons of men to their rightful allegiance to their FATHER in Heaven, and to the joy of His manifested favour. Then, looking beyond the horizon of time, the agencies and institutions of the present would be valued according to the measure in which they helped or hindered the work of bringing men back to God.

"In such a work what can I do?" may be the desponding cry of some humble soul who reads these lines, some one who longs to help, but who feels deeply, in the presence of the vastness of the work, how very little any one person can accomplish. There is nothing more delusive, nothing more paralysing, than this self-depreciation (sincere though it may be) to which some of us are liable to yield. But we may not excuse ourselves as though we had to work in our own strength. No Christian can lawfully take this ground. The infinite resources of divine power are placed within the reach of each one of us.

Dr. Somerville has most truly said, "Our faith should lay account with a blessing coming to whole regions and kingdoms in response to the prayers of even one individual. . . ." "If we find that individuals are employed to change the face of continents by exploration or personal effort, why may not individuals equally prevail when they, by prayer, may lay hold of the arm of the ALMIGHTY?"

Dr. Archibald Scott has also said, "If only two persons were concerned about our mission, and were pleading with God to give us what we need for it, His promises would be as unfailing to those two as they would be to half a million of people." These words are true, and should nerve the feeblest to believing prayer and holy endeavour.

Whoever may wish to enter upon the line of study Dr. Cust sets forth, and desires a most helpful and reliable guide, will find one in the new edition of the Church Missionary Society's atlas. Its beautifully executed maps, its condensed and comprehensive accounts of mission work, place this atlas in the very highest class of books containing valuable missionary

information. In a spirit of true catholicity the stations of the various missionary societies are marked, and some particulars of their work given. The report of the British and Foreign Bible Society, with its interesting language and other maps, may also be mentioned as specially worth attention.

## The Duty of the Youth of England.

*"Tu regere imperio populos, Romane, memento."*—VIRG. *Æn.* VI.

*From an Address by R. N. CUST, Esq., LL.D., in Balliol College, Oxford, November 27th, 1886.*

I HAVE been asked to give an address on the subject of Christian Missions to the Mahometans and Heathen. You will understand that I am neither a Missionary nor an ordained Minister of any Church, yet perhaps I have a greater and a wider practical and acquired knowledge of this subject than has fallen to the lot of any but a few; for my study has been ubiquitous, and in the Map of the World I can lay my hand down on any point, and tell you, what are the people there, what language they speak, and what Mission is working among them, if any is working at all. \* \* \*

The very idea of Missions on the scale on which they are now conducted is a new one. In 1838 and 1839 I came up to this College to try for the Balliol Scholarship. Lord Chief Justice Coleridge, Bishop Mackarness of Oxford, Canon Furze, and Dean Bradley of Westminster, were with me, and Archbishop Tait was one of our Examiners: now if anybody at that period had asked about Missions, or if the idea had been suggested to any of us that the career of a Missionary was a grand and worthy one, we should have been astonished: we knew as little of Missions as of Chinese Music.

I learnt my lesson in this way. I left England in 1842, and had never heard of the subject, though my father was a Clergyman: but in Calcutta I made the acquaintance of Bishop Daniel Wilson: it so happened that I had a sum of £80, awarded as a prize for proficiency in an Oriental language, to dispose of, and Bishop Wilson suggested the profitable investment in the different Missions, and he told me all about the C.M.S., and I took his advice, and a profitable investment it has proved, paying me cent. per cent.; for I had a new world opened out to me, and in the course of my service I visited every Mission of all denominations in the North of India, and for a quarter of a century the subject became a joy to me; and since I have left India it has become the leading object of my very existence, for, independently of its intrinsic value to my soul, it has led out to various studies, notably Language and Comparative Religion; it has taught me Geography, Ethnology, and the Study of Customs of the World; it has introduced me to scores of friends and correspondents, it has opened out rich mines of study, and unlimited vistas of thought. In such occupation there are no rivalries, no jealousies, no seeking of self, no ambition, no disappointments; the very atmosphere is elevating: the environments holy and pure. Without alluding to the deep spirituality of the work, the intellect, the talents, the power of application and organization, find free scope. The platform, the press, the

council chamber, present an unbounded field of interest. Enter one of our great committee rooms in London, such as that of the C.M.S., and the Bible House, and you will find an assembly of men of all ages and callings: the banker, the lawyer, the general, the governor of provinces, or the heads of great state departments, the merchant and the man of business, intermixed with bishops, and deans, and archdeacons, and the clergy of the metropolis, and of the country, and aged missionaries. What are they doing? They are administering the affairs of a Kingdom greater than that of Queen Victoria. Despatches come in, and orders go out to the ends of the world, to Japan, India, and China, to North America, Vancouver's Island, New Zealand, and Africa—regions differing from each other *in toto* in language, in customs, in religion, in culture, in their political situation, but united by one holy girdle.

In one particular the Missionaries resemble each other: in others they are totally different. They do not work for salaries, or honour, or the praise of men, but impelled by higher motives, the service of their Master: and in every part of the world they have shown themselves to be the champions of the oppressed, the reprovers of evil acts and evil customs, the protesters against bad laws: the Missionary is never popular with the English colonist, or man of commerce, because he stands up for the natives: it is his duty to do so, and the hearts of Englishmen are with him in his often unequal and unsuccessful struggles.

As to the methods, they vary. JESUS CHRIST is the same yesterday, to-day, and for ever; but the mode of presenting him to the non-Christian must vary according to the environment of the particular tribe: injudicious conduct would hinder the work: it is done by preaching, or by teaching, by distributing tracts, or portions of the Bible, by house to house visitation, by hospitals, by orphanages. All that science can suggest, all that art can supply, the stored-up wisdom of the past, and the vaunted intelligence and forethought of the present, are well consecrated to this holy war. We offer to the LORD the firstfruits of our intelligence, the choicest of our flocks. The treasury of the LORD is ever full, for it is the souls of His people. It is a privilege to belong to such an association, for it brings back rich blessings: it is thrice blessed—blessing the poor Heathen, blessing the Missionaries, and blessing the Church which supplies the means and men.

But one thing must be remembered: the Missionary

must be brave as well as good : he must have counted the cost, and be ready to offer his life, if it is called for. We may feel for, and pray for, our Missionaries, who are in peril, but we dare not invoke the arm of the flesh in their favour : our weapons are not carnal. And again the Missionary must not raise his hand under any provocation against a Native, except in the extreme case of life and female honour. Whatever the traveller or the merchant may do, he at least must remember that he came to save the souls, not to flog the bodies, of the natives. That Missionary must have imperfectly read the Epistles of St. Paul, who would thus forget his holy calling.

The missionary cause is now a great and powerful one. Nothing is more remarkable than the history of the *cause*, the biography of the great *movement*. It was first conceived by earnest (shall we say inspired ?) men, who conveyed the notion to others : they prayed over it, and at length some bolder ones attempted it : these bolder ones were the "Moravians." The first attempts were small, and therefore in the eyes of men contemptible : the period of derision had to be passed through : but strange to say the infection spread : a great gust of opinion passed over the country : more and more were convinced.

Truth sinks into a man by its own weight. Perhaps in the petulance of youth some one may have sneered at Missions : but he goes to his home and he thinks over it, and some day he wakes up like a man converted in his sleep : there is something in it. The earnest man talks of it with his fellows, and at length it becomes the law of his life, the one object of his existence. He ascends a tower in his mind, and looks out upon the world, its nations, its tongues : geography, history, ethnology, reading, travel, conversation, all drive the fact into him, that he is in possession of a treasure, which has made him and his people wise and strong, and *that this treasure is denied to others*.

Forty years ago there was a deficiency of facts ; now there is an abundance : not the heated accounts of enthusiasts, fanatics, and pietists, but the testimony of governors, statesmen, men of science, men of commerce, who have seen with their eyes, touched with their hands, not in one part of the world, but all round the globe ; not only among the civilized races of Japan and India, and China, but the savages of North America, Africa, and Oceania. It is brought home to our consciences, that in this nineteenth century there are still some races in the lowest depths of degradation, others in a low round of culture : cannibals, polygamists, sacrificers of human beings : slaves of frightful lusts and abominable customs : murderers of their parents, murderers of their own children, murderers of their wives : lending themselves to horrible magical rites, tortured by the wildest of ideas. Still GOD has not forgotten them : no sooner does the Missionary land among them, than he is able as it were to exorcise them, to bring out their natural goodness, to teach men to be brave without being cruel, and the women to be loving and tender and yet not immodest. The soldier cannot do this, nor the merchant, nor the emigrant, nor the governor ; there must be a class of men, sent out with the wondrous desire of saving souls, who count not their lives worth having. Who will do it ?

The annals of our country tell us that for the last eighty years this has been going on, and has now assumed enormous proportions that cannot be overlooked

by the statesman or the scholar. The two great Universities have not been wanting. I do not speak for one shade of the Church of England, or one denomination of the Church of CHRIST. I am bold to say that if there could be found a motive power outside of Christianity, I should hail it : *but it is not to be found*. Search history, ancient and modern, and you will find that for such peaceful conquest, such benevolent warfare, such soul-controlling government, the only motive power is the Love of CHRIST ; the only armoury that can fit men for the battle is in the Bible. The true-hearted Missionary does not approach these savages with dogmas and rituals, and shibboleths, and canons of the Church. He is dressed as an ordinary white man, and his native assistants as ordinary natives, but he sets an example of a Christian life : he astonishes them by words of kindness and love : his wife gets access to the women : they collect the children : suspicion gradually disappears. Nothing so entirely astonishes the savage, as the fact, that men and women undergo suffering and peril, and are ready to die, not for their own profit, but for the welfare of entire strangers. It seems to their untutored minds, that gods—benevolent gods, and not, like their own gods, full of malice—have come to the Earth : and as the Missionary masters the language, he communicates to his hearers the first elementary notions of Christianity : respect for human life, continence, and purity of morals, sanctity of the marriage contract, the existence of a God, the unity of the family of man, the proper worship of God. In due course follows prayer, and praise, and reading of the Scriptures, and the great mystery of the Incarnation and the Atonement.

Schools and chapels, public and private prayers, a sensible improvement of the moral tone of the community, a destruction of idol-temples, an abandonment of bad customs, are the sure and certain consequences. Search and read in Germany, in the United States of North America, in Great Britain, you will find the same story, narrated with impossibility of collusion or mistake : the light is not hid under a bushel : the story is not of sanctimonious deaths, but of consistent lives. The object is not to make Englishmen, or Germans, or Americans, but Christians, still wearing their own dress, adhering to their own ancient customs, living after their own way, called by their own names, managing their own churches, ministered to by their own countrymen, but living new lives, in temperance, soberness, chastity, and faith in the Redeemer.

But neither the Native Pastors nor their flocks are angels : they, like their Missionaries, are only erring men : if we wish to seek out Christians, who do not live up to the level of their faith, we need not go out of our own Island. We read and hear of much which we deplore. St. Paul in his Epistle to the Corinthians has told what we are to expect ; there are spots on our vestments, there are terrible failings, which remind us that we are mortal. But the proportion of evil is as nothing when compared with the amount of good, the steady progress, the gradual elevation of character and softening of manners, under the marvellous influence of the Grace of God.

And even if all that is narrated were a fable, a dream, a mere beautiful poem, like the *Odyssey* and *Æneid*, there is another consideration : *We have done our duty*. It was our bounden duty and service to plant : it is the Lord that giveth the increase. Why have we at this period of our national life such a vast expansion of our

direct and indirect influence? Why are the ends of the world, regions which Cæsar never knew, of which the prophets and evangelists never dreamed, laid open to us? We go out and come in like kings and rulers. I myself at the age of twenty-five ruled over a district with a population of a quarter of a million, alone without guards, clothing the iron hand in the velvet glove, and swaying men by a moral influence. Our merchants have a sweep far exceeding that of Tyre: wherever our cottons can go, our Bibles must go also. Each ship and each camel must have its due proportion of clothing for the body, and clothing for the soul. Wherever our soldiers and sailors can go, our Missionaries *must* go also. It is not a question of policy or possibility, but of duty, it must needs be, that we preach the Gospel. Woe unto us if we do not! Some nations have the will, but not the means and opportunities; other nations the means, but not the will. But God be praised that we have both. It is no effort to us to send out one thousand Missionaries, and to maintain and support them. It elevates, it spiritualises the Church that sends them. A missionary spirit is the *articulus stantis aut cadentis Ecclesiæ*, and Now is the time. We cannot say how soon our arm will be shortened, and our sun begin to set. Our commerce may fade like the Tyrian dye, and our ships moulder like the Venetian Palaces. If we are driven out of India, we have left in our independent self-supporting, self-governing Native Churches a monument more enduring than brass and breathing stone, and it will be said of us hereafter, that England in the day of her might gave of her best, her very best, to her subject people.

And do not grudge the loss of life. Death rides behind us in every profession at home or abroad. Our young men perish and perish proudly in our battles. We hear of the last words of some—

“Dulce et decorum pro patria mori,”

and Missionaries, male and female, are never wanting for the holy war. Some die early—so it is with our statesmen, our scholars, and all that are really great. No true life is long; their career reminds us of the half-hewn stones which we find in quarries, just about to be used for some great temple when the work was broken off and the workmen left the quarry. But there is this difference, that our work was not broken off, for it is continuous, and the half-hewn stone, left in the LORD'S quarry, has done the work assigned to it: and no one can do more. It seems a bathos to descend from the high prowess of the Missionary to allude to science, but let us reflect how much science owes to the Missionary, how much philology, geography, zoology, ethnology, medicine, have been advanced by the Missionary. It was not his proper work, but incidentally in his progress he has let light into dark places.

Where would our knowledge of the 2,000 or 3,000 languages of the world be but for the Missionary? In his luminous path through the forest, or the swamp, and the desert, he leaves a trail of light: he sends home some precious text or Vocabulary, or Grammar, revealing new forms of structure, new word-stores, new and wonderful combinations of the logic and symmetry of the savage man, that cause astonishment in the study and the classroom of the German scholars.

The first text is the Bible. At the congress of orientalist at Vienna last September, in a hall full of Roman Catholics, I presented to the Congress translations of the whole Bible, or of portions, in one hundred

and four languages of Asia, Africa, America, and Oceania, spoken by two hundred millions, and all prepared at the expense of the great Bible Societies. I told them what they were. My present was received with applause, and will be placed on the shelves of the Library of the University of Vienna. \* \* \*

In my far-off Eton days, the boys used to talk about some of our number becoming generals, or bishops, or senators, or judges, and such has proved to be the case, but the idea never rose in the mind of those ancient heroes, Dr. Goodall and Dr. Keate, of any Etonian being a Missionary. It was beyond their conception that there was a higher walk, that some of the Public School Boys hereafter would be evangelists, pioneers of CHRIST, the conquerors of new kingdoms, and yet it has proved so. Men like Selwyn, father and son, Steere, Patteson, Mackenzie, Hannington, and many others, have been found ready to die, not only for their own people, but for the poor benighted heathen. A new epoch of crusades has been opened out: knights errant go forth in the panoply of faith, not to rescue the Sepulchre of the Crucified, but to tell the nations of the risen SAVIOUR.

Some of your numbers may achieve greatness, may administer the affairs of great subject provinces, as in my youth I have done, or be present in great battles, as I have been; but how can anything of this kind be weighed in the balance with the saving of souls? Some of our great governors have found a province a den of wild beasts, and left it a smiling garden; but over the grave of some Missionaries it is recorded that when they landed in a certain Island there were no Christians, and when they died there were no Heathen: that when they landed the people were naked, savage, and illiterate, and when they died they had the whole or portions of the Bible translated into their own language with such skill that no single loan-word was required to represent a new idea, as the unbounded wealth of combination of vocables was equal to every requirement: and, moreover, these translations were printed by reformed cannibals, or children of cannibals, in the Mission Press, and used in the Mission Schools.

If any of you are destined to the Church or the Senate, consider the awful questions of the future of the populations subject directly or indirectly to the power and influence of England. Are they to be swept off the face of the Earth? Are they to be left in their degradation, adding European vices to their congenital depravity? What machinery can be applied to save them? By an inexorable law of Nature some of them seem to be dwindling, and will soon disappear! Is their blood to be laid at our door, for in very deed we are their keepers? The governor, the merchant, the soldier, the colonist, are unable to grapple with this problem. They are rather, in spite of themselves, the cause of the intensity of the evil. As the Assyrians and the Babylonians and Persians and Greeks and Romans in former times, so in modern times we Anglo-Saxons in our grand march over continent and island displace, destroy, swallow up, and assimilate the indigenous races. Our very touch is dangerous to them, for we bring with us rum, and gin, and gunpowder, and loathsome diseases previously unknown. Nothing but the Missionary, the man of capacity, devotion, and love, can be of use in such a terrible crisis. \* \* \*

Perhaps among my hearers there are some who forty years hence will have achieved a reputation greater than that of a classic or mathematician, and whose name



will be worthy to be classed with those of Henry Martyn, Livingstone, Ragland, and John Williams. \* \* \*

The epoch for the simple-minded, ignorant Missionary is past. God's battles must be fought with arms of precision ; it requires the highest intellect, the profoundest knowledge of Religion in all its forms, the acutest power of dialectics, to cope with error—error rendered more deadly by the fresh venom gathered in European pest-houses ; and all these gifts must be seasoned with Christian love, indomitable patience, tender pity, and faith able to move mountains. Think not that such contests, though with a naked Brahman, or a pig-tailed Chinese, or a painted Islander, are unworthy of the highest intellect trained in this University. In India, China, and Japan, you will have to cope with foemen worthy of your steel ; if your study of the works of Aristotle, and Plato, and Paul and Christ, have been of any profit, you will have occasion to use them ; you will have to leave behind you the palisade of the dogmas of schoolmen, and grapple in a death-struggle with the great problem of human existence. You will find that secular education is a dangerous ally. It is a fearful statement to make, but I do make it, that if Religion is a safeguard of morality, and such a binding of the soul by Rules as will make a man prove worthy of life, and more—fitted to die, a false Religion is better than the great No Religion, Agnosticism, Theosophism, and Atheism, which loom before us. \* \* \*

There are sublimer and sweeter motives calculated to influence you, which will be explained to you by those who are commissioned to instruct you from the Pulpit ; I allude to the glorifying of Christ by the enlargement of His Kingdom. I restrict myself here to pointing out to you, as the result of personal experience of nearly half a century, the reflex blessing on our hearts, our hearths, and lives ; the satisfying feeling that here, at least, we are unmistakeably doing the work of our Master. It is not sufficient to raise the tone of our private lives, to provide for the wants of our parish, or the adornment of our place of worship ; we can do this, and yet not leave the other undone. The plain, distinct, parting command of the Risen Saviour applies to each one of us now, just as much as it did eighteen hundred years ago to the apostles and disciples assembled on Mount Olivet ; and this thought pressed upon me as I stood last year on that blessed spot, and looked across the brook Kedron into the town of Jerusalem, still in captivity.

The Missionary is not, as some would have it, the enemy and opponent of the trader and merchant, but their pioneer and best friend. He will not, indeed, sit quietly by, and see the Natives plundered and ill-used, and their young men cajoled by nominal service-contracts, and carried off into real Slavery. But the Missionary, if he

rightly understands his high position, will preach Christ in such a way as to make his hearers more fit to die as believing and repentant sinners, and more fit to live as sober, industrious, intelligent citizens of the world, compelling the Earth by their labour to give a greater increase, developing new arts, and storing up for export new products, and receiving in return all that the art and science of Europe and America can bring to their coasts to make life more cheerful, homes more comfortable, and bodies better clad.

There is a higher consanguinity than that of the blood which runs in our veins : that of the blood which makes our hearts beat with indignation when we hear of suffering, with pity when we read of ignorance, and glad joy when we hear of noble men and women giving their lives to relieve that suffering, and to enlighten that ignorance. The heart indeed beats high when we read of such unselfishness and greatness of character as has distinguished the missionary heroes of Africa, who were not afraid to die for the African, and the sublimity of simple faith which marks the career of the Polynesian Native Teachers, who with their lives in their hands went from island to island on their voyages of mercy, until the whole Archipelago was brought under Christian influence. Surely it is a cause of pride to think that there is a brave and strong man, one of our own kin and language, and a woman too, in the darkest corner of the Earth, where his and her influence is most wanted.

And there is a higher nationality than that of being of one race, and speaking one language ; it is that we owe allegiance and filial duty to our Common Father, and ought to feel love and pity and sympathy for *all* His children, and the greater love the more degraded that we find them.

Had the light which sprung up to lighten the Gentiles in Galilee flashed eastward and southward instead of westward, and left us sitting all these dreary centuries in heathen darkness, what should we have thought if the Nations of Asia and Africa and Polynesia had not found their hearts burning within them to carry to us the Gospel ? And shall we, who have been predestinated to such early blessings, now fail in our duty to those who, by the inscrutable will of God, have been less favoured ?

If then we have talents, the best use that we can make of them is to enlarge our Master's Kingdom, and, when our lives come to an end, the best tribute that we can have offered is that of redeemed souls, better than the victories of the soldier, or the learning of the scholar, or the discoveries of the secrets of Nature made by the philosopher. No brave Missionary fights and dies in vain.

Vixit ut moriturus : mortuus est ut victurus.

---

*"The reports of Missionary Societies and their periodicals are filled with greater interest than the most fascinating romance."*—DR. CUST.



# Later Tidings

FROM THE

## Missionary Band.



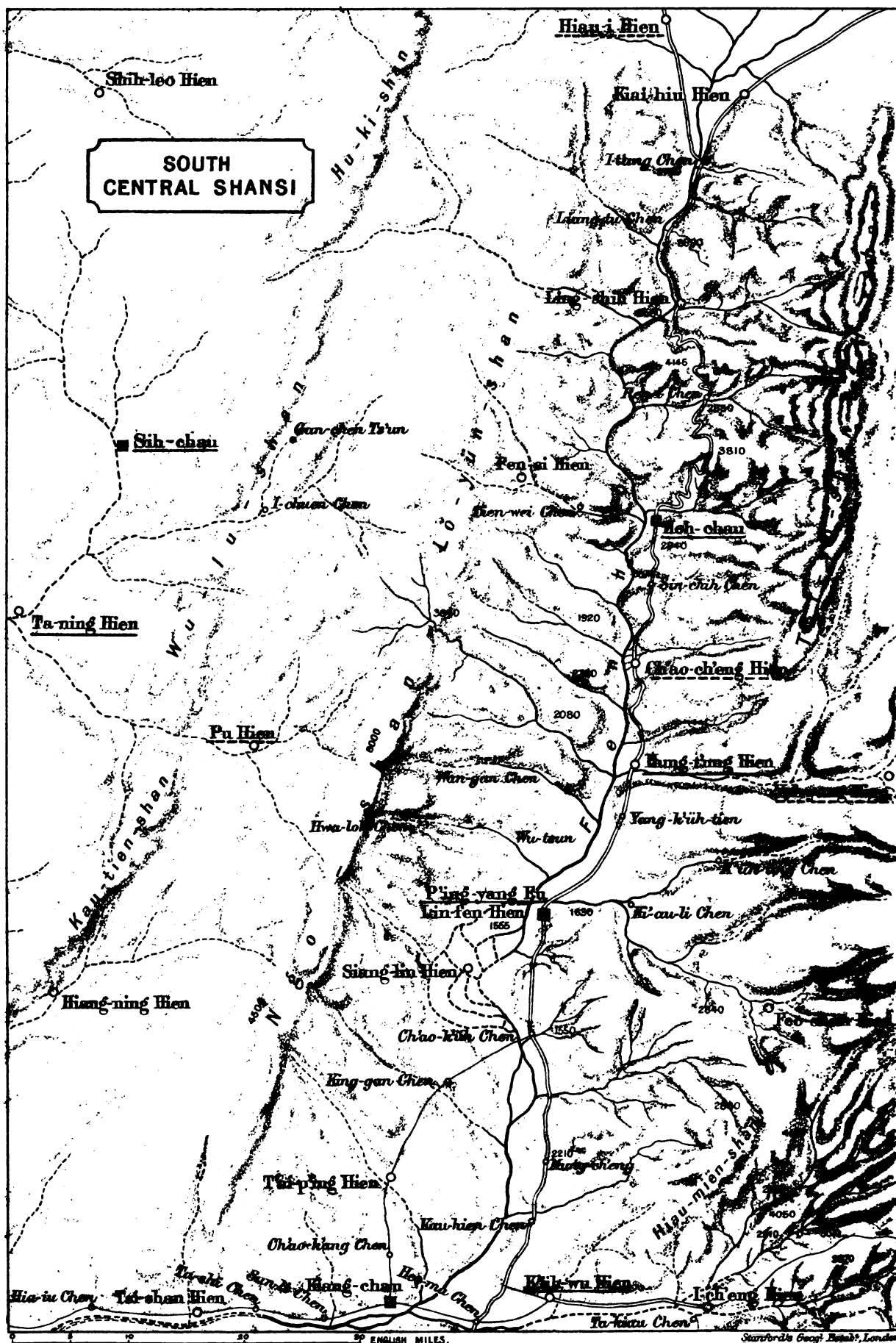
*"Expect great things from GOD ;  
Attempt great things for GOD."*

CAREY.

*"What a harvest must await such characters as Paul, and Eliot, and Brainerd, and others who have given themselves wholly to the work of the LORD. What a heaven will it be to see the many myriads of poor heathens, of Britons amongst the rest, who by their labours have been brought to the knowledge of GOD. Surely a crown of rejoicing like this is worth aspiring to. Surely it is worth while to lay ourselves out with all our might, in promoting the cause and kingdom of CHRIST."*

CAREY.





**SOUTH  
CENTRAL SHANSI**

China Inland Mission Stations ———  
 " " " Out-Stations - - - - -

## Later Tidings from the Missionary Band.

THE publication of a second edition of this book affords opportunity to give additional particulars concerning the members of the "Missionary Band."

The following extracts from their own more recent letters throw welcome light upon their missionary work and their personal experience. Some may learn with surprise how very soon a new missionary may be of real service in the mission-field, and those who gladly noted the enthusiasm with which these brethren set out, will rejoice that the wear and tear of life in a heathen land, and the wearisome labour of acquiring the language, have left no trace in their letters of any abatement of missionary zeal. Instead of diminished ardour it will be seen, as it must be in all cases where there is the true missionary spirit, that that spirit by residence and labour in the midst of such appalling spiritual destitution has been deepened and intensified.

Explanatory details and fuller information concerning their work, and the stations from which they write, may be found in *China's Millions*. For the present purpose it seems desirable that all the space available should be used for their own words. Without therefore any attempt at completeness of narration the following extracts are given:—

*From Mr. STANLEY SMITH.*

P'ING-YANG FU.—About this time last year you and I were together in Scotland. What happy times those were! but, praise the LORD, I would sooner have the present. I am so looking forward to learning definite

news about the new missionaries arrived. I take a deep interest in knowing the whereabouts of my brethren and sisters in CHRIST in China, and the LORD'S doings through them. I try to remember each of them in prayer every day.

*From Mr. HOSTE.*

K'UH-WU, *Mar. 2nd, 1886*.—I do indeed praise GOD for having graciously allowed me to join in the fight out here; *the Bible has become a new book in many parts*. Now one is in a position where you really are an alien and despised; there is a fellowship with the LORD JESUS, which I knew not when in my native country. Only the other day, when feeling rather tried from little acts of rudeness and contempt and the general atmosphere of that want of sympathy which, I doubt not, you have experienced in a Chinese street, that hymn, "My JESUS, I love Thee, I know Thou art mine," just came to me as I left the city like a sweet warm echo from above, and as He seemed to shine upon one with His presence, I felt how blessed to have, in any faint measure, fellowship with Him, and how loving of Him, amidst all the affairs of heaven

and earth, to turn aside as it were to minister to one poor weakly sheep. Oh, for more of His spirit to be quick to see when another needs help!

This evening Mr. Chang, the evangelist, brings good tidings from a village about thirteen miles from Yuen-cheng—ninety miles south from here. His home is there, and for some time past there has been one old woman, a believer, and she has now made a convert of another old woman; Chang himself was enabled to bring in a man and his wife, who for some time have been on the border land. Mr. Chang is anxious (D.V.) to settle down there again with his wife and family, and open a medicine-shop, giving his spare time to preaching. He would, of course, give up his present post of evangelist. I trust it may lead to the LORD'S work breaking forth in the south.

*From Mr. CASSELS.*

TA-NING HIEN, *Mar. 8th*.—I arrived here on February 10th, and have now met with all the Christians and visited most of them in their own homes. They comprise some twenty-two families, and live in the most out-of-the-way villages, chiefly among the hills, at a distance of three to ten miles east of the city. With two or three exceptions, it was the first time they had met with a missionary, and I have been most warmly welcomed by them all. As far as I have been able to judge, they are warm-hearted and consistent Christians, from the young convert of sixty years old to the lad of twelve, who is comparatively an old Christian, having known the LORD nearly two years.

On first coming into the city I put up in the only habitable room of a broken-down house, which was the only place I could get. On the brick bed of this room (for it was nearly all *kang*), I lived with my teacher and servant and any Christians who came in from the villages to see me. Here we slept, read, and prayed, and the food was cooked and eaten. But the LORD, ever watchful of the interests of His children, no doubt thought I ought to

have a better place than a couple of square feet in a cave-room; so, after a fortnight, the ya-mun people influenced my landlord and got me turned out, with the result that I am now in a better house, and, as it is owned by the father of some Christians, I am expecting to be left undisturbed. Thanks be to GOD.

The work in the city itself is very encouraging, and we have already had some big drops of the shower we are looking for. Altogether I have been very full of joy and gladness at the LORD'S working in this neighbourhood, and I would ask you to join me in giving Him the praise which is indeed His due.

As to myself, He has sustained me wonderfully under the many inconveniences. I have had a continual stream of visitors since I have been here. They burst their way in before I am up in the morning, and do not leave me until last thing at night. I am now getting a few letters written whilst surrounded with sightseers, who are never tired of examining my Bible and my pen and pencil, which are almost the only foreign things I have with me.



*May 18th.*—I have been here for three or four months in *such* company—His glorious companionship. Mr. Beauchamp has paid me several visits from Sih-chau. I have had such encouragement here, and this notwithstanding severe persecution. But, oh! with the vast masses so enveloped in darkness and sin, we cannot be satisfied with a little encouragement. We want China for GOD, and in this generation, do we not? May the LORD baptise every native Christian for this purpose.

*From Mr. MONTAGU BEAUCHAMP.*

*SIH-CHAU, May 21st.*—If you want a blessing, come here. If you get under a waterspout you cannot help getting wet; just so, if you make yourself the object of hundreds and thousands of prayers, which I know, by experiencing the results, are going up daily and hourly, you cannot help being blessed. There is but one requisite—keep in the place where the waterspout never runs dry. (Eph. i. 3.)

I have only been back here a fortnight, but that is long enough to accumulate a good deal of GOD'S goodness, for "He daily loadeth us with benefits." I went down to P'ing-yang Fu at the beginning of April, intending only to be away a week or ten days, as there was plenty to do here with the opium refuge work; but news of persecution at Ta-ning Hien took Mr. Cassels and myself hastily to that place. We were there together for about three weeks, and I think GOD allowed us by our presence rather than anything else to be the means of restoring peace. The native Christians in that part will need your prayers much; the elder there, Mr. Chu, has been sorely tried lately. First, being very ill himself when on a visit here, on going home it was only to meet with persecution, which may result in his losing his degree, and then his only child became dangerously ill; besides this, he has the constant trial of an unconverted wife, whose parents are of the literary class, and very bitter against the Gospel, as the literati almost invariably are.

We want you at home to pray for all native Christians, very earnestly; they are infinitely more important to the work than we foreigners are, for if the work of GOD is to become permanent it must be through the natives. Some members about here when first converted cannot read.

But what about Sih-chau? I came back, as I said, a fortnight ago, after an absence of about a month, and was much disappointed to find the opium refuge empty, especially as it seemed the result of mismanagement on the part of the man left in charge. Several other things were trying at first, but it is a grand thing to know that "All things work together for good." Of course it was so in this case, for troubles lead to prayer, and prayer to blessing.

Of course the people in the town were only too pleased to start all kinds of reports, hoping thereby to discourage

The people are very friendly. Let me give you an instance. Expecting only to be here for a short time, and for other reasons, I scarcely bought anything in the way of furniture or cooking utensils, and nearly all the things necessary have been lent me by people in the city, not Christians, for when I came there were none.

Mr. Beauchamp has opened an opium refuge at Sih-chau, and has been much encouraged lately.

the LORD'S people. Several old patients were reported to have gone home, and taken to opium again, amongst them a very old man named Li; a day later brought a rumour of his coffin being prepared, and so on. These things were all remembered by our small church at morning and evening prayers.

Last Sunday a man came down from Li's village, saying that he had suffered a great deal from the craving for opium, but that he had not smoked since he left the refuge. Praise the LORD! He also sent word, would we come and see him, and bring any medicine which might be a help? So on Monday Mr. Fan (my factotum) and myself started. The village is about twenty-three *li* to the N.E., being a good stiff two hours' walk. We arrived just about midday. It was awfully hot, and we received the greatest kindness. As for the old man Li, whose coffin was reported to be ready, the report was more near the truth than those who started it knew, for the old man was dead and buried, and there stood before us "the new man." That he looked ten years younger nobody could deny, and I really believe him to be a newborn soul, though with very little light or knowledge. Since his return home, he and another man had been worshipping GOD according to the light they had.

We had thought of going on to another village, but there was too much to keep us in this one. We were compelled to partake of a sumptuous repast. How good the LORD was in sending just that old man to the refuge, for he is the head of a large family. He, his son, and his grandson all live in the same court or block of buildings, each with their respective families.

The village is like all the rest about here—a very small one—just ten families. I think there was a deputation from each to look at the foreigner. We had a very nice little meeting, led by Mr. Fan. Two other men, who joined with us in worship, entreated us to take a meal at their home; this, however, we were obliged to decline. But they said, "You will, at least, come and pray and sing." To the latter invitation we gladly acceded. There are now three distinct families in that village who worship GOD. No words can express the gratitude I felt to our heavenly Father for thus allowing us to see such definite results of the opium work.

*From Mr. HOSTE.*

*P'ING-YANG FU, April 18th.*—The church gathering was a grand sight, and I felt, one that brought great responsibilities with it too; to be permitted to see in the first year of one's stay in China that which many holy and faithful preachers have toiled and prayed for and passed away without being permitted to see—a living church in the very heart of poor dead China; about 120 of us partook of the LORD'S Supper. Mr. Hsi is a man raised up to shepherd the flock here; the LORD has given him authority in the sight of the people. He is indefatigable in visiting the sick, helping those in any trouble, etc. At Ta-ning Hien Mr. Chu occupies a corresponding position.

There are three true Christians I believe in or near K'uh-wu; one, a young fellow who was a priest, and is now in a tailor's shop; he was converted at P'ing-yang two or three years back; he is a man of prayer and faith, and was the means of healing one or two in a village near P'ing-yang, where he used to live; his plan is to keep on praying about a person until the disease is removed. Through this man's words and life his master had been turned to GOD, and though not very intelligent is, I think, real. The third is a countryman, who was brought in through Mr. Chang, the evangelist. There are others more or less interested, and I believe soon there will be a big ingathering.

From Mr. C. T. STUDD.

K'UH-WU, May 12th.—You have doubtless heard of our successful half-yearly gathering. Since then we have all separated, Messrs. Beauchamp and Cassels to Sih-chau and Ta-ning respectively; Mr. Stanley Smith has opened a new station at Hung-t'ung; Mr. Hoste, who

has been unwell, remains at P'ing-yang, whilst I came down here. I trust all the others are having as good times as I am. The lines have fallen to me in a very pleasant place—I don't mean in a worldly point of view, but spiritually.

From Mr. HOSTE.

THE Christians here strike me as very simple, true people, whose head-knowledge is not ahead of their hearts. They look to Messrs. Ch'u and Chang Chih-heng as their natural pastors, these two men being indeed their spiritual parents. I could not fail to notice with deep pleasure how wonderfully my dear brother, Mr. Cassels,

had won the confidence and affection of these native brethren; this he has done by giving up himself, his time, and everything, just to be at their disposal; not preaching himself, but CHRIST JESUS the LORD and himself their servant for JESU's sake. In the evening six of us remembered the death of the LORD.

From Mr. STANLEY P. SMITH.

(To his Parents.)

ON October 7th, 1886, I started with Mr. Fan, an elder of the church, for a large village of the name of So-pu, twenty li due east of Hung-t'ung. On the road we had many opportunities of preaching and distributing tracts. On getting there we found there was a theatre going on. These theatres are very unlike the English ones. There is a raised stage which is covered by a roof; the sight-seers are all in the open air. They are almost invariably in connection with Buddhist temples.

Well, we went to this theatre, and sold a good many Gospel portions, besides having a grand time for preaching. One young fellow, a brother of three scholars, followed us to the house where we were staying, and stopped to evening prayers.

It is delightful visiting the Christian homes. The man at whose house we stopped is named Liu Pao-lin. You will see his testimony in the January number of "Chinas Million's," 1887.\* He was formerly a very bad character, but oh! he is so changed. His wife, too, is a true believer and a close follower of the LORD JESUS. It was a lovely moonlight night when we were there, and we sat out till I don't know what hour, singing Chinese hymns and talking of Him and His return. Liu's only daughter was married a few days after, and he is now perfectly free with his wife to work for the LORD. So these two are going to take care of the ladies' opium refuge at Ho-chau, of which I have already spoken. Miss Reuter and Miss Jakobsen, the two ladies designated, ought to arrive there before I send off my next mail.

#### BAPTISM OF SIXTY-TWO.

Our first proper "great gathering" is over, and, thank GOD, it went off without a hitch, and I really believe there was great power of GOD present. The baptistry was used for the first time, and you will be glad to hear I baptised fifty-six—fifty-four men and two women. A large proportion of the candidates (about forty) came from the district about Chao-cheng, a city ten miles north of Hung-t'ung. I went up there a week before the "great gathering" with Mr. Hoste and the two Hung-t'ung elders (one of them was there at the time). We there examined thirty-two for baptism; their answers were most touching, showing most evident work of the SPIRIT. The LORD keep and feed and use them.

Returning I came by way of a large village, Pao-ta-li.

There are twenty or thirty worshippers there and a little chapel, but no one to lead them on or to teach them. So I have made an arrangement to spend a week out of every month in the Chao-cheng district, and coming back to give Saturday to Monday to Pao-ta-li. The dear people seemed so glad at the arrangement. I would ask a prayer in the name of JESUS that these visits may be in the power of the SPIRIT. We have started collections, the Hung-t'ung Church in the first quarter subscribing twenty-six dollars—very good, considering their poverty.

I have gone on too quickly with my news, for our great gathering was on October 29th, 30th, 31st, and November 1st. We had about 160 men and women with us on those days. I dare say you can imagine providing for their sleeping accommodation and food, etc., etc., takes up no little time and thought; in fact, for five days running I was unable to go on with outdoor preaching, though, thank GOD, there was opportunity for indoor preaching. The women occupied the opium refuge, the men my court and a great building which was lent us free of cost by a man not a church-member (was it not nice of him, and a proof of the FATHER'S providing care?). The bread was all made on the place, and the three kitchens with nine stoves were kept fully going for six days. We made our own bread, as it is better than the shop bread, and there were plenty of willing hands.

#### GOD'S ORDERINGS.

Yesterday, November 9th, the mail arrived. The mail day is delightfully welcome. How well I remember my visit to Scarborough in 1884; it was blessed. However, I would not exchange with my present lot. How glorious that we have a GOD to order for us and direct our paths!

To order our steps in His glorious Word.

To order our steps in prayer.

To order our literal steps.

To order our steps in the fight with the powers of darkness.

Glorious! "The steps of a good man (one 'in CHRIST') are ordered by the LORD, and He delighteth in his way."

The LORD is very gracious here, and I have proofs of much acceptance among the people. It is all His love, and if there be a turn and the storm come, as my day so shall be my strength. From the bottom of my heart comes an Allelujah!

\*A deeply interesting report of the testimony of a number of Chinese converts is given in "Days of Blessing in Inland China." published by Messrs. Morgan & Scott.

## A Year's Experience in China.

By Mr. A. T. POLHILL-TURNER.

JUNE 15th to 25th, 1886—Chinese life! How little can anyone imagine it without having seen it! And one may have seen it from the outside, without ever seeing or knowing it on the inside. I look back on my experience of a year in China, and perhaps some may ask, Would you not really like to be back in England? and such like questions. Now every child of GOD knows that happiness is alone enjoyed in walking in obedience to GOD'S revealed will, and so conscious am I of being where GOD has placed me that no further desire enters my head: it is not duty, no, but joy unspeakable and very real. The peace of GOD which passeth understanding just now keeps my heart and mind, and as I write I do testify to reality. GOD is more real, heaven is more real, hell is more real, and eternity is more real to me than ever before. And shall I say, too, that the devil also is more real? Yes, we need all our brethren's prayers that we may be kept faithful and walking humbly with our GOD. We have our Canaan battles to fight.

I write the more hopefully as the first year is always the most trying, being unaccustomed to the climate, the people, their words, ways, and manners, while one's various prejudices and many insular ideas have to give way in adapting ourselves to the dear people we come to save. The past year has been truly fraught with blessing. As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so hath the LORD been around us, and we have learnt of Him as we never could in England; yet we are in a world of sin, and therefore of sorrow, and the only remedy for the sorrow is by the cleansing away of sin, and it has only one remedy. As I write I never felt more full of zeal and fire in my soul to go forward and fight the good fight, storming the strongholds of sin and Satan, believing that "GOD is able." GOD says, "Is anything too hard for the LORD!" What shall we say to that? Let us act up to our answer, and prove that we mean what we say, assured that GOD will take us at our word this day.

While rejoicing in spirit, I can say, with St. Paul, I have great heaviness and sorrow for our dear Chinese brethren. During my first few months my feeling was that they were a light-hearted and apparently happy people, with no outward manifestation of sin or depravity; but experience, alas! tells one differently. They have sad and weary hearts, and very little joy in life, and many, many court death as a happy release—which is proved by the terrible number of opium-poisoning cases; we are sometimes called out to two or three in one single day. It is so easy for them to buy a pennyworth of opium and eat it, just to drown their sorrow by sending them into a deep sleep from which they never awake in this life. Perhaps facts are the most telling, and may lead some to feel the need of China in a real and practical way.

A few days back—Sunday afternoon—I was just enjoying a blessed Bible study on the subject of prayer, our great need to be Jacobs prevailing with GOD. Suddenly a loud knock was heard. "Who's there?" "Taken

opium," was the brief reply. Mr. Phelps, who is in charge of the house, feeling rather unwell, asked me to go—though I can only speak in a very limited way at present. After the few usual conventional questions of name, age, place, circumstances, and most important of all, "How long taken?" I followed the man to the north street, some little way; he then led me through a shop fronting the main street, into a sort of court where a number of people were clustered together—the majority idlers, taking but little concern; at last seeing one or two with anxious faces, I asked, Where is the person who has taken opium? and was led into an inner chamber resembling a temporary refuge for cattle rather than a house—wicker walls, a thatched roof and a mud floor; a bedstead and straw pallet, no windows, a rough table in one corner, and a low stool, completed the furniture. Seated on the stool I beheld so sad a sight—a poor woman in a torpid sort of state, supported by a relative. I opened the eye to see if it was sensitive; finding it so, I asked for some warm water and mixed a tablespoonful of mustard into a cupful for an emetic, also a dose of zinc for a similar purpose. After about half an hour of painful suspense occupied in telling them a little about the love of GOD, to which they listened attentively, the medicine took effect, and the woman being considerably restored, I left. 'Being thus called from a quiet meditation to a scene of wretchedness, my first natural impulse was to think, Oh! what a trouble it is! then I remembered it was for JESUS I went. He had sent for me, and I was so happy in soul all through.

On Monday morning I was again called to another opium case, on the south street. I went with Mr. Gill, and was successful, and again it was a woman who had taken it.

But the saddest case was yesterday. I went with Mr. Gill in the morning, and applied the usual remedy, with apparent success; but, alas! the opium had already got into the system. This time it was a woman about thirty. Last night we were called in vain, but only to see the painful sight of a soul passing away without GOD. After being there a few minutes my brain seemed to whirl, and I caught hold of the door to prevent falling. I could just claim the LORD'S promise to strengthen and help His children. I sat on a bench outside, and the cool air revived me, and with sad hearts we left. I will leave these few facts to speak for themselves.

To turn to a more joyful theme. The LORD'S work prospers, and we are expecting great things; souls are being saved and sanctified. Some of the Christians have, indeed, to bear up against persecution from their friends and relatives. Our nightly preaching at the rooms on the main street is encouraging, though we naturally have difficulties to encounter, all of which are opportunities for our glorious MASTER to triumph. Last night we had a capital time, from eight to ten o'clock. The people listened most attentively, and the natives helped us in preaching.

From Mr. ARTHUR POLHILL-TURNER.

CH'EN-TU, Nov. 9th, 1886.—We arrived on Friday morning, November 5th, and found our four brethren all well and happy, and the LORD is blessing us. I have felt the LORD indeed near to my own soul. This

morning I have a very sweet word in the morning portion of the daily Psalms: "Be still, and know that I am GOD; I will be exalted among the heathen."

When you go home please tell our dear Cambridge

brethren that we are opening the work for them to come and help us in, and that we are expecting them out in large numbers. LORD, scatter them! is my prayer for Cambridge. Only those who have seen this province can at all estimate its needs.

I purpose staying here a month or six weeks at least, till hearing further tidings of a house at Pao-lin. This would be a capital place for headquarters for any number

of brethren or sisters. There have not been sufficient workers to open out country work. I find being here most suitable for study. Mr. Clarke takes great pains, and gives us an hour every evening in going over the day's work, and I feel this to be the very thing I need. My dear brother is making good progress in the language; he writes a weekly discourse, which Mr. Clarke corrects for him.

*From Mr. CECIL POLHILL-TURNER.*

ON reaching here (Han-chung) on Saturday last, May 22nd, 1886, we found that Mr. Stevenson and dear Bro. Gill had already been here a week; you may guess we were glad to see them. That Saturday evening we had a glorious time together, while Mr. Stevenson told us of blessing in his province on first coming out, and of his recent blessed experiences of GOD'S grace in his soul. From that night until now the tide has been rising higher, and both natives and foreigners have been drinking in the rivers of GOD'S goodness.

On Sunday the quarterly conference took place here, and was continued the following day at Shih-pah-li-p'u. Great power was manifested throughout, and I believe many dear native brethren acquiesced in Mr. Stevenson's appeal for full consecration. We have every reason to look for mighty times of the HOLY GHOST. It has been most beautiful to watch our Father's answers to prayer in this place, and to notice the gradual increase of earnestness, and, I think, knowledge in our dear brethren. The

fire of the HOLY GHOST is taking possession of them. On Monday, among others, two very bright testimonies of their own conversion were given by two elders.

On Tuesday all the foreigners met to wait on GOD, and were abundantly filled, and I feel that the effect of that meeting will keep on increasing. All gave testimony. It is glorious to see everybody with a bright, happy face. China will feel it. Rivers of living water must have outlets, and there are many such, I believe, just now, in Han-chung. GOD is revealing His glory to us.

We have, in GOD'S name, claimed SI-CH'UEN, and thrown down the gauntlet to Satan; we will see whether or no He that is on our side is equal to the contest. I think we may afford to rest quietly and confidently. SI-CH'UEN may hereafter form the main road for THIBET; and while we combine to plead with GOD for that, we may be working away at the already opened fields, getting thorough hold of this language, and thus paving the way.

## Riot in Chung-k'ing.

*From Mr. CECIL POLHILL-TURNER.*

WRITING from Chung-k'ing in July, 1886, Mr. Cecil Polhill-Turner gave an account of a riot there, and continues:—

One cannot get at the bottom of the matter. The immediate cause, I believe, was the erection of some striking mission buildings, on the commanding spot on the river bank, which we saw on our arrival. They were being erected by our American brethren as a health resort, etc., in the hot weather. This, I think, has raised the jealousy and suspicion of the people, especially as the buildings are on a higher site than a temple of their own in the vicinity. However, the Yamen who signed papers, and others, knew about it some time before, and could have objected. No doubt, if some were jealous, and thought of beginning a row, plenty of roughs could be found to follow it up with the hope of plunder. There may be deeper plans, but we cannot tell. Till just recently this has been a very quiet station. Our future movements are uncertain.

Most of the brethren will probably go down the river. Mr. and Mrs. Nicoll hope to remain here, and hold the fort. Mr. Pearce and I hope to get back to Pao-ning, as the LORD will direct. I do feel grateful to GOD for giving us these experiences. Man may rage, but except when GOD permits, he cannot hurt a hair of our heads. May our gracious Father teach each one of us the lessons He desires us to learn.

Will you pray that GOD may, in a *remarkable manner*, get glory to His name: (1) Here in Chung-k'ing; (2) in the province of SI-CH'UEN; (3) throughout China, so that

these very desperate efforts of Satan may result in glorious triumph to CHRIST'S name; (4) that we may be filled with the SPIRIT, and when necessary the gifts of the HOLY SPIRIT as the LORD may dispose; and that this may be the case throughout China.

Considering the exceptional circumstances in China, the devil raging everywhere, false doctrine preached by the Roman Catholics, CHRIST'S name dishonoured by the inconsistent conduct of professing Christians, the natural dislike and suspicion exhibited by the Chinese to foreigners, and the little power in many instances in which GOD'S Word is given, all these things invite GOD'S children, who desire their Father's glory in this part of His kingdom, to meet in twos or threes, or more numbers, claiming (say) Matt. xviii. 19.

We desire that the living GOD may speak in China, that the HOLY SPIRIT may convict men of sin, of righteousness and of judgment; that we, His children, may speak as His oracles; that our GOD may make known His power among the people. Our Father desires all this; He intensely desires to bless China. Oh, pray for us, that we may be approved of GOD, vessels prepared unto every good work; that we may show the divine life to the Chinese in all its beauty and power. Brothers and sisters, pray for us as we for you at home; that we may be one, and that so the return of our beloved Saviour may be hastened. O LORD JESUS, come quickly!

P.S.—Heard yesterday from Mr. Taylor of the baptism of seventy-two recently at P'ing-yang. Hallelujah! How our brethren there will rejoice.

## Work in the Hung-t'ung District.

From Mr. STANLEY P. SMITH.

JANUARY 26TH, 1887, *Ping-yang Fu*.—On the Chinese New Year's day, Mr. Hoste and I gave a dinner to beggars. Over fifty came. It was most affecting to see them, and their gratitude was very touching. We had them in the chapel, with rush mats spread on the floor. On these they sat while we and some of

the Church members sang and preached to them. I believe it to be a sacred duty to look after these poor ones, up to one's strength. I have no doubt the Charity Organisation Society may be a very estimable society, but, after all, it sounds very much like the Gospel to the deserving. Thank GOD the Gospel is not this—in His scheme the undeserving find room. I make this remark *apropos* of some dear native brethren, who urged in different ways the uselessness of kindness to them. Now let it be that they are scamps and vagabonds in every sense of the term; GOD loves them; that is enough, and whom GOD loves, we must and do love too. O how the heartburns, the discords, and the fault-finding of Christian men, the one with the other, have their root in the fact that we do not consider *how we have been treated by GOD*; e.g., who would find it hard to forgive an injury, if he dwelt on GOD's mercy in CHRIST? Since I last wrote, I have conducted the first two Christian marriages in the Chao-ch'eng district.

Of course it created great excitement, and, to add to the novelty, my harmonium was carried there for the occasion. At what time do you think the marriages took place? After midnight one, and just before midnight the other. The bridegrooms in both cases were fifteen years of age, and the brides about seventeen—the bridegrooms in both cases Christian, and the brides heathen. This latter circumstance is unavoidable, as, according to custom, these marriages are settled by the parents of the parties concerned long before, generally quite in young childhood; so, of course, these two matches were made long before they heard of the Gospel.

About midnight, the sound of tom-toms and music—if

music may be applied to such discordance—in the distance announced the fact that the bride in her sedan was being brought from her village, and nearing the bridegroom's house. We thereupon gathered in a tent erected in an open yard. We will not say what the thermometer was, but warmly clad the cold made no difference.

Two chairs were placed in front of the table facing me; the bridegroom was first escorted to a chair, and then the bride, dragged\* by some lady attendants, four in number, to her seat. The service was very short and simple, and consisted mainly of prayer and singing, with the customary questions as to willingness, etc., on the part of bride and bridegroom. It was a grand opportunity for the Gospel, as people came in from many parts. GOD willing, after the Chinese New Year, we shall have a wedding here, a sister of Mrs. Hsi to an elder of our church, both most out and out children of GOD. When the time arrives (D.V.), I shall be able to send you an account of this.

### FIFTY ENQUIRERS.

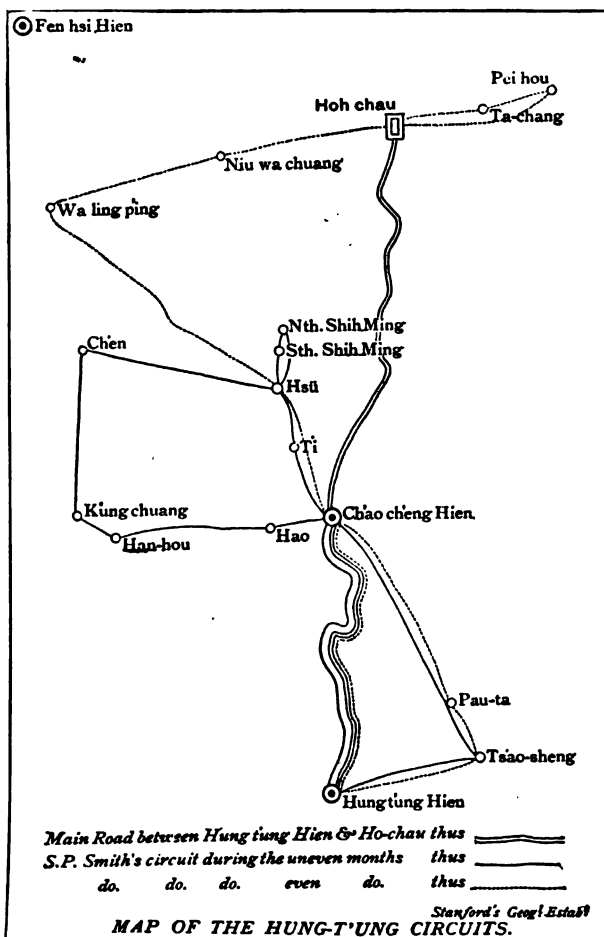
GOD is doing mighty things in Pu-hien, half-way between here and Sih-chao. There are now fifty enquirers, and this work has sprung up quite lately. Do you realise this—GOD answering your prayers most mightily? Cry more, ask for greater things with more assurance. Do you realise Mark ii. 24 (R.V.) when you pray?—"What things

soever ye desire when ye pray, believe that ye have received them, and ye shall have them." Worthy, WORTHY is HE to receive honour.

### THE HUNG-T'UNG CIRCUIT.

It might make my circuits more intelligible if I draw a ground plan of the districts or "circuits" of the Hung-t'ung church work.

You probably know that in China there are eighteen provinces. These provinces are sub-divided into 1,500 hien. These hien, or districts, have each of them a chief town, which is itself called the hien; as, for instance, Hung-t'ung is a hien town, and therefore called Hung-



\* To come willingly would be considered a sign of forwardness.

t'ung-hien. The hien towns control the affairs of the surrounding villages. Hung-t'ung has over three hundred villages under it, though some of the villages are extremely small, while some number a thousand and more families, and many some hundreds of families.

You will see by the accompanying map that in our work the Hung-t'ung station is supposed to look after four hiens, viz., Hung-tung, Fen-hsi, Chao-ch'eng, and Yoh-yang,\* and one chau (which is larger than a hien), Ho-chau.

Of course these circuits are done on foot. A cart would be impossible—as to most of these villages there are no cart-roads—and a beast impracticable as well as an unnecessary expense. Mr. Hoste and I both do these rounds, he a fortnight after me. We have a trusty henchman, and each takes a small bag, which is all the kit that is necessary. This gives the people in these villages an

average of one visit a month, and on each visit you can give two services. Each circuit takes nine days.

#### NEW PREMISES.

The Chinese year is not yet ended, there being yet some sixteen days to complete the last month. I hope this month to get the front block of buildings, which I have often mentioned in letters. The landlord is still in them. When they are obtained, Mr. and Mrs. Hsi will come and live here. I am thinking of putting myself under Mr. Hsi, as he has been much used of GOD, and the work has been directly or indirectly, mainly his. I am far from believing in the "divine right" of missionaries; that because one comes out as a missionary, therefore all ought to bow to one's opinion, and accept one as guide. There is ONE GUIDE to the Church, and Oh for all to look to HIM!

## A Hundred Workers for Inland China in 1887.

(Reprinted from "The Life of Faith.")

By Mr. STANLEY P. SMITH.

**S**TATIONED not far from the centre of North China, with calls literally on all hands for the preaching of the Gospel, I venture to appeal to your readers that they should join with the members of the CHINA INLAND MISSION in prayer for the above object.

The deep need of China and her millions, and the open doors afforded for the publishing of the good tidings, are facts I will not dwell on, for they are known to, if not realised by, most English Christians. We cannot as Christians be reminded too often of the fact that the very reason why GOD became flesh, laboured, prayed, died, ascended into heaven and sent forth the HOLY GHOST into the wide world, was that mankind might be won back to GOD. In order that, won back to GOD, they might be brought to and kept in living and actual contact with Him, know Him as their Father in heaven loving, know Him as their GOD providing, know Him as their King reigning and ruling in the heart, and thus on earth set up the Kingdom of GOD.

The absorbing passion of the life and heart of CHRIST was GOD. The Saviour came not to raise the cry of "humanity," but of Deity, not to establish a democracy but a Theocracy. It was this—the setting up of the kingdom of GOD—that was the one and only aim of JESUS.

From the time when Simeon the "just and devout" prophesied of Him as an infant that He should be "a light to lighten the nations," till the parting command given to His believers to preach the Gospel in every nation, to every creature, CHRIST had no other end in view than this—the kingdom of GOD.

It is the kingdom of GOD that possesses His mind when a boy of twelve, and furnishes the argument with His mother when found after anxious search.

It is the "seeking first the kingdom of GOD," that energises Him to cleanse His Father's temple.

It is the kingdom of GOD that forms the theme of His

exhaustless parables, the burden of His inimitable preaching, the subject-matter of His agonising prayers. It is the kingdom of GOD that occupies His thoughts at the last supper (Luke xxii. 16, 18).

It is the kingdom of GOD that makes the basis of His great missionary commands.

It is the kingdom of GOD that is the chief, the only, topic of conversation in the forty days after the resurrection (Acts i. 3).

Such was our Master's aim!

How shall we, as believers, get a deeper sympathy with our Master's mind? that we, too, may have a like goal, a like life-object?

We reply: First,

#### THINK.

It needs but a very slight knowledge of the laws of the mind to know that if we don't think much upon a given subject, we don't feel deeply upon that subject.

First, Think! Think of what GOD is to you, and then think of the meaning of these words "without GOD," "without CHRIST"; then lift up your eyes and look upon the fields—think of the multitudes who are still described by these words.

Next,

#### PRAY.

The man of need is the man of prayer; *think* on the need till you feel the need, and when you feel the need prayer is the natural outcome; in so doing you will be fulfilling these two distinct commands of CHRIST.

"The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few. *Pray ye therefore* the Lord of the harvest, that He will send forth labourers into His harvest."

\* Yoh-yang Hien, E. of Hung-t'ung, being beyond the border of the map, is not shown.

"After this manner pray ye . . . Thy kingdom come!"

Let us notice briefly these two commands of our LORD:—

1. "*Pray.*" But we must pray with a true heart. It is a very solemn fact that probably no prayer is more often *said* than the LORD'S Prayer, no prayer more seldom *prayed*. It is a very solemn fact that no man can *pray*, "Thy kingdom come," without—(1) being converted; (2) being willing to extend that kingdom. It is a very solemn fact that no father can *pray*, "Thy kingdom come," without being "*willing*," nay, gladly willing, that, if GOD so order, his son should become a missionary; nor can any mother *pray*, "Thy kingdom come," without being willing—heartily willing—that, if GOD be so pleased, He should honour her daughter by making her a worker for Him, be the sphere of work that GOD chooses for her abroad or at home.

Again. This three-word prayer reveals the fact that our holy religion is not a religion of negatives, but of positives; not one of "not doing any harm to any one," but actually and energetically seeking the good—the eternal good—of men, firstly and mainly in bringing them into the knowledge of GOD and His CHRIST.

2. "*Ye,*" that is you, fellow-believer, not merely the parson; most people agree that for an ordained minister to pray for the prosperity of the Church of GOD is the height of propriety. My brother, are *you* fulfilling this command? Are you *praying* for the coming of the kingdom?

3. "*Therefore,*" because the need is so vast and the supply so inadequate, prayer, therefore, to the prayer-hearing GOD, is the most philosophical, simple, and sure way of getting the need met.

4. "*The Lord of the harvest.*" Remember that He is LORD, and you His servant to be placed at His disposal.

5. "*That He will send forth:*" not that man will send forth. "I sent them not, yet they ran and prophesied."

If we would do GOD'S work we must be sent of GOD. "Sent forth," as Paul and Barnabas were, "by the HOLY GHOST."

Then shall we be able to speak, as Paul and Barnabas did on their return to Antioch, of "work fulfilled," and "GOD opening doors of faith unto the Gentiles" (Acts xiv. 26, 27).

6. "*Labourers,*" not drones, but workers, and that not trusting to human energy, but "labourers together with GOD." Many are toiling more for their daily bread, or for some worldly aim, than we are for the kingdom of GOD. Oh! for the spirit of labour to come upon us.

7. "*Into His harvest.*" From first to last it is GOD'S harvest. "So, then, neither is he that planteth anything, nor he that watereth anything, but GOD that giveth the increase." He will not send us on a fruitless errand to "gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles." He will send us into His harvest. As was said of the seventy, "He sent them two by two unto places where He Himself would come;" places not of sterile barrenness, but of fertile abundance; places not where we shall "labour in vain and spend our strength for nought," but where we can fulfil CHRIST'S command, "Go ye and *make disciples* of all nations."

May the Spirit of prayer come mightily upon us all! Then shall the Church "bring forth her increase," for "as soon as Zion travailed she brought forth." Let us know and be assured that our "travail," our labour in prayer, is not vain in the LORD; and not only so, but let us expect that GOD will astonish us. That He will grant according to His measure the hundred workers for Inland China; that He will mightily arouse the Christian Church, and put to shame our small petitions for showers of blessing on the heathen, by pouring out from on high floods upon the dry ground.

"Be still and know that I am GOD. *I will* be exalted among the heathen." Amen.

*Hung-fung, Shan-si, March 10th, 1887.*

## Glad Tidings from Shan-si.

*From Mr. D. E. HOSTE.*

HUNG-TUNG, April 28th, 1887.—Since I last wrote the conference here is over. Praise GOD, it was a most memorable time. The fact that some 300 men and women were able, in peace and safety, to meet for three days to worship GOD in Mid-China is, of itself, a cause for great praise, and a sign that GOD is with His people here. I just felt how your heart, and those of the dear labourers at Pyrland Road, would have been filled with joy to see and join with us.

As you can imagine, it is not the easiest matter in the world to house and feed such a number of men and women, but in this important department the LORD'S power was manifested, and things went with that smooth-

ness which GOD alone can produce. Dear Stanley was wonderfully helped in arranging and directing matters, and the LORD supplied "willing, skilful workers" for all the various departments. The services themselves were seasons of real power. Dear Mr. Hsi spoke with great unction on the atonement of the LORD JESUS CHRIST; and on Sunday again at noon on the LORD'S temptation.

The baptisms were on Saturday; Mr. Bagnall baptised fifty-two women. At about ten o'clock we began baptising the men; Mr. Hsi, S. P. Smith, and myself dividing the 152 amongst us. In the morning S. P. Smith and myself baptised; in the afternoon, dear Mr.



Hsi, who had been fasting for a day or two previously, baptised the remainder of the men.

LORD'S Day was a day of blessing indeed; perhaps the most interesting part being the testimony meeting in the afternoon. It was opened by dear Orr Ewing relating briefly, through the interpretation of S. P. Smith, the grace of the LORD amongst them up at T'ai-yuen Fu. Hallelujah! Dear Ewing is so bright and happy, and is going ahead finely at the language. If it is the LORD'S will, we hope he will arrange to come down here and stay with Mr. Hsi (who has taken a great liking to him, praise GOD!) during the time we are up at T'ai-yuen Fu. I am sure he will be a great blessing wherever he is.

Then followed a most interesting account from a young deacon named Hsü, who has just returned from T'ung-liu Hien, where he has been working an opium-refuge. The LORD has been preparing the hearts of the people there for the Gospel; there is a great spirit of interest and readiness to hear the Word. He told us how one day, when preaching on the streets, he was invited in by the owner of a medicine shop, who became so impressed by what Hsü told him, that of his own accord, when Hsü was gone, he pulled down and destroyed his idols. He now believes in the LORD and has been baptised. Praise GOD!

#### IMPRESSIVE TESTIMONY.

The most striking testimony of all was that of a man named Fan Lih-yu, who lives in a village fifteen *li* to the south-east of here. From childhood he had always been careful and correct in his conduct, and as he grew older the desire to attain to a high standard of virtue deepened into a fixed longing. He resorted to the usual devices of the human heart for attaining to this, and his name for benevolence and well-doing spread through his immediate neighbourhood. Though others praised him, the HOLY SPIRIT was deepening conviction of sin in his soul. He decided "to leave the dusty world and cultivate the practice of virtue." At this time he was a young man, and his female relatives wouldn't hear of his taking this step of becoming a recluse. A compromise was effected; he consented to live with his wife and family till he reached the age of thirty, when it was agreed he should be free to leave all and become a hermit; thus having leisure to attend to the salvation of his soul.

Meanwhile he attached himself to one of the many religious sects in this region, and continued to live a life of great strictness. He had heard of the Gospel from some of our brethren, who live in his village and the surrounding neighbourhood, but appears to have been uninterested in what he heard.

Last year the news that there was in this city a place where a doctrine, said to be very good in its teachings, was being promulgated, reached his ears. Accordingly, one Sunday last December, he came in and sat through the service. Stanley Smith conducted it, and spoke on the words of the LORD, "Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall in no wise enter into the kingdom of GOD." The HOLY SPIRIT sent the word home into the man's heart, and next morning he came full of eagerness to hear more. After some hours of conversation with him, Stanley asked him if he was willing then and there to receive the LORD JESUS CHRIST as his LORD and SAVIOUR. He said, Yes! They knelt down, and the matter was settled. Praise GOD!

Since then he has been growing in the knowledge of the LORD, and was baptised at the conference. Now comes the crowning blessing. He had been feeling that baptism was a very solemn rite, and felt the deep responsibility that rested upon him to devote himself wholly to GOD and His service, and appears to have had a season of consecrating himself fully to the LORD. Well, the afternoon after his baptism, he, whilst sitting by himself, received a most definite baptism of the HOLY SPIRIT.

Naturally a very quiet, rather silent man, he now in his village is preaching away and publishing the news of the Gospel. As he walked home a carter offered him a lift, which he accepted, and then preached the Gospel to the kind carter, who then and there believed in the LORD.

The other Christians were alarmed at his manner, for he did not eat or drink as before, and prayed and preached much. They feared that he was under some oppression of the devil; on our getting the news yesterday morning, we set out to the village, and I feel quite sure that it is GOD'S work.

His manner is perfectly clear and collected, but there is an intensity and earnestness, especially in his prayers, that would convince much more sceptical people than oneself. What is the most cheering feature of this case is the simple, clear faith in a crucified REDEEMER. Oh, it is glory indeed, to see this dear man's joy and love, and wonderful enlightenment in the things of GOD! It is just another call to preach the Gospel of CHRIST; to have faith in it as the power of GOD unto salvation. Expect to hear of mighty outbreaks in these parts. I feel convinced that GOD'S time has arrived.

Well, on Monday morning dear Stanley Smith gave us "Floods" by Mr. Radcliffe. I couldn't help wishing Mr. Radcliffe could have been there, it would have filled him with praise to GOD. I do not think I have ever been in a more powerful meeting, and when at the close dear Mr. Hsi led in prayer, and seemed to be literally all aglow with prayer, one did feel it was an unspeakably solemn thing to be permitted to have any share in the great project which GOD has of saving souls from the power of Satan.

Mr. Hsi asked and thanked for "Floods"; he is looking for thousands, and so are others of us, as I know you have been for a long time. Praise the LORD! Indeed, there ought to be a stream of praise going up to GOD for His wonderful works out here!

We remember you constantly; may you have the sense of GOD being with you in a way you have never known; may His power rest upon you in a way you have never yet experienced; and may your words be used as the fire and the hammer which shall destroy mountains of unbelief, indifference, hardness of heart, and blindness, is my prayer.

Things look as though the stream from this church would break out on the east towards Lu-gan Fu, and go down into HO-NAN.

*Taiyuen Fu, May 8th.*—We reached here on the evening of Friday, the 6th May, having, through the grace of GOD, had a journey of much blessing.

As we passed up the plain we had grand times of tract-distributing and preaching; but, oh, what a mockery it

seemed to tell a poor fellow, who asked about breaking off opium, that there was no place nearer than 160 to 200 *li*!

We found willing listeners everywhere; but how one's heart ached as we felt there was not a single man who was caring for these souls, and then thought of streets at home packed with churches, chapels, mission-halls, meeting-houses, coffee-houses, and institutions of all kinds; and positively not even a room in which a work was going on in whole, vast cities. May GOD rouse the church at home further, and make them *remember* the masses; it is just awful!

May a gracious GOD fit one for His service! How He must be longing for anybody whom He can pick up to satisfy His great heart of love, in gathering in multitudes of the lost. One feels one has scarcely got a glimmer of John iii. 16: "GOD *so* loved the world," etc. What an infinitely solemn and important matter GOD must have regarded the salvation of souls as being—He

gave up His only SON; and one catches oneself doubting whether one can give up some little comfort for the same object! May the GOD of all grace enable us to please Him.

Our friends here are full of joy in seeing the sprouts of life; yes, praise be to GOD, the work has really begun. It was touching to see two or three dear fellows weeping as Sturman left; and the Baptist brethren have been getting blessing too, and we are looking to the LORD to make them "flames of fire." How GOD must be longing to do it, as He looks down upon the vast, unfed multitudes!

Mr. Smith will, I expect, have been telling you of the LORD's work in Lu-gan Fu, and our hope that he may go down there next autumn for a month or two, if it be the MASTER's will. I would ask special prayer that the power of GOD may rest mightily on him on this expedition, and so Satan's kingdom may be mightily shaken.

From Mr. STANLEY P. SMITH.

MAY 1st, 1887.—You will rejoice to hear of the good news of over 200 baptisms; but you will not be surprised. GOD, who has in such an extraordinary way opened up China, will certainly work in an extraordinary way. And how one's heart just wells up in praise to GOD in knowing that the precious name of JESUS is being glorified. GOD "has both glorified it, and will glorify it again;" for the FATHER delights as much in glorifying the SON as the SON does the FATHER.

Dear Mr. Hsi, with his good wife, are to be in charge of Hung-t'ung in two days' time. Mr. Hsi is already there, and Mrs. Hsi will be there (D.V.) the day after tomorrow. I feel such rest in leaving the place in GOD's hands and dear Mr. Hsi's—he is a blessed servant of GOD, who "put no difference between them and us, purifying their hearts by faith."

I do thank GOD for sending D. E. Hoste to Hung-t'ung; I believe it has been a mutual blessing, and most distinctly of the LORD, his coming.

The LORD is making me to think of "other regions also." Although I like to look upon Hung-t'ung as headquarters, of course "tsai t'ien shih wo chia" (Heaven is my home). I told Mr. Hsi, "I have not got this place for myself, but for the Chinese." Already we are getting a good missionary spirit into the church. I make allusion to the subject in pretty well every address I give.

I believe it is of the LORD for us to reach the north of HO-NAN from Hung-t'ung by way of Lu-gan Fu and Tsh-chau Fu. I mean the HO-NAN *south* of the Yellow River, not the little bit north of it.

The time has not yet arrived, but it may be of the LORD, that after the next half-yearly conference at Hung-t'ung, I should leave Hung-t'ung in the hands of dear Mr. Hsi, and Hoste and I go off for some months to the Lu-gan Fu district. We can get good, efficient *native* workers, I believe, with GOD's blessing, to almost any extent needed.

There is plenty of room from P'ing-yang to the *south* and *south-west* for another separately-worked mission district.

You know the lines we are on in Hung-t'ung are thoroughly Chinese, and no definite fixed salary to native workers.

Mr. Hoste is sending an account of a convert brought to the LORD late in last year to "Divine Life": he was baptised last Saturday week at Hung-t'ung, and since then has got a definite filling of the SPIRIT. Hallelujah! If the LORD be so pleased, I should be glad for him to accompany me to Lu-gan Fu next September.

The last great gathering was a blessed time, the blessing of GOD was on it; and in passing off so peacefully, I think it shows there must have been great power of GOD resisting and overcoming the great powers of darkness that were doubtless in league against the meetings.

Mr. Bagnall baptised the women, and Hoste, Mr. Hsi, and myself the men. The last morning I gave one address—the only one I gave—on "*Floods*," based on dear Mr. Reginald Radcliffe's texts, which, thank GOD, I see you put in the *Chinese Recorder*. You can imagine the surroundings and the theme were of the sort to make one's soul go out in speaking! I shall not soon forget dear Mr. Hsi's prayer when I had finished.

Pray for us, dear Mr. Taylor, that we may get much lower before GOD. I often have thought of your words of emptying and filling. How unspeakable are the attributes and characteristics of GOD—none more so than His humility and condescension.

Thank GOD, He will use weak ones, stupid ones, stumbling ones, for such we know ourselves to be, and such are the dear native workers He is using.

Tai-yuen, May 7th, 1887.—I think it worth while, dear Mr. Taylor, just to add a line on arriving here; we had a most blessed journey, and grand opportunities on the way up of scattering very many tracts and preaching the Gospel.

You have no idea how the people listened to the tidings of a SAVIOUR—a GOD who *can* save!—but oh, for workers

up on that T'ai-yuen plain! Kiai-hiu Hien, P'ing-yao Hien, Ch'i-Hien, all big towns—P'ing-yao *very* big; and not one witness for JESUS! No one to point them to the LAMB of GOD that taketh away the sin of the world! No one to publish the momentous fact that GOD *has* made peace with the world through the blood of His SON, and if they will believe they can now have peace with GOD! But HOW shall they hear without a preacher?

O GOD! scatter Thy children at home! Give them, O GOD, such a look at CHRIST crucified that they shall become—in a deep sense those whom Thou dost love—"cheerful givers."

"GOD loveth a cheerful giver." Loves them, for it is the SPIRIT of His SON in them that makes them such; loves them because such are in sweet accord with His own most gracious character. The generous GOD delights in the generous, and He that gave His only-begotten SON loves the cheerful giver.

My soul is burdened as I think of those towns, full of iniquity and destitute of GOD.

O Christians, with talents, wealth, and time at disposal, cast GOD'S gifts to you back into His royal treasury. What deep, what whelming need! Here we speak not of a country's but of a world's famine.

A subscription list has been opened, the donors' names

are to appear not in the world's records, but heaven's archives. Let us look into that list: we see that He who "stands by the treasury" is the first DONOR. What is *His* donation?

Is it some large sum to be spent in rearing gorgeous fabrics that shall be notable to all time—not for the number of souls that have therein found GOD, but notable for their perfect symmetry, their massive columns, their lofty pinnacles, their noble arches, their decorated windows, for gorgeous ritual and pompous music? Or did this first DONOR, in order to relieve the sufferers, give large sums into the treasury to be spent in rearing vast educational establishments, that men might by the husks of education stay the famine-pangs of stricken souls?

No! Not thus does this DONOR compassionate the souls of men.

We look at the record and we see no single name, but words of Scripture, from which we select the following:—

*"The bread that I give is my flesh, which I give for the life of the world."*

*"CHRIST suffered that He might bring us to GOD."*

*"He loved me, and gave HIMSELF for me."*

Be it yours, reader, and mine to tread in HIS steps.

IN the preceding letters from Mr. Hoste and Mr. Stanley Smith reference is made to an address based on Mr. Reginald Radcliffe's "Floods." In a private letter, dated Hung-t'ung, April 28th, 1887, Mr. Stanley Smith refers to this again as under:—

"Next morning I gave a parting word on 'Floods,' taking the texts given by Mr. Reginald Radcliffe as the basis. I told them not to look upon GOD saving hundreds as anything out of the way, that of old GOD was pleased to save thousands at once and move whole districts. I have reason to believe GOD was with the message. It is really more stirring to one's own soul speaking to three or four hundred Christian Chinese than three or four thousand Christian English. There are now, besides those baptized, over one hundred interested in the truth. LORD, endue these brought in with power, and we shall soon have the south of the province moved. The LORD of hosts is with us, and who shall stop His work?"

"Now, dear ones, praise! and pray. You who have been praying for hundreds, add a naught, and pray for thousands. You who have been praying for thousands, add a naught, and pray for tens of thousands."

DO YOU BELIEVE GOD CAN DO IT?

DO YOU BELIEVE GOD WILL DO IT?

"I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh." "I will say to the North, give up: bring my sons from afar." "They shall come from the East." Allelujah!"

These striking references to Mr. Radcliffe's "Floods" will not be given in vain, if they fix attention upon Mr. Radcliffe's remarks on the subject which appeared in *The Christian* of July 29th, 1886, and which may here be very fittingly given. They are little more than an extract from Mr. Radcliffe's letter to China. Incidentally that letter shows how much the heart of a missionary may be cheered, and his work helped, by a letter from sympathising fellow-workers at home.

## Floods.

By REGINALD RADCLIFFE, Esq.

SHOULD not the normal course amongst the heathen, in this dispensation of the HOLY GHOST, be to see multitudes moved and converted, and not merely units? Is not the reason we so seldom see multitudes moved and converted now, the unbelief of us at home, and the little faith of our beloved labourers who are bearing the heat of the day amongst the heathen? "He could not do many mighty works on account of their unbelief." Does not this lack of faith run abreast of a lack of real closet-

prayer, and of real conjoint prayer, and of real fasting? Will you ponder the texts that follow? and let us see to it that we do not, so to speak, tie the hand of our wonder-working God by our hindering unbelief.

On this subject I venture to subjoin an extract from a letter just despatched to a dearly-loved young missionary, now in the far interior of China.\*

## EXTRACT.

"The more I ponder it, the more do I consider God's *normal* plan of acting, so to speak, in heathen lands, would be by 'floods,' and not merely by units: moving, by the outpoured SPIRIT, neighbourhoods, towns, and even provinces, and nations—and converting out of them, not by units, but by flocks and by multitudes—if only we would not stay His hands by our hindering unbelief. Then I think, and I am sure I am with you in this, the individual Christian worker must in solitude stir up himself to take hold upon God, or rather open his mouth wide to receive of God. Then He must *make* time to be alone with God. Furthermore, while Protestants have hated improper fasting, merit-making fasting, they have too generally forgotten CHRIST's words, 'By prayer and fasting:' 'When ye fast.' Again, have we not all been in error in not sufficiently looking and praying for the young converts to be immediately endued with power at once to witness for CHRIST? But this last, although so important, and an agency which I believe was so generally and so vastly used in New Testament times, is not the main subject on which I wish now to lay stress."

## THE SPIRIT POURED OUT.

Turn ye to me with all your heart, and with fasting . . . I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen . . . Be glad and rejoice: for the LORD will do great things . . . I will pour out my SPIRIT upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, etc. (Joel ii. 12-32).

For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: . . . And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water courses.

Were all filled with the HOLY GHOST (Acts ii. 4).

Three thousand (Acts ii. 41).

Many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand (Acts iv. 4).

In those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied (Acts vi. 1).

And the word of GOD increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly (Acts vi. 7).

Therefore they that were scattered abroad [say at least ten thousand] went everywhere preaching the word (Acts viii. 4).

And the people with one accord gave heed (Acts viii. 6).

Then had the churches rest . . . were multiplied (Acts ix. 31).

And all that dwelt at Lydda and Saron saw him, and turned to the LORD (Acts ix. 35).

While Peter yet spake these words, the HOLY GHOST fell on all them which heard the word (Acts x. 44).

And the hand of the LORD was with them [some of the 10,000 fugitives]: and a great number believed, and turned unto the LORD (Acts xi. 21).

For he (Barnabas) was a good man, and full of the HOLY GHOST . . . and much people was added unto the LORD (Acts xi. 24).

But the word of GOD grew and multiplied (Acts xii. 24).

As they ministered to the LORD, and fasted, the HOLY GHOST said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. And when they had fasted and prayed, etc. [After which Barnabas and Saul reap multitudes. Floods were promised, and floods they saw.] (Acts xiii. 2, 3).

Many [evidently believed]. . . Next Sabbath-day came almost the whole city together to hear the word of GOD (Acts xiii. 43, 44).

So spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed (Acts xiv. 1).

A great multitude believed (Acts xvii. 4).

Many of them believed (Acts xvii. 12).

And many that believed came and confessed, and showed their deeds . . . So mightily grew the word of GOD and prevailed (Acts xix. 18, 19, 20).

Not only at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that they be no gods, which are made with hands (Acts xix. 26).

## EARNEST PRAYER, AND PRAYER AND FASTING.

Then shall they fast (Mark ii. 20).

But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face; that thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy FATHER which is in secret; and thy FATHER, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly (Matt. vi. 17).

These all continued steadfastly in prayer (R.V.) (Acts i. 14).

But we will continue steadfastly in prayer (Acts vi. 4).

As they ministered to the LORD and fasted [see this text quoted above] (Acts xiii. 2).

Had prayer with fasting (Acts xiv. 23).

Approving ourselves . . . in fastings (2 Cor. vi. 4, 5).

In fastings often (2 Cor. xi. 27).

## GREAT ENCOURAGEMENTS TO ASK, TO BELIEVE, AND TO RECEIVE.

Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss that ye may consume it upon your lusts (James iv. 3).

And whatsoever we ask, we receive of Him, because

we keep His commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in His sight (1 John iii. 22).

Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and

\* Mr. Stanley Smith, of the China Inland Mission.

he prayed earnestly that it might not rain ; and it rained not, etc. (James v. 17). Then (see 1 Kings xviii. 37, 38, 39) he prayed, surrounded by the priests of Baal, that the Lord would turn the hearts of the people back again, and the fire fell, and at once the multitude was turned back again, and their response came forth, "The LORD, He is the GOD : the LORD, He is the GOD."

Who through faith subdued kingdoms (Heb. xi. 33).  
Is My hand shortened at all that it cannot redeem ? (Isa. i. 2).

Behold, the LORD's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save ; neither His ear heavy, that it cannot hear : but your iniquities have separated between you and your GOD (Isa. lix. 1).

To these texts from the word of God let me add one short sentence of Mr. Spurgeon's, which I extract from the valuable book, styled *A MISSIONARY BAND* (just published, on missions, compiled by Mr. Broomhall), page 108 :—

And, dear friends, we must get up higher still in praying about missions. I know some men can get anything they like in prayer. Oh for some five hundred Elijahs, each one on his Carmel, crying unto GOD ! and

we should soon have the clouds bursting with showers . . . Oh for more prayer—more constant, incessant mention of the mission cause in prayer ! and then the blessing will be sure to come.

## Testimony of Mr. George B. Studd.

*Given in Shanghai, May, 1887.*

**I**N connection with the foregoing the following testimony recently received from China will not be without interest.

To some of the many young men into whose hands this book will come it may be the one page which will have a very special message for them. Mr. George B. Studd, like his brother, Mr. Charles T. Studd, was a great cricketer, and like his brother, was unexpectedly brought to experience a joy surpassing all the joys of former time, and as his brother did, has manfully given his public testimony of the happy change realised.

"**H**E that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself." I have often heard one man say of another who has been discussing a subject—"Oh, he does not know what he has been talking about." Now, I want to tell you something about which I know a good deal, for it is an experience of my own.

Ten years ago, when I was a schoolboy, I first realised the LORD JESUS CHRIST as my personal SAVIOUR from the sins I had committed. I realised that He had died to wash my sins away, I accepted His salvation, but there I stopped. I did not recognise that He was to be my KEEPER, that He was to be my SAVIOUR from sin, present and future. No, I just accepted His salvation as a free gift, and then went on trying to keep myself. I tried to live better ; but I was only trying in my own strength, and I failed.

It was not long before I was trying to live both for GOD and mammon, to have all the advantages of the sacrifice of the LORD JESUS CHRIST, and yet not willing to confess Him before my fellow men, nor to do anything for Him. I tried to get all the pleasure I could out of the world, and to rest happy that my sins had been forgiven. As a Christian I felt that there were some things that I ought not to do, and yet I had not strength to resist temptation when it came, because I was not looking to JESUS.

About four years ago, I started in life, as men say. It had always been my ambition to go to the Bar, and so I began to read law. I had only been reading for a few months when I was overtaken by a very serious illness—an illness that had laid me on what, for some time, seemed

to be my death-bed. Then it was I began to think of my past life, and I could not but see that it had been very unsatisfactory and full of ingratitude to GOD. I made resolutions, that, if GOD would raise me up, I would live a better life and begin to do some Christian work. But they were resolutions with reservations—I was not prepared to live entirely for God.

In His infinite mercy GOD did raise me up, and I did begin to do a little Christian work ; but it was very little, done fitfully, and left undone when any small excuse offered. I went back to work at law, but I got ill again, and had to leave England for a time. I returned after a few months with fresh vigour to work, and settle down this time really for good, I thought ; and after eighteen months' hard work I began to look forward to doing something in my profession. However, last October, I was again overtaken by illness, and was ordered to go away to Australia for the winter. I felt very despondent : it seemed as if I was never going to get on.

At this time it was suggested to me that possibly I was not intended for the Bar. This suggestion, however, did not please me, as I was quite set on it ; and I went away, hoping to get back to England in the spring, well, and equal to work at my profession. I spent four months in Australia, and was just starting again for home, when I got a letter from my brother [Mr. C. T. Studd] here, saying that if I would return by China he would come down to within a reasonable distance of the coast and see me. Right glad I was to get that letter, for I wanted to see my brother ; I had not seen him for two years and a half, and I was not likely to meet him again for years. As I was getting near Shanghai, I began to think to myself I won't

stay very long in China: my brother is so keen about missionary work, he will, perhaps, be persuading me to stay and go inland with him: and I did not want that.

I arrived at Shanghai about ten days ago (on May 19th), and found to my surprise that my brother had come here to meet me. When it was suggested that I should stay with my brother at the Inland Mission House, I was somewhat alarmed; for I was afraid of being thrown too freely into the society of such earnest Christian workers. I did not know what they might not want me to do, and I was afraid of being identified too much with Christians by men of the world. Yes I liked the good opinion of men; and the world does not like much real religion. Religion is tabooed even as a subject of conversation: it throws, I suppose, too strong a light on men's lives, and, as the Bible says, "Men love darkness rather than light, because their deeds are evil."

For the first day or two it was all right, though I could not help noticing the calm and the peace amongst the people with whom I was living. No troubles or difficulties seemed really to bother them. They had their trials and difficulties, but these did not seem to burden them. With me it was quite different: I was sometimes vexed and troubled by small petty things. I asked the secret of this peace, and was told, "Oh, whenever we have a difficulty we lay it *definitely* before the LORD in prayer, and He always does according to His promise:—'Cast thy burden upon the LORD and He *shall* sustain thee.'"

That was all very well, but I did not understand it. I believed in prayer, but I knew nothing of it as such a power in everything.

Unconsciously I began to wish that I might have this peace, this settled calm. I knew I had not got it myself, and I saw that it was something worth having. I began to ask how I might get it, and was told to *submit myself entirely to the Lord Jesus, and trust Him for everything*. I did not feel I could do that: I did not want to submit myself *wholly*. I didn't know what it might lead to; it might lead to my going to missionary work in China, and I didn't want to do that, as I was determined to go home and go back to the Bar. I then heard there were to be some revival meetings in Shanghai, and that made me quite determined to go away *at once*. I thought they might want me to take part in them, which I was afraid to do; so I took my passage in the Japan Mail starting on Friday last.

However, I began to feel such a craving, such a hungering for this peace, that I made up my mind, at all costs, that I must have it; and after much prayer *I surrendered myself to the Lord Jesus*, trusting that He would make my will His own. That was on Wednesday; and since that time I have had such peace, such joy in my soul, that I can't express it in words. I know it has made me feel altogether a different creature, and really, last Thursday and Friday, I could scarcely believe that I was not in a trance, that I should not suddenly wake up the old self; but no, thank God! it is no trance, but just this, the LORD JESUS CHRIST is my KEEPER. He kept me then, He keeps me now, and He will continue to keep, I know, so long as I trust Him. I felt that I must confess before men what the LORD JESUS had done for me, and I don't hesitate to say I was frightened at that;

standing up and confessing before men that I was on the LORD'S side. My stumbling-block through life had been fear of man. I liked to stand well with my fellow-men; to be applauded by them; to have a good reputation; and I had always been afraid of being too religious, lest men should sneer and give me the cold shoulder; and, oh! I couldn't stand that.

I still felt the fear of man, but I was trusting JESUS for everything, and so I just trusted Him to take that away from me and make me boldly confess Him. Thank GOD! He did answer my prayer, and I did confess on the platform on Thursday night in a few words what I had been, and what the LORD JESUS had now done for me.

I was still going away by the Japan Mail next day; I was quite sure of that. But my first thought on Friday morning, even before I was half awake, was just this—You confessed last night that you had been a coward in the past, but henceforth you were going to stand up for JESUS, and now isn't it just like firing the first shot in the battle and then running away to shelter, if you go away to-day instead of waiting for those meetings? I could not go away then. At once I went and got my passage transferred, and I am staying on here to tell out the story of GOD'S love to me.

Now, I have not told you all this long story about my past life because I like talking about myself, or because I want to hold myself up as a good example to you; GOD forbid. You will admit it is not a nice thing to have to confess to cowardice. I feel I must testify to the infinite mercy and wondrous grace of GOD to me. It may be there are some here now who are in the same position as I was, afraid to come *right out* on the LORD'S side, because they fear what the world will say, what their friends will say—in fact, because they fear man rather than GOD; and this, too, after having come to JESUS for the forgiveness of their sins and having accepted from Him salvation as a free gift. Surely this is cowardice indeed.

You may say, I can't overcome this fear of man; no, I don't suppose you can, in your own strength. I know I couldn't; but if you trust the LORD JESUS in this thing, He will overcome it for you. His strength will be made perfect in your weakness, if you will put yourself *unreservedly* into His hands. Oh! I wish I could make you believe what real joy and real peace you can find in JESUS if you only trust Him *fully*. The Christian's life is not an unhappy one *then*. I can now understand, what I never could fully before, the self-denial of my brother and others who have given up home and comforts in order to preach the Gospel in China, and to live as Chinese. Why, I see now it is truly their greatest pleasure to tell of the Love of JESUS, to be always on His service—it is no hardship to them—they have given up a sham that they might obtain a *reality*. Their sole aim now, and I pray GOD that mine may be for the future, is to be telling of the love of the LORD JESUS, and of the salvation which He is offering to every man who will only believe. Don't let any one here now refuse that salvation because he is afraid of what his fellow-men will say. DO TRUST JESUS, AND TRUST HIM FULLY.

"O TASTE AND SEE THAT THE LORD IS GOOD; BLESSED IS THE MAN THAT TRUSTETH IN HIM."

## “What Led me to Decide to be a Missionary.”

By the Rev. J. C. PERKINS.

AT this point I can answer your question as to what led me to decide to be a missionary. I could almost say bare figures overwhelmed me, and as I read that there were 856,000,000 of heathen, 30,000 a day going to their death without CHRIST, I was fairly staggered, and questioned, Do we believe it? Do we really believe it? Let us be honest with ourselves—Do we believe that these millions are without hope in the next world? We turn the leaves of GOD’S Word in vain, for there we find no hope; not only that, but positive words to the contrary, “The soul that sinneth, it shall die.” Yes, we believe it. Well, then, what narcotic has Satan injected into our systems that this awful, woeful, tremendous fact does not start us out of our lethargy, our inactivity, our frightful neglect of human souls? The matter then so presented itself to me that one of two things was necessary to be done, either to believe Satan’s old garden-of-Eden whisper, “Thou shalt not *surely* die,” or else go. These were the simple factors of my call, and in my opinion there is little more to be expected in any one’s call to the mission-field. GOD does not speak from heaven as in

times past; we are not to expect to be stricken down on the roadside, nor to hear a voice from heaven calling to the work, but He has given us reason and enlightened conscience, and made us “labourers with Himself” in the extensions of HIS kingdom; and before that record He presents an array of facts and figures almost appalling, and asks for a decision of the question whether the advance of His kingdom will be furthered more by labouring at home in some city, where perchance there are 350,000 people with several hundred ministers, or in a heathen land in a district of 350,000 people, with only three ministers. If eight out of ten of the seminary students should decide that GOD wanted them in the foreign field, there would be little probability of mistake, and even then the regions beyond would not be properly manned. And it seems to me that for the next ten or twenty years the majority of the graduates of our seminaries should take up the foreign work; and the question with each individual should be, not “Why should I go to the foreign field?” but “Why should I stay at home?”—*The Missionary Review, Princeton.*

## The Appeal of the Hour.

By the Rev. JUDSON SMITH, D.D.,

Foreign Secretary of the American Board of Foreign Missions.

TURN the eye whithersoever we will—east, west, north, south, to continent, or nation, or island—with scarce an exception, the gates are open, the barriers are down, and the message of the Gospel may be spoken to the millions of earth’s inhabitants. . . .

To-day thirty-four missionary societies are at work in Africa, and all its 200,000,000 souls are practically within the reach of Christian missions: thirty-three societies have begun work in China, and all its 350,000,000 souls may be visited with the message of the Gospel; more than fifty societies have entered India, and the light is dawning upon its 250,000,000; Turkey and Persia and Japan are filling with mission churches and mission schools. Practically, the whole world is open, and the grandest day of opportunity for the kingdom of GOD that the earth has ever seen has fully dawned. . . .

The Bible is to-day translated, either wholly or in part, into 287 languages and dialects, including all that are widely spoken, so that the message of salvation from the printed page may reach nine-tenths of the entire population of the globe. The adherents of the religion of JESUS CHRIST to-day out-number the followers of any other faith in the world. Christian missions number more than 2,000,000 adherents on heathen soil; and at the

present rate of increase will include 20,000,000 before this century closes. Obstacles are not all overcome; the hardships and perils and heroisms of the work are not all past; Christian faith still finds itself often tried, and courage is put well to the test; and checks and defeats enough attend the work to prove that the evil spirits of hate and murder are not yet exorcised, that still “through much tribulation we must enter into the kingdom of GOD.” . . .

The world lies open to the entrance of the Gospel as never before since time began. Christian missions have already engirdled the globe, and opened a highway into the very citadels of heathenism and all false religions. America, in GOD’S providence, enjoys a repute that yields to her citizens peculiar advantages in prosecuting this work. Our educated Christian youth are counted by tens of thousands, and within the past year two thousand of them have pledged their lives to this service, if GOD opens the way. The resources in the hands of Christian people are ample fully to man this work ten times over, and that to the vast advantage of every other Christian interest in the world. . . .

When the thoughts and feet of the first great missionary of the Gentiles were directed to the new conti-



nent across the sea, the Divine vision and speaking message came not in the bustle and stir of daily toil, but in the stillness and hush of night, when the senses were at rest and the soul awake to GOD. And it was well. . . .

Only in the hush of earnest thought and in the chamber of prayer, when the world and self are withdrawn, and we stand face to face with GOD and His eternal truth, can we duly appreciate this fact and hear GOD'S call.

We do not talk too much of missions ; we certainly pray far too little ; we lay our plans too noisily ; we boast too confidently ; we have not yet taken them to our hearts and dedicated to them our lives, and staked our all upon them, as there is need. We become absorbed with petty details, the methods of the work, the drill and uniform of the recruits, mere incidents of the scene, so that we have no eye for the grand movement itself, and fail to catch the majestic march of events, or to realise that the hour of decision has already struck and the crisis is at hand. The discoveries of science, the arts and the learning of the times, the policies of nations, the very course of events, are instinct with meanings, and lend themselves to Divine purposes, and are the true burning bush in which GOD is visibly revealed to men. It is time to cease from men and from all minor things, and in fervent prayer give heed to the call of GOD as we join our forces, every Christian heart in every Christian land, to press on the work of preaching CHRIST to the nations on this day of GOD'S right hand until the world is won and the shout of victory goes up to Heaven.

What hinders the immediate effort to plant the Gospel in every nation and island and home in all the earth within the next decade? Nothing but the faltering zeal and purpose of the mass of Christian believers now on the earth. That precisely is the critical question. Are *we*, the *Christians of to-day*, awake to these facts, and responsive to the claims of this glorious work? Do we understand that this vast responsibility rests upon *us*; that it is possible now, as never before in the world's history, to preach the Gospel to *all the nations*? And do we mean, GOD helping, that this work shall be done ere we die? This is the deep significance of the hour to this generation. *We, the Christian people of this land*, we are on trial; the reality and power of our Christian faith are put sharply to the test. Favoured beyond all past generations in our opportunities to spread the Gospel to the ends of the earth, are we equal to our privileges? Shall we

prove worthy of the high responsibilities which GOD has placed upon us, or shall they pass over to a worthier and happier age? The millions upon millions of the unevangelised sigh and pine for the grace of life, and sweep swiftly on their darkening way. We have the Gospel; it is *our life* to minister to their needs; if we falter and prove recreant here, they perish and we suffer a fatal loss. What element is wanting to make this plea resistless to our thoughts? Are we less courageous than the little band that began this work? After seventy-five years of glorious progress shall our faith falter and our loyalty fail? Are we, then, unworthy of the men that lived and wrought before us, degenerate successors of those who through faith have subdued kingdoms, and wrought righteousness and endured a great fight of afflictions in a score of heathen lands, and now, resting from their labours, summon us to reap where they have sown, and finish their work?

Adoniram Judson joyfully in prison for Burmah; David Livingstone dying as he prayed for Africa; nay, JESUS CHRIST upon the cross for a world's salvation—this is the spirit that befits the hour, this is the purpose that will win the lost world to faith and eternal life.

In the war for the Union there came a time, after years of bloody battle, when it seemed as if the last dollar and the last man had been sent to the front and the nation could endure no more. Then, suddenly, the call came from Washington for a new loan and an army of volunteers almost as large as all who had enlisted before. A moment the nation stood appalled. A moment it counted the dreadful cost and weighed the issue that was at stake. And then, with a sudden burst of loyalty, from every loyal stall, and city, and town, the volunteers flocked to the standards, shaking the land with their tread, and singing as they marched:

"We are coming, Father Abraham,  
Three hundred thousand more!"

In the great struggle to win the world to our LORD we have reached a critical hour. The problem grows upon our hands, the harvest whitens on every side, the nations mutely stretch forth their hands for help, the Master bids us "Go, disciple them all." Oh! that we may know our times, and with outflung heart of utter loyalty lift up the cry and send it round the world and up to heaven. "We come, we come, the host of the redeemed, we come, to do Thy will, O GOD!"

*The Missionary Review.*



## Books on Missions, Missionaries, & Mission Fields.

*"The Missionary Societies flood the world with interesting information, but there are some who will not read them. The Sunday-school is instructed in the details of St. Paul's missionary journeys, but knows nothing, or next to nothing, of the great work of the successors of St. Paul. And yet the Reports of Missionary Societies, and their Periodicals, are filled with greater interest than the most fascinating romance, and have the advantage, or perhaps disadvantage, of being true. Perils by land, perils by sea, perils by robbers, perils by the heathen, perils in the city, perils in the wilderness, perils among false brethren: in weariness, in painfulness, in watchings often, in cold and nakedness; besides the care of all the Churches; moving accidents by flood and field; disappointments and successes; triumphs and abasements; all these and more are to be found. As the narrative flows on in its simplicity, the narrow walls of the room seem to expand, and the reader is transported in thought to the great cities of Asia, the inhospitable regions of North America, and the vast deserts of Africa. There stands an honest, God-fearing man, one of the reader's own race and kin and language, sent out to preach the Gospel by his Church, and is he not something in this cold, self-seeking, material age to be proud of? He has given up the prospect of wealth and honour and ease in his own country, and has gone out to endure hardship for the sake of the suffering, the oppressed, and the ignorant; nor has he gone alone, for by his side there moves a form scattering sweet flowers round his life in those God-forsaken regions, attracting to herself hearts by the strange sight of the beauty of holiness; they call her, in their untutored accents, an angel; he calls her wife, who, like Ruth, will not leave him. Are such stories as these not worth reading?"—"A Cry for Missions and a Missionary Spirit," by R. N. CUST, Esq., LL.D.*

# Distinguished Missionaries.

*"And in that day when He comes to make up His jewels, I wonder if any brighter names will shine forth in the galaxy of heaven than the names of those great British Missionaries whom this century has produced—Henry Martyn, William Carey, Judson, Morison, Marsden, Williams, Johnson, Hunt, Gardiner, Duff, Livingstone, Moffat, Bishop Patteson, the Martyr of Melanesia."*—LORD CAIRNS, in his last Public Address.

Price 3s. 6d.

## Life of Henry Martyn. By Rev. John SARGEANT.

"As to the name that should stand foremost on the list of 'Modern Heroes of the Mission Field,' there can scarcely be a doubt. . . . For the saintliness of his character, the devotedness of his life, and the influence of his bright though brief career, his name [Henry Martyn's] stands confessedly pre-eminent."—From *"Modern Heroes of the Mission Field."*

London: SEELEY AND CO., Essex Street, Strand.

Price 2s. 6d.

## Henry Martyn. By C. D. Bell, D.D., Honorary Canon of Carlisle, and Rector of Cheltenham.

"A worthy record of a noble life."—*Whitehall Review*.

"In every way a most delightful volume."—*Rock*.

London: HODDER AND STOUGHTON, 27, Paternoster Row.

Portrait and other Illustrations. 8vo, price 7s. 6d.

## Life of William Carey, D.D., Shoemaker and Missionary, Professor of Sanscrit, Bengalee, and Marathe at the College of Fort William, Calcutta, 1761-1834. By GEORGE SMITH, LL.D., Author of the Lives of John Wilson and Alexander Duff.

"There have been many lives of Dr. Carey, and he deserves many, but this is the fullest and the best."—*Spectator*.

"The records of Christian heroism and enterprise contain no more enkindling page and few that tell their story more delightfully."—*Literary World*.

"For more than half a century the world has waited for an adequate life of William Carey, the father of modern Missions, and the Wycliffe of Asia. Dr. Smith's work now leaves nothing to be desired, and is worthy to take its place by the side of his lives of Duff and Wilson."—*London Quarterly Review*.

London: JOHN MURRAY, Albemarle Street.

Price 2s. 6d.

## William Carey. By James Culross, D.D.

"The work has a special value in recording an important chapter of Anglo-Indian history. It seems to us very well written."—*Academy*.

"An excellent monograph. Dr. Culross has done his work well."—*Athenaum*.

London: HODDER AND STOUGHTON, 27, Paternoster Row.

Price 9s.

## Adoniram Judson, D.D., his Life and Labours. By his Son, EDWARD JUDSON.

"In spiritual stature: in absolute self-surrender and absorption in God's work, he was of the truly heroic type. In the calendar of the Universal Church his name will ever rank beside the Xaviers, the Martyns, the Brainerds, the Careys, the Livingstones—the most Christlike because the most self-renouncing souls. His distinctive glory in the future will be as the Apostle of Burmah. . . . It is because Judson's spirit of intense faith and intense devotion is indispensable to the Church, that we rejoice in the publication of lives like this. May many readers catch the holy flame!"—*The London Quarterly Review*.

London: HODDER AND STOUGHTON, 27, Paternoster Row.

Sixty-sixth Thousand. 8vo, 1s.; cloth, 1s. 6d.

## John Williams. A Narrative of Missionary Enterprises in the South Sea Islands; with remarks upon the Natural History of the Islands, and the Origin, Languages, Traditions, and Usages of the Inhabitants. By Rev. JOHN WILLIAMS. Unabridged Edition, with Engravings.

"The dangers which the missionary has to encounter in his contests with barbarous superstition; the satisfaction which rewards his toil when he sees a healthy civilisation growing up around him; his hopes and cares and varied labours are all portrayed with liveliness in Mr. Williams' admirable volume."—*The Athenaum*.

London: JOHN SNOW AND CO., 2, Ivy Lane, Paternoster Row.

Crown 8vo, Illustrated. Price 1s. 6d.; superior paper, 2s. 6d.

## Life of the Rev. John Hunt, Missionary to the Cannibals of Fiji. By Rev. G. S. ROWE.

"Here ends the history of John Hunt, whom the Spirit of God found an unlettered ploughboy on the broad plains of Lincolnshire, and changed his heart, and gave him power to bless the country folk, and then the citizens, with his words; who left the fields and wrought hard in his study, and being full of faith and the Holy Ghost, did, by his preaching, turn many to righteousness; who, being sent to the ends of the earth to preach Christ, went forth with cheerful faith; who made a home among the savage men-eaters of Fiji, and prayed and toiled, until he saw many of these men of blood living blameless, loving, and useful lives, and reading in their own rich language the New Testament of the Lord Jesus."—*Extract*.

London: T. WOOLMER, 66, Paternoster Row.

Price 2s. 6d.

## Alexander Duff. By Thomas Smith, D.D.

"As an original study of a great man by one of his most intimate friends and co-workers, it would be impossible to speak too highly of this little volume."—*Christian Leader*.

London: HODDER AND STOUGHTON, 27, Paternoster Row.

Third Edition, 6s.

## The Personal Life of David Livingstone, LL.D., D.C.L., F.R.S., chiefly from his unpublished journals and correspondence in the possession of his family. By WILLIAM GARDNER BLAIRIE, D.D., LL.D., New College, Edinburgh. With Portrait and Map.

"As a man, a Christian and a missionary, a philanthropist, and a scientist, Livingstone ranks with the greatest of our race. Nothing can be more telling than his life as an evidence of the truth and power of Christianity; as a plea for Christian missions and civilisation; or as an illustration of the connection between religion and science."—*Extract from the Preface*.

London: JOHN MURRAY, Albemarle Street.

Fifty-third Thousand. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

## David Livingstone. The Story of his Life and Labours; or, The Weaver Boy who became a Missionary. By H. G. ADAMS. With Steel Portrait and Thirty Illustrations.

"An admirable condensation of 'The Story of the Life and Labours of Dr. Livingstone.' Comprehensive in range, abounding in detail, and vividly presenting the graphic description of the great explorer himself."—*Record*.

London: HODDER AND STOUGHTON, 27, Paternoster Row.

# Distinguished Missionaries.

203

"We may challenge the history of the world to produce instances of heroism more exalted or more heart-stirring than those which are enumerated here; and we may claim for these champions of the Cross a valour and a self-devotion as disinterested as they were sublime."—FROM "MODERN HEROES OF THE MISSION FIELD."

*Crown 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d.*

**The Lives of Robert and Mary Moffat.** By their Son, JOHN SMITH MOFFAT. With new Preface, and Supplementary Chapter by the Author. Four Portraits, Four Illustrations (two of which are new), and Two Maps.

London: T. FISHER UNWIN, 26, Paternoster Square.

*Fifth Edition. 2 vols., crown 8vo, 12s.*

**Patteson. Life and Letters of John Coleridge** PATTESON, D.D., Missionary Bishop. By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE, Author of "The Heir of Redclyffe," with Portraits engraved by Jeens, after Richmond, and from Photograph. Maps and Illustrations.

"Such a life, with its grand lessons of unselfishness, is a blessing and an honour to the age in which it is lived. The biography which we have here reviewed cannot be studied without pleasure and profit, and, indeed, we should think little of the man who did not rise from the study of it better and wiser."—*Saturday Review*.

"In him were singularly combined the spirit of chivalry, the glorious ornament of a bygone time; the spirit of charity, rare in every age; and the spirit of reverence, which the favourite children of this generation appear to have combined to ban. It is hardly possible to read the significant but modest record of his sacrifices, his labours, his perils, and his cares, without being vividly reminded of St. Paul, the prince and model of all missionary labourers, without feeling that the apostolic pattern is not even now without its imitators, and that the copy in this case, well and truly, and not remotely, recalls the original."—*The Irish Hom. W. E. Gladstone, M.P.*

London: MACMILLAN AND CO.

*With Portrait. Small crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.*

**Burns (W. C.). Memoir of the late Rev.** WILLIAM C. BURNS, M.A., Missionary to China. By the late Professor ISLAY BURNS, D.D., Glasgow.

*Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.*

**Weitbrecht (J. J.). Memoir of the Rev. J. J.** WEITBRECHT, late Missionary of the C.M.S. in Bengal, compiled by his Widow from his Journal and his Letters. With a Preface by the late Rev. H. Venn, M.A.

London: JAMES NISBET AND CO., 2, Berners Street.

*Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5s.*

**Modern Heroes of the Mission-Field.** By the Right Rev. W. PAKENHAM WALSH, D.D., Lord Bishop of Ossory.

The lives sketched in this volume include: Henry Martyn, William Carey, Adoniram Judson, Robert Morison, Samuel Marsden, John Williams, William Johnson, John Hunt, Allen Gardiner, Alex. Duff, David Livingstone, and Bishop Patteson.

"It is a very noble record. . . . The sketches are necessarily brief, but they are discriminating and just, and furnish admirable estimates of the work of each."—*British Quarterly Review*.

"The man who can read these brief biographies without being stirred to the very depths of his nature with noble ambition, must indeed be cold of heart and dull of brain."—*Wesleyan Methodist Magazine*.

London: HODDER AND STOUGHTON, 27, Paternoster Row.

*Crown 8vo. Third Edition. 3s. 6d.*

**Master Missionaries: Studies in Heroic Pioneer Work.** By ALEXANDER H. JAPP, LL.D., F.R.S.E. With Portraits and Illustrations.

"An extremely interesting book. The reader need not be afraid of falling into beaten tracks here."—*The Guardian*.

"A collection of sketches from the practised pen of Dr. Japp, of men who have rendered good service to their race. All are graphic and very interesting."—*Nonconformist*.

"It brings before the reader a vivid conception of all the grandest chapters in pioneer effort throughout the world. There are many who must have felt the want of just such a handy book as this, and these will be grateful to Dr. Japp."—*Glasgow Mail*.

London: T. FISHER UNWIN, 26, Paternoster Square.

*Crown 8vo, with Portrait, 2s.*

**Memoir of the Rev. John Thomas, of the Friendly Islands.** By the Rev. G. STRINGER ROWE.

"One of the most wonderful chapters in the Missionary history of the Church."—*Methodist Times*.

*Crown 8vo, cloth, Price 1s.*

**Memoir of Mary Calvert.** By Rev. G. Stringer ROWE.

*Crown 8vo, price 1s.*

**Memoir of Mrs. Scarborough, of the Hankow Mission.** With Introduction by Rev. E. E. JENKINS, M.A.

London: T. WOOLMER, 66, Paternoster Row.

*With Portrait, crown 8vo, Illustrated, cloth, gilt edges, price 2s. 6d.*

**Alfred Saker, Missionary to Africa.** By EDWARD BEAN UNDERHILL, LL.D., Hon. Sec. Baptist Missionary Society.

"Pre-eminently worthy of wide circulation."—*Christian*.

"A perfect portrait of one of the noblest heroes of our century."—*Christian Leader*.

"A bright little record of a sublime career."—*Christian World*.

London: ALEXANDER AND SHEPHEARD, 21, Fumival Street, Holborn.

1s.

**A Memoir of William Jackson Elmslie, M.A.** M.D., F.R.C.S.E., etc. By W. BURNS THOMSON.

"Finished 'Seed-time in Kashmir' (Elmslie's life, the medical missionary), and felt a distinct call from God there and then to dedicate my life to the same work; for this resolve I shall bless God through all eternity. I thank Him that He has called me to this grand and glorious work. Oh, may He Himself make me faithful, and fit me for it!"—*From Diary of Dr. Schofield*.

London: JAMES NISBET AND CO., 21, Berners Street.

*Crown 8vo, 5s.*

**Heroines of the Mission Field.** Biographical Sketches of Female Missionaries who have laboured in various lands among the Heathen. By Mrs. EMMA RAYMOND PIERMAN.

London: CASSELL, PETTER, GALPIN AND CO.

# Missions.

"Know, and you will feel. Know, and you will pray. Know, and you will help."—THE DEAN OF LLANDAFF.

Price 2s. 6d.

**Short History of Christian Missions from Abraham and Paul to Carey, Livingstone, and Duff.** By GEORGE SMITH, LL.D., F.R.G.S.

"An invaluable and faithful epitome of Missions in all ages."—*London Quarterly Review*.

Edinburgh: T. AND T. CLARK.

Small crown 8vo, 2s. 6d. cloth.

**The Foreign Missions of Protestantism:** their Present Condition. A Universal Survey. By THEODORE CHRISTLIEB, D.D., Ph.D. Authorised Translation from the German by DAVID B. CROOM, M.A.

"The volume is evidently the fruit of very wide and accurate research. . . . We commend it to all friends of missions."—*The Christian*.

London: JAMES NISBET AND CO., 21, BERNERS STREET.

Crown 8vo, 4s. 6d.

**The Missionary Problem: A History of Protestant Missions;** with Historical and Statistical Accounts of the Rise and Progress of Missionary Societies in the 19th Century. By JAMES CROIL.

London: T. WOOLMER, 66, PATERNOSTER ROW.

Crown 8vo, 232 pp., 3s. 6d.

**Outline of the History of Protestant Missions** from the Reformation to the Present Time. A contribution to recent Church-History. By Dr. GUSTAVE WARNECK. Translated from the second edition by THOMAS SMITH, D.D.

"It presents a careful summary of Protestant Mission work from the Reformation to the close of the 18th century, and deals more fully, though in a sort of statistical and commercial fashion, with the operations that have been carried on in the mission field during the present century."—*Scotsman*.

Second Thousand, crown 8vo, price 4s. 6d.

**Modern Missions and Culture: their Mutual Relations.** By Dr. GUSTAVE WARNECK. Translated from the German by Dr. THOMAS SMITH, Professor of Evangelistic Theology, New College, Edinburgh.

"A capital subject, worked out most skillfully, and set forth with such a wealth of missionary facts that it is a delight to read. . . . The book proves beyond all dispute that missions raise the races which are visited by them, and that the Gospel prepares the way for trade, education, domestic purity, and every good thing."—*Sword and Trowel*.

Edinburgh: JAMES GEMMELL, George IV. Bridge.

Crown 8vo, 2s. 6d., cloth.

**The Missionary Work of the Church: Its Principles, History, and Present Aspects.** Forming a complete Manual of Missions. By Rev. Professor STOWELL. New Edition, revised and enlarged. By Rev. E. STORROW.

"We commend it heartily to all Christians of all Churches; they will gain here a comprehensive and intelligent view of the great missionary work."—*Literary World*.

"A work so elegant, so fervid, and dealing so admirably with the first principles which underlie all missionary effort, should not be lost."—*Rev. E. Storrow*.

London: JOHN SNOW AND CO., 2, IVY LANE, PATERNOSTER ROW.

Demy 8vo; paper covers, 1s.; cloth, 2s.

**The Universal Mission of the Church of Christ.** The Fernley Lecture for 1884. By the Rev. B. HELLIER.

"A welcome addition to the increasing missionary literature of the day. . . . Will render good service in preserving the purity of missionary aim and motive."—*London Quarterly Review*.

London: T. WOOLMER, 66, PATERNOSTER ROW.

Demy 8vo, 434 pp., price 3s. 6d.

**Proceedings of the General Conference on Foreign Missions,** held at the Conference Hall, Mildmay Park, London, in October, 1878. Edited by the Secretaries to the Conference.

"We wish this volume could be placed in the library of every minister, for it would be to him not only a storehouse of facts, but a source of inspiration. He could read it, when he would kindle faith or quicken endeavour, just as for these purposes he might read the book of the Acts of the Apostles."—*The Missionary Herald, U.S.A.*

"Cannot fail to become a valuable guide for future missions to the heathen. Will largely conduce, we hope, to kindle a missionary spirit in the hearts of young men of suitable attainments and zeal."—*Rev. C. H. SPURGEON, in Sword and Trowel*.

Cloth, 2s. 6d.

**"Clear the Way;" or, Hindrances to Missionary Work Considered.** By E. J. WHATELY, Author of "Memoirs of Archbishop Whately," etc.

"With judicious counsel and in excellent temper Miss Whately seeks to 'Clear the Way' before the ardent aspirant to a place in the great Missionary Army."—*Church Missionary Intelligencer*.

Crown 8vo, with Illustrations, 3s. 6d.

**The Healer-Preacher. New Work on Medical Missions.** Sketches and Incidents of Medical Mission Work. By GEORGE SAUNDERS, M.D., C.B.

"A manly record of noble service for God and man. Of the deepest interest from beginning to end. Dr. Saunders writes as charmingly as he works laboriously."—*Oldham Chronicle*.

London: JOHN F. SHAW AND CO., PATERNOSTER ROW.

Fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.

**The English Church in Other Lands; or, The Spiritual Expansion of England.** By the Rev. H. W. TUCKER, M.A.

London: LONGMANS, GREEN, & CO.

Crown 8vo, price 3s.

**Wesleyan Missions: their Rise, Progress, and Present State.** By Rev. W. MOISTER.

Imperial 16mo. Eight Page Illustrations. Price 4s.

**Missionary Anecdotes, Sketches, Facts, and Incidents,** relating to the State of the Heathen and the Effects of the Gospel in various parts of the world. By Rev. WILLIAM MOISTER.

"The narratives are many of them very charming."—*Sword and Trowel*.

Crown 8vo, with Portrait, price 3s.

**Missionary Martyrs: Being brief Memorial Sketches of Faithful Servants of God who have been put to death whilst endeavouring to propagate the Gospel of Christ.** By Rev. W. MOISTER.

London: T. WOOLMER, 66, PATERNOSTER ROW.

# Missions.

205

"Parents, pastors of England! from you the Bride of Christ must learn her responsibility. See that you leave her not ignorant of the names and the histories of her saints, dead and living, in the mighty field of a far-off battle. Let it be more disgraceful, in your thoughts, that your children should know nothing of the planters and of the waterers of Christ's vineyard in India, in Africa, in Australasia, than that they should be ignorant of the exploits by which Switzerland became free, or the battlefields on which Germany was made one."—Rev. C. J. VAUGHAN, D.D., DEAN OF LLANDAFF.

18mo, 6d.

**A Manual of Missionary Facts and Principles** for the use of Young People and Bible Classes. By Rev. E. STORROW.

London: JOHN SNOW AND CO., 2, Ivy Lane, Paternoster Row.

*Large-paper Edition, fully illustrated, small 4to, 10s. 6d.*  
*Small-paper Edition, crown 8vo, 5s.*

**Heralds of the Cross. Chapters on Missionary Work.** By F. E. ARNOLD-FORSTER.

"Emphatically a successful book, and cannot fail, we should think, to become a general favourite in Christian families interested in Missionary work; and we do not think anything so good of its kind has been published for thirty years."—*Church Missionary Intelligencer*.

London: HATCHARDS, Piccadilly.

*Third Edition. With many Illustrations and a Mission Map.*  
*Crown 8vo, 5s.*

**Modern Missions: Their Trials and Triumphs.** By ROBERT YOUNG, Assistant Secretary to the Missions of the Free Church of Scotland.

"Tells the great story of the trials and triumphs of *Modern Missions*. It was a happy idea to endeavour to include that story, as briefly told as might be, in one small volume, so that Christian people of every Church might read within its four hundred pages the tale of what has been done in every land, and by all sorts of Christians, for the evangelisation of mankind. This book should certainly be placed upon the shelves of parish, congregational, and Sunday-school libraries. It is brief and comprehensive."—*Christian World*.

*Second Edition. Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 6s.*

**Light in Lands of Darkness: A Record of Mission Work in Greenland, Egypt, Syria, Persia, Labrador, South America, Armenia, etc., etc.** By ROBERT YOUNG, Author of "Modern Missions." Introduction by LORD SHAFTESBURY, K.G.

"This volume may be considered as a second series of *Modern Missions*. It has been issued in response to the general demand for the completion of the record of all Protestant Missions throughout the world."

London: MARSHALL, JAPP AND CO., 17, Holborn Viaduct, E. C.

*With Illustrations and a large Map of Arabia. Crown 8vo, 4s.*

**Mahomet and Islam. A Sketch of the Prophet's Life from Original Sources, and a brief Outline of his Religion.** By Sir WILLIAM MUIR, K.C.S.I., LL.D., D.C.L., formerly Lieut.-Governor of the North-West Provinces of India, "Author of 'The Life of Mahomet,'" "Annals of the Early Caliphate," etc.

"A *précis* of the author's larger works, but it is a *précis* done by the author, which makes all the difference."—*Saturday Review*.

"Will be useful to those who wish to know the outline of Mahomet's career in a few words."—*St. James's Gazette*.

*Crown 8vo, 3s. cloth boards.*

**Buddhism Past and Present. By the Right Rev. J. H. TITCOMB, D.D., First Bishop of Rangoon.**

"Dr. Titcomb has seen Buddhism at close quarters, and has had opportunities of estimating its value as a factor in human life from practical experience. He has compressed within the limits of a quite moderate-sized volume a great mass of information."—*Spectator*.

*Illustrated. 5s. cloth, gilt edges.*

**The Vanguard of the Christian Army; or, Sketches of Missionary Life.**

The men whose lives are here told were either the first to begin mission work where they laboured, or gave it a fresh impulse and development.

London: RELIGIOUS TRACT SOCIETY, 56, Paternoster Row.

*Crown 8vo, 4s. cloth boards.*

**Hinduism Past and Present.** By J. MURRAY MITCHELL, M.A., LL.D. With an account of Recent Hindu Reformers, and a brief comparison between Hinduism and Christianity.

"A praiseworthy attempt to present a popular view of a vast and important subject. The author's experience and intelligence are equally reflected in his concise and clear statement of the various modern movements among the religious bodies throughout India."—*Saturday Review*.

"In *Hinduism Past and Present*, we have a clear, comprehensive sketch, a veritable *multum in parvo*, by an eminent master of the literature and mythology of Hinduism. We know not where the general reader or the young student can find a summary to compare with this."—*London Quarterly Review*.

London: RELIGIOUS TRACT SOCIETY, 56, Paternoster Row.

*In Wrapper, with Illustrations, price 2d.*

**The Persia and Baghdad Mission.**

MONTHLY PUBLICATIONS.

*64 pages, medium 8vo, in Coloured Wrapper, price 6d.*

**The Church Missionary Intelligencer and Record.**

*16 pages, demy 4to, price One Penny.*

**The Church Missionary Gleaner.** With numerous large illustrations.

*12 pp., Large Imperial 16mo, price One Halfpenny.*

**The Church Missionary Juvenile Instructor.** Illustrated.

CHURCH MISSION HOUSE, Salisbury Square.

*Medallion Frontispiece. 2nd Edition. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s.*

**Medical Missions: their Place and Power.**

By JOHN LOWE, F.R.C.S.E., Secretary of the Edinburgh Medical Missionary Society. Introduction by Sir William Muir, K.C.S.I., LL.D., D.C.L.

London: T. FISHER UNWIN, 26, Paternoster Square.

*Bi-monthly. Price 8s. yearly, post free.*

**The Missionary Review.**

"I am particularly pleased with your REVIEW. Could its contents reach all our church members, a wider and deeper interest in missions would be the result. To wish your REVIEW success is to wish success to the missionary cause."—*A Missionary Secretary in England*.

"The object of this REVIEW is to give a survey of the whole foreign work of the different boards and societies, historical sketches, freshest facts, incidents and movements, and to discuss questions of missionary policy and the actions of the various missionary organisations. There is room for such a publication."—*Illustrated Christian Weekly*.

"This REVIEW is a kind of new departure among missionary papers and magazines. It aims to cover the whole ground of missions of all denominations and boards of management, and be independent of them, and yet a helper of each and all—to help to develop an interest in foreign missions that shall speedily double the present amount of giving, praying, going, and working in the cause; to do this by working with pastors and churches to perfect the *spiritual life*—which is also the spirit of missions."—*Vermont Chronicle*.

All Subscriptions, Letters, and Inquiries for THE MISSIONARY REVIEW should be addressed to Rev. Arthur T. Pierson, D.D. Princeton, N.J.

Published at Princeton, New Jersey U.S.A.

# India.

Oh, that God would give His Church a heart large enough to feel the sublimity of this call! Think, Christians, think on the state of the world! Dream not of the Gospel as already known everywhere. Feel, oh, feel, when you pray, that one-half of your brethren never heard of your Redeemer! Bone are they of your bone, flesh of your flesh, conflicting, sighing, bending to the grave, like you; but crown for their conflicts, comforter in their sighs, hope in their grave, they see none. Think of every land where Satan has his seat, and give to them all a part in your prayer. But oh think long on the land where the throne, whose sway you love, has heathen subjects outnumbering sevenfold the Christians of the British Isles! Think long, long on the fact, "I belong to an empire where seven to one name not the Name that is life to me!" Think that yonder, under the rule of your own Queen, a full sixth of Adam's children dwell! Take a little leisure, and say, "Of every six infants, one first sees the light there. To what instruction is it born? Of every six brides, one offers her vows there. To what affection is she destined? Of every six families, one spreads its table there. What loves unite their circle? Of every six widows, one is lamenting there. What consolations will soothe her? Of every six orphan girls, one is wandering there. What charities will protect her? Of every six wounded consciences, one is trembling there. What balm, what physician, does it know? Of every six men that die, one is departing there. What shore is in his eye?"—Rev. WM. ARTHUR, M.A., in "Missions to the Mysore."

*Map and Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 6s. cloth boards.*

**In Southern India. A Visit to some of the Chief Mission Stations in the Madras Presidency.** By Mrs. MURRAY MITCHELL.

"A bright, sympathetic account of a work in which the writer feels, of course, the keenest interest, and of which she is well qualified to judge."—*Spectator*.

"We can scarcely imagine a more interesting book than this for a missionary working party or other circle where the picturesque rather than the deep is valued."—*Record*.

*With Four Maps. Crown 8vo, 6s.*

**Protestant Missions in India, from their Commencement in 1706 to 1882.** By Rev. M. A. SHERRING, M.A. Newly revised and brought down to date. By Rev. E. STORROW.

The only complete sketch of the history and present state of Protestant Missions in India. The Maps will be found on examination the best that have yet appeared, showing the various agencies at work at each station.

"This book has already taken its place as the standard authority on the subject."—*British Quarterly Review*.

"To those who wish to attain a general idea of the progress of the church of Christ, this book will be worthy of careful study."—*The Record*.

*With many Engravings. Quarto, 4s. cloth, gilt edges.*

**Tulsipur Fair. Glimpses of Missionary Life and Work in North India.** By the Rev. B. H. BADLEY, M.A., for Ten Years a Missionary in North India.

"An excellent book for children. It gives not only a description of a *mela*, or religious fair, but an insight into the details of a missionary's work, as well as the degrading superstitions with which he has to contend. Children may not only learn much from this account, but may have their sympathies drawn out, and their interest excited in the cause of missions generally."—*Church Sunday School Magazine*.

*With Illustrations and Map. Small 4to, 4s., gilt edges.*

**The Children of India. Written for the Children of England by one of their Friends.**

"One of the best missionary books for children we have ever seen."—*Record*.

"Handsomely bound and beautifully illustrated, it makes a capital gift book for the young."—*Christian*.

London: RELIGIOUS TRACT SOCIETY, 56, Paternoster Row.

*Price, 4s.*

**What I Saw in India. A Record of Visits to Indian Missions.** By HENRY STANLEY NEWMAN.

London: S. W. PARTRIDGE & CO.

*With Linguistic and Missionary Map. 2 vols, 8vo, 12s. 6d.*

**The Missionary Conference of South India and Ceylon held in Bangalore, June, 1879; containing all the Papers, Discussions, Historical Sketches, Obituary Notices, and General Review.**

London: J. SNOW AND CO., 2, Ivy Lane, E.C.

*Eight Page Illustrations. Crown 8vo, price 2s. 6d.*

**Glimpses of India and of Mission Life.** By Mrs. HUTCHESON.

"A well-written account of Indian life in its social aspects, by the wife of an Indian missionary."—*British Quarterly*.

*Eight Illustrations. Foolscape 8vo, price 1s. 6d.*

**Two Standard-Bearers in the East. Sketches of Dr. DUFF and Dr. WILSON.** By Rev. J. MARRAT.

"It is well for our youth to be stimulated to holy enterprise by such lives as these. The book is profusely illustrated."—*Sword and Trowel*.

London: T. WOOLMER, 66, Paternoster Row.

*Crown 8vo, cloth 3s.*

**The Women of India and Christian Work in the Zenana.** By Mrs. WEITBRECHT.

London: JAMES NISBET AND CO., 21, Berners Street.

*Price 1s. 6d.*

**Two Years in an Indian Mission.** By the late Rev. H. F. BLACKETT, of the Cambridge Mission to Delhi.

"It is a small and unpretending book of twelve chapters, but it is really admirable. We do not know where else so true a view of the actualities of Hinduism and Indian Mohammedanism, and of practical missionary work, is to be obtained; and certainly we know no book of the kind so likely to be useful to 'deputations,' and also as a handbook of reference for readers of missionary periodicals. The title is, perhaps, misleading, as the work is not a narrative, but a series of descriptive chapters; yet these chapters are more interesting than many narratives."—*Church Missionary Intelligencer*.

London: S.P.C.K., 43, Queen Victoria Street.

*Second Edition, considerably enlarged, etc., 5s.*

**The Punjab and Sindh Missions of the CHURCH MISSIONARY SOCIETY.** Giving an Account of their Foundation and Progress for Thirty-three Years, from 1852 to 1884. By the Rev. ROBERT CLARK, M.A., Trinity College, Cambridge; Secretary C.M.S. for the Punjab and Sindh.

*In wrapper, with Illustrations, price 2d.*

**The Tinnevely Mission of the C.M.S.**

London: CHURCH MISSION HOUSE, Salisbury Square, E.C.



*The words on the opposite page, written with special reference to India, need but little change to make them apply with equal appropriateness to the equally large, if not larger, population of China.*

*With Portrait of the Author, and numerous Illustrations.*  
2 vols. 8vo, 25s.

**Wanderings in China.** By C. F. Gordon CUMMING, Author of "At Home in Fiji," "A Lady's Cruise in a French Man-of-War," "Fire Fountains," etc.

SOME OPINIONS OF THE PRESS ON THE FIRST EDITION.

"Miss Gordon Cumming's journal should stand in the very first rank of books of travel; for it is always interesting, often amusing, and full of valuable information gathered at first hand. . . . She has written many good books, and this is one of the very best of them."—*St. James's Gazette*.

"We know of no book of travel which sketches so graphically the 'heathen Chinese' and his surroundings, whether in the sweltering cities of the South, or in dirt-begrimed Peking, as Miss Gordon Cumming's new work."—*Athenaeum*.

"We can safely say that she saw more of China and the Chinese than any recent traveller who has taken the public into his confidence. And not only so, but she has thoroughly appreciated what she saw, and by the aid of a graphic pen has given us an excellent book on the country and people."—*Academy*.

"Every page of the book is readable, more than readable, even deeply interesting; while it contains many passages which, for power of descriptive realism and dramatic word-painting, exceed anything else of the kind with which we are acquainted."—*Time*.

"It is one of the most informing books on China that has ever been written in English. . . . A work packed full of interesting facts about 'actualities' in China, and most readable and entertaining from beginning to end."—*Contemporary Review*.

WILLIAM BLACKWOOD AND SONS, Edinburgh and London.

*Revised Edition, with Illustrations and a New Map of the Empire.* 2 vols., 42s.

**The Middle Kingdom: A Survey of the Geography, Government, Literature, Social Life, Arts, and History of the Chinese Empire and its Inhabitants.** By S. WELLS WILLIAMS, LL.D., Professor of the Chinese Language and Literature at Yale College; Author of *Tonic and Syllabic Dictionaries of the Chinese Language*.

London: W. H. ALLEN AND CO., 13, Waterloo Place, S.W.

*Third Edition, revised and enlarged. Illustrated, cloth gilt, 3s. 6d.*

**The Story of the Che-Kiang Mission.** By the Ven. Archdeacon MOULE, B.D.

80 pp. in *Illustrated Wrapper*, with a Map. Price 6d.

**China as a Mission Field.** By the Ven. Archdeacon MOULE, B.D.

*With 34 Cuts and a Map. Cloth, gilt, 4s. 6d.*

**The Story of the Fuh-Kien Mission.** By EUGENE STOCK, Editorial Secretary, C.M.S.

"The story of the Fuh-Chow and Fuh-Kien Mission was one of the most wonderful he had ever read of in the whole history of the extension of the Gospel since the Apostles' time."—*Rev. H. C. G. Moule*.

CHURCH MISSION HOUSE, Salisbury Square.

2s. 6d.

**Our Mission in China. A Narrative** by DONALD MATHESON, Esq.; with Remarks on the Social Life and Religious Ideas of the Chinese, by the Rev. J. MACGOWAN; and Notes on the Climate, Health, and Outfit, by JOHN CARNEGIE, Esq., M.D.

London: Publishing-Office of the Presbyterian Church of England, Paternoster Square.

*With many Illustrations. Small Quarto, 5s.*

**Child Life in Chinese Homes.** By Mrs. BRYSON, of the London Mission, Wuchang, China.

This is a beautiful and touching account of Chinese Child Life from infancy to early manhood and womanhood. Mrs. Bryson has lived and worked for many years in China, and hence her book contains nothing but accurate and first-hand information. The book gives a true insight into the ways, the joys, and sorrows of Chinese children, and into the prospects of success for Christian work in their midst.

*With Map and numerous Engravings. Demy 8vo, 6s.*

**Among the Mongols.** By the Rev. James GILMOUR, M.A. (of Peking).

"There has been, if our experience serves us at all, no book quite like this since 'Robinson Crusoe.' No one who begins this book will leave it till the narrative ends, or doubt for an instant, whether he knows Defoe or not, that he has been enchained by something separate and distinct in literature, something almost uncanny in the way it has gripped him, and made him see for ever a scene he never expected to see."—*The Spectator*.

*Map, and Illustrations by the Author. Crown 8vo, 5s.*

**Everyday Life in China; or Scenes along River and Road in Fuh-Kien.** By EDWIN JOSHUA JUKES.

"We believe that if Christian people had been told in this fashion what foreign lands and people are like, there would probably have been felt a deeper and more sustained interest in the evangelisation of heathen nations."—*Literary World*.

London: RELIGIOUS TRACT SOCIETY, 56, Paternoster Row.

*7th Edition. Paper, 1s. Cloth gilt, large coloured Map, 2s. 6d.*

**China's Spiritual Need and Claims.** By J. HUDSON TAYLOR, M.R.C.S., F.R.G.S., of the China Inland Mission.

"A most attractively got-up and well-illustrated volume. But these are its least charms. The story of faith and work told in it should be read by every earnest Christian. It is a mine of wealth for the missionary speaker, and deserves a prominent place in missionary literature."—*Wesleyan Methodist Magazine*.

*Post free, Paper boards, 1s. 6d. Cloth gilt, 2s. 6d.*

**"China's Millions" Yearly Volume.**

"As a record of noble purposes and worthy deeds, 'CHINA'S MILLIONS' is unsurpassed by any missionary annual."—*The Wesleyan Methodist Magazine*.

"It is full of interest and cannot fail to kindle and deepen loving sympathy with the great missionary cause. As a recent donor to the Mission testified, 'If it were more widely read, you would want neither men nor money.' It is beautifully, almost sumptuously, bound, and if placed on the drawing-room table will excite an interest that a more modest cover would probably fail to awaken."—*The Record*.

*Monthly, price One Penny.*

**"China's Millions." Edited by J. Hudson TAYLOR.**

"Before I read 'CHINA'S MILLIONS' I felt very little interest in mission work, for I knew almost nothing about the real, living work; but since I have traced it month by month—seen the missionaries depart, traced them on their voyage, and watched them, in the strength of the Lord, grappling with their difficulties—I feel myself one with them, and long to follow their bright example."—*Extract from Letter*.

"The letters [in CHINA'S MILLIONS] bring much stimulus and blessing to our own souls. I find it so, and it brings the workers so near to us, keeps them in our remembrance at the 'Throne of Grace,' for often as we read we have to close the book and lift up our hearts in prayer for them and China, and great refreshing comes to us, and it sustains our interests in them as no other missionary magazine ever did; and as I read of their faith and self-denying love, my own heart is enlarged, and the little magazine is a means of grace."—*Extract from Letter*.

*Just published, 1s. 6d.; paper, 1s.*

**Days of Blessing in Inland China.** Being an account of meetings held in the Province of SHAN-SI, with an Introduction by J. HUDSON TAYLOR, M.R.C.S., F.R.G.S.

London: MORGAN AND SCOTT, 12, Paternoster Buildings, E.C.

# India, China, etc.

*Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.*

**Gospel in South India, The; or, Illustrations of the Religious Life, Experience, and Character of Hindu Christians.** By the Rev. SAMUEL MATHER, F.L.S., Author of "Native Life in Travancore," etc.

"These pages are full of instances of Gospel triumphs; it will afford a highly-encouraging study to all who help in mission work, especially to those who purpose spending their lives in the foreign field."—*The Christian*.

*With fine Engravings by E. Whymper. Imperial 16mo, gilt edges, 3s. 6d.*

**Every-day Life in South India; or, the Story of Coopooswamey.** An Autobiography.

The incidents in this book are true, and they give a vivid picture of native life in the Coimbatore district of India. It is just the book to help English children to understand how Hindu boys and girls live and learn to take their part in the duties of life.

"A better picture of the real life led by millions in Southern India we have never met with."—*The Literary World*.

London: THE RELIGIOUS TRACT SOCIETY, 56, Paternoster Row.

*Gilt edges, 5s.*

**The Children of China.** Written for the Children of England. By the Author of "The Children of India." Numerous Illustrations and Map.

"A gaily-covered book of absorbing interest."—*Christian World*.

"The book is beautifully got up, well and plentifully illustrated, and forms a capital book either for library or reward."—*Schoolmaster*.

London: HODDER AND STOUGHTON, 27, Paternoster Row.

*Large crown 8vo, cloth extra, 6s.*

**The Cross and the Dragon; or, Light in the Broad East.** By Rev. B. C. HENRY, M.A., ten years a Missionary in Canton. With an Introductory Note by Joseph Cook. With 36 Illustrations.

"A comprehensive and splendid description of scenes, native customs, false religions, and Christian effort in Southern China."—*Christian*.

*Large crown 8vo, cloth extra, 6s.*

**Ling-Nam: Travels in the Interior of China.**

With an Account of the Island of Hainan and its Aborigines. With Original Maps and Illustrations. By Rev. B. C. HENRY, M.A., Author of "The Cross and the Dragon."

London: S. W. PARTRIDGE AND CO., 9, Paternoster Row.

*New Edition. Coloured wrapper, price 1s. 6d.*

**Japan and the Japan Mission.** By Eugene STOCK, Editorial Secretary, C.M.S. CHURCH MISSION HOUSE, Salisbury Square, E.C.

*With Maps and Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 6s.*

**New Guinea, Work and Adventure in, 1877 to 1885.** By J. CHALMERS, of Port Moresby, and W. W. GILL, B.A.

"The volume is so brightly written, that it is more interesting than many a novel, while its information is so full, so varied, and so valuable, that it must rank as the standard work on the subject."—*The Nonconformist and Independent*.

London: THE RELIGIOUS TRACT SOCIETY, 56, Paternoster Row.

*Crown 8vo, 2s. 6d.*

**The Dawn of the Modern Mission.** By the late Rev. WILLIAM FLEMING STEVENSON, D.D. With a Preface by Rev. Professor CHARTERIS, D.D.

Edinburgh: MACNIVEN AND WALLACE.

London: HODDER AND STOUGHTON.

*Price 3s. 6d.*

**The Crisis of Missions.** By Rev. ARTHUR T. PIERSON, D.D.

London: NISBET AND CO., Berners Street.

*With a Map, Two Portraits, and Illustrations engraved by E. Whymper. 8vo, 16s.*

**Pioneering in New Guinea.** By James CHALMERS, of New Guinea, Author of "Work and Adventure in New Guinea."

The book contains much to interest those who are helping Christian missions, those who love true stories of thrilling adventure, and those who wish to know the habits and thoughts of a fine race of savages wholly untouched by Christianity or civilisation until 1872.

London: THE RELIGIOUS TRACT SOCIETY, 56, Paternoster Row.

*Price, on paper, 1s.; mounted on canvas, with rollers, and varnished, 2s. 6d.*

**Plea for Missions Diagram,** showing the Population of the World, coloured according to Religions. On a large sheet, 40 inches by 26 inches, for hanging in School-rooms, Lecture Halls, etc., and suitable for lecturing purposes.

*Just Published. Price 1s., sewed.*

**Deus Vult.** The Will of God for the Conversion of the Heathen. By the Rev. C. F. CHILDE, M.A.

London: SEELEY AND CO., Essex Street, Strand.

*Fully Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 160 pages, cloth extra, 1s. 6d.*

**Robert Moffat, the Missionary Hero of Kuruman.** By DAVID J. DEANE, author of "Martin Luther the Reformer," "John Wicliffe," etc.

*Fully Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 160 pages, cloth extra, 1s. 6d.*

**William Carey, the Shoemaker who became a Missionary.** By Rev. J. B. MYERS, Association Secretary, Baptist Missionary Society.

London: S. W. PARTRIDGE AND CO., 9, Paternoster Row.

*Price 1s.*

**The Holy Bible and the Sacred Books of the East: Four Addresses; to which is added a Fifth Address on Zenana Missions.** By Sir M. MONIER-WILLIAMS, K.C.I.E., D.C.L., LL.D., Boden Professor of Sanskrit, and Fellow of Balliol College, Oxford.

## EXTRACTS FROM THE BOOK.

"Go forth, then, ye missionaries, in your Master's name; go forth into all the world, and, after studying all its false religions and philosophies, go forth and fearlessly proclaim to suffering humanity the plain, the unchangeable, the eternal facts of the Gospel—nay, I might almost say the stubborn, the unyielding, the inexorable facts of the Gospel. Dare to be downright with all the uncompromising courage of your own Bible, while with it your watchwords are love, joy, peace, reconciliation. Be fair, be charitable, be Christ-like, but let there be no mistake. Let it be made absolutely clear that Christianity cannot, must not, be watered down to suit the palate of either Hindu, Parsi, Confucianist, Buddhist, or Muhammadan, and that whosoever wishes to pass from the false religion to the true can never hope to do so by the rickety planks of compromise, or by help of faltering hands, held out by half-hearted Christians. He must leap the gulf in faith, and the living Christ will spread His everlasting arms beneath and land him safely on the Eternal Rock."

"I have said enough to put you on your guard when you hear people speak too highly of the sacred books of the East, other than our own Bible. Let us not shut our eyes to what is excellent, and true, and of good report in these books; but let us teach Hindus, Zoroastrians, Confucianists, Buddhists, and Muhammadans, that there is only one Sacred Book that can be their mainstay, their support, in that awful hour when they pass alone into the unseen world. There is only one Book to be clasped to the heart—only one Gospel that can give peace to the fainting soul then. It is the Book that this great Society is engaged in sending to the uttermost ends of the earth. It is the Sacred Volume which contains that faithful saying worthy to be accepted of all men, women, and children in the East and in the West, in the North and in the South, 'that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners.'"

London: SEELEY AND CO., Essex Street, Strand.

"Everywhere—north, south, east, west, and vast interior—Africa is waiting, at the end of this nineteenth century, for the Gospel of salvation, and where are men and women who will go and proclaim it? Where are the means to send and sustain them?"—Mrs. GUINNESS.

*Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 5s., cloth boards.*

**Jottings from the Pacific.** By the Rev. W. WYATT GILL, B.A., Author of "Life in the Southern Isles," and Joint Author of "Work and Adventure in New Guinea."

"A stirring narrative of mission work among Pacific Islanders."—*Echo*.

"These 'jottings' could only come from the pen of a writer who, like Mr. Gill, combines considerable culture with long and intimate acquaintance with the South Pacific."—*Academy*.

"Mr. Gill's book is a treasure-house of facts for missionary students and speakers."—*London Quarterly Review*.

London: THE RELIGIOUS TRACT SOCIETY, 56, Paternoster Row.

*Crown 8vo, with Maps and other Illustrations, 5s.*

**Fiji and the Fijians: By Thomas Williams; and MISSIONARY LABOURS AMONG THE CANNIBALS: By Rev. JAMES CALVERT.** Revised and Enlarged. With a Preface by C. F. GORDON CUMMING, Author of "At Home in Fiji." Edited by the Rev. G. S. ROWE.

"What was the condition of the Fijians at the time when Mr. Calvert and his co-workers landed amongst them will be seen in the following pages. What has been the results of their labours, I, an unbiassed traveller, have recently had good opportunity of noting during two years of travel among the isles of the Fijian Archipelago, sleeping in perfect security in clean native cottages, and travelling from village to village, where the same great wooden drums, which once summoned the people to appalling and loathsome cannibal revels, now sound only as a call to school or church services, and where every family on the length and breadth of the eighty inhabited isles begins and ends each day with the singing of Christian hymns, reading the scriptures in their own tongue, and devout prayer offered by the head of each household, and concluding with the Lord's Prayer, in which all present unite audibly. I doubt if there is any other corner of the world from which 'the outgoings of morning and evening' waft to heaven so united a voice of prayer and praise."—*From Introductory Notice by Miss Gordon Cumming*.

*2nd Edition. Crown 8vo, 2s. 6d.*

**Fifty Years' Mission Life in South Africa.** By Rev. JOHN EDWARDS.

"It is a long time since we read a more charming missionary story than this. From the first page to the last the brave old man's simple style sparkling with quaint bits of description, and glowing with child-like devoutness, entranced us. . . . We only wonder it has not reached a tenth instead of a second edition. . . . A rare gem of autobiography."—*The Methodist Recorder*.

London: T. WOOLMER, 66, Paternoster Row.

*Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d., cloth.*

**A Life's Labours in South Africa. The Story of the Life-work of Robert Moffat, D.D., Apostle to the Bechuana Tribes.** Brought down to the latest time. With life-like Photograph Portrait of Dr. Moffat.

"A book of great interest, which brings down to the present time the narrative of this faithful missionary's work in South Africa."—*The Christian*.

London: HODDER AND STOUGHTON, 27, Paternoster Row.

*Thirty-fifth Thousand, 8vo, 1s.; cloth, 1s. 6d.*

**Missionary Labours and Scenes in Southern Africa.** By Rev. ROBERT MOFFAT, D.D. Unabridged Edition, with Engraving, and Portrait of the Author.

Also the ORIGINAL EDITION of the Work. One large Volume, 5s., cloth.

"Such a tale of self-sacrifice for the sake of fellow-creatures is fit to touch the heart even of those who are most indifferent to the peculiar objects which missionaries have in view. If any one has contracted the opinion that men always act from selfish motives, we request him to read this book, and be convinced of the contrary."—*Chambers's Journal*.

London: JOHN SNOW AND CO., 2, Ivy Lane, Paternoster Row.

*New and Cheap Edition. Crown 8vo, Illustrated, cloth, price 1s.*

**The Rise and Progress of the Work on the Congo River (Baptist Missionary Society).** By JOSEPH TRITTON, Treasurer.

"The widespread interest which is being felt in the evangelisation of Africa makes its appearance most timely and welcome."—*Freeman*.  
"Forms one of the noblest and most inspiring chapters of church history in either ancient or modern times."—*Baptist Magazine*.

London: YATES AND ALEXANDER, Fumival Street, Holborn.

*Price 5s.*

**The Martyrs of Polynesia. Memorials of Missionaries, Native Evangelists, and Native Converts, who have died by the hand of violence, from 1799 to 1871.** By Rev. A. W. MURRAY.

London: ELLIOT STOCK, 62, Paternoster Row.

*With Portrait and a Map. Price 6d.*

**The Victoria Nyanza Mission and Bishop Hannington.** An Account of the C.M.S. Mission in U-Ganda, and a Biographical Sketch of the late Bishop Hannington.

*Illustrated. Price 2d.*

**The Mombasa Mission, East Africa.**

CHURCH MISSION HOUSE, Salisbury Square, E.C.

## Consecrated Lives.

"The spiritual power of leading souls to heaven was recognised in former days as the greatest glory which princes or great men could gain on earth. They first learned to conquer self, and then to conquer others for God. They worked, not for life, but from life. They lent themselves to be the instruments of God, not because they thought themselves holier or better than others, but because they believed that God had called them to the work of making His Gospel known."—REV. ROBERT CLARK, M.A.

*Crown 8vo, cloth, 5s. With Fine Portrait.*

### Charles G. Finney. An Autobiography.

"In these days of widespread religious awakening this volume will be received and read with extraordinary interest. Both in the manner of his conversion, and in the wonderful work that the Spirit of God accomplished through him during a long and active life, the history of this man appears almost as unique in modern times as was that of the great Apostle of the Gentiles in the early days of the Church. We cannot, within the ordinary limits of our space, give our readers a fair idea of the intense and thrilling interest of this volume. Through the burning pages of this book, Mr. Finney, we trust, being dead, will yet speak to the hearts and consciences of a much larger audience even than was reached by his living voice."—*The Christian*.

*Now ready, with fine Steel Portrait, &c., Price 5s.*

### Rifted Clouds; or, the Life Story of Bella COOKE: A Record of Lovingkindness and Tender Mercies. Written by herself.

"This is indeed a wondrous record."—*Word and Work*.

"The autobiography of an Englishwoman, long resident in New York, and who has a wonderful story to tell of the Lord's faithfulness to those who trust to His promises."—*Christian Leader*.

"With the sense of holy awe upon us, as of having been in the presence of a saint of God, and caught a glimpse of the power and the calm, and the holiness and the hush within the veil, we would bring before our readers the Life Story of Bella Cooke, which has just been given to the British-reading public. From beginning to end it is 'a record of lovingkindness and tender mercies'—a complete refutation of the too oft-accepted theory of the connection between sin and suffering, and a living marvellous testimony to the truth—'He giveth power to the faint, and to them that have no might He increaseth strength.'"  
—*The Christian*.

London: HODDER AND STOUGHTON, 27, Paternoster Row.

*New and Cheap Edition, Complete and Unabridged, with Striking Portrait. In Tinted Covers, 1s. 6d.; Cloth neat, 2s. 6d.*

### Life and Labours of Duncan Matheson, the Scottish Evangelist. By Rev. J. MACPHERSON, Author of "The Christian Hero." One of the best of books for putting into the hands of young men.

"The life of a real man, consecrated in life, and full of zeal for the Lord. This biography will not only interest, but benefit a wide circle of readers. We had the happiness of frequent correspondence with Duncan Matheson. We valued him as a successful soul-winner, and especially for his soundness of doctrine and innocence of cant."—*The Sword and the Trowel*.

*With Portrait Engraved on Steel, Cloth elegant, 3s. 6d.*

*Cheap Edition, Paper Covers, 1s.; Cloth, 1s. 6d.*

### Fidelia Fiske. The Story of a Consecrated Life. Edited by Rev. W. GUEST.

"One of those missionary biographies which form part of the choicest treasures of the Christian Church. Miss Fiske's life deserves a high place. For lovingness and self-sacrifice, for yearning zeal in seeking the conversion of the people among whom she lived, and for the results she was honoured to achieve, she was unsurpassed."—*The Freeman*.

"A book after our own heart—a veritable history of a consecrated life. Here is truth stranger and more thrilling than fiction—the incidents of a missionary career which are to the glory of God and of His truth. Buy it and read it, pray over it and imitate it, is our advice to all."—*The Sword and the Trowel*.

"This charming memoir. . . . It is difficult to conceive of more entire devotedness to the glory of God and the well-being of man than that which was the life-spring of this remarkable woman."—*British Quarterly Review*.

London: MORGAN AND SCOTT, 12, Paternoster Buildings.

*With Lithographic Portrait. Cloth, Bevelled Boards, 2s. 6d.*

### Henry Moorhouse, the English Evangelist.

By Rev. J. MACPHERSON, Author of "The Christian Hero," etc. With Lithographic Portrait.

"The book is a well-written account of a fruitful life, which we commend to the earnest study of all young evangelists and labourers in the Lord's vineyard. . . . His ministry was helpful to thousands; and among the many who gladly acknowledged much spiritual help thereby is no less distinguished a preacher than Mr. D. L. Moody, who has again and again testified to the great impetus he received in his Christian life and work through the plain Scriptural preaching of Henry Moorhouse."—*Footsteps of Truth*.

"His life, as here recorded, is one of the most instructive and most stimulating in our language. Young men ought to eagerly devour this volume. Its perusal must benefit them in many ways. Christian workers will find it full of useful hints."—*Oldham Chronicle*.

London: MORGAN AND SCOTT, 12, Paternoster Buildings.

*12mo, 3s. 6d.; Royal 32mo, 1s.*

### Life of Rev. John Fletcher. By Rev. J. BENSON.

"I am reading again the life of John Fletcher, of Madeley. The last time I read it was ten years ago; it was then an immense blessing to my soul. But oh, how ashamed one is to be brought in contact with such lives! What zeal, what fervour, what faith, what deep humility! Ah, it was Christ formed within indeed. As Paul testified, 'that in us Christ might show forth,' etc. (1 Tim. i. 16), he just seemed to look upon himself as a most helpless instrument, but used by that most glorious Workman, who, thank God, never complains of His tools. Were it not for this fact, that Fletcher's excellency was Christ's, it would almost discourage one to read such lives."—*Stanley P. Smith*.

*Crown 8vo, with Portrait, 5s.*

### Consecrated Culture: Memorials of Benjamin Alfred Gregory, M.A. By the Rev. B. GREGORY, D.D.

"The book is throughout one of the deepest interest. . . . It is as admirable in taste as it is excellent in style."—*London Quarterly Review*.

"A remarkably interesting record of a life which was full of promise and, indeed, short as it was, of performance."—*Spectator*.

"The combination of high intellectual culture, and the boldest reading and thinking, with the most simple, steadfast faith, and the most ardent plodding evangelic earnestness—the possibility of which is here proved, and the effect of which is here illustrated—is still one of the most urgent desiderata of the Christian Church."—*From Preface*.

*Crown 8vo, 2s. 6d.*

### The Life of Rev. Alfred Cookman. By HENRY B. RIDGAWAY, D.D.

"If I would write down my impressions of Alfred Cookman's character, I find myself at a loss, for I can scarcely convey my lofty estimate of him in sober words. I have been privileged to meet with many gifted and godly men in various lands, and in various branches of the Catholic Church. I speak advisedly when I say that I never met with one who so well realised my ideal of complete devotedness. He was a separated man, thoroughly human, free from asceticism and censoriousness—the extremes into which high religious life is wont, if unwatched, to stray—and yet lifted above common cares and aims by the grandeur of his entire consecration."—*Extract from Preface by Rev. W. M. Punshon, LL.D.*

London: T. WOOLMER, 66, Paternoster Row, E.C.

# Spiritual Power.

211

"All that tends to excite and maintain a spirit of vital godliness and living faith, will tend to excite and maintain a missionary spirit."—Rev. J. B. WHITING, M.A.

New Edition. Crown 8vo, 4s. 6d.

## The Tongue of Fire; or, The True Power of Christianity. By the Rev. WILLIAM ARTHUR.

"The Tongue of Fire" is an English classic far above the need of criticism from us. We have only to tell our readers that this is worthy to be the library edition for all future time. Those who have never read these flaming pages should lose no time in doing so; especially those who wish to teach and preach Jesus."—*The Sword and the Trowel*.

Fifteenth Thousand. Royal 16mo, red lines round page, cloth, red edges, 2s. 6d.

Cheap Edition for distribution. Demy 16mo, cloth. Price 1s.

## Thoughts on Holiness. By Mark Guy PEARSE.

"Mr. Pearse has put all denominations under obligation for these brave, clarion words."

"Brimful of deep teaching put in crystal form. Young Christians will find in these pages a holy stimulus to devoted life and service, and older saints will learn much of the hidden things of God."—*The Sword and the Trowel*.

"We heartily commend this volume as one fitted to carry with it a perennial stream of blessing to the soul."—*The Christian*.

Royal 16mo. (Uniform with "Thoughts on Holiness.")

Price 2s. 6d.

Presentation Copy, limp morocco, gilt-edges, 7s. 6d.

## Some Aspects of the Blessed Life. By MARK GUY PEARSE.

"A series of discourses of great beauty, brimming over with pathos; but also keenly and lucidly practical. . . . Wherever it goes this little book will be a treasury of consolation."—*Cornish Magazine*.

"Simply delicious. With intense personal enjoyment we read this book at Mentone, and we would hand it on to others saying, 'Eat ye that which is good.'"—*The Sword and the Trowel*.

"Beautiful meditations for devout souls."—*Sunday School Times*.

Third Edition. Limp cloth, 1s.; cloth, 1s. 6d.; cloth, gilt edges, 2s.

## The Sunshine of Religion. By Rev I. E. PAGE.

"Sunshine indeed! The reader seems to stand on the Delectable Mountains while going through this book, and to have imparted to him a vision of the true glory and sunshine of Christ."—*The Christian*.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 2s.

## Letters on Entire Sanctification. By Rev. JOHN HUNT, with Preface by Rev. JAMES CALVERT.

"John Hunt's greatness consisted in his holiness. He saw that God demanded, promised, and provided a complete holiness; and being not weak in faith, he considered not those things which reason and experience declare to make a perfect salvation impossible; 'he staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God; and being fully persuaded that what He had promised He was able also to perform.' If any one would understand the secret of this good man's distinguished excellence, let him read the 'Letters on Entire Sanctification.'"—*From the Life of John Hunt*.

London: T. WOOLMER, 66, Paternoster Row.

Price 2s. 6d.

## Is the Spirit of the Lord Straitened? A Call to Prayer. By WILLIAM CROSBIE, M.A., LL.B.

"In times of danger, and on the eve of great events, the hearts of faithful men have often been moved to send forth a trumpet cry of appeal to the Church of God. Is THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD STRAITENED? is a call to prayer of remarkable timeliness. Soul-stirring, intense, Scriptural, humbling, and animating, it is one of the most opportune books of the period. Such a book may well be in the hands of all pastors, and should be introduced to theological colleges. Special meetings of churches might be called to hear its eloquent words of fervour. Men of wealth could not do better than assist its immediate circulation. There may be an occasional difference as to aspects of truth presented; there will be none among evangelical believers that the true glory of this dispensation is the Holy Ghost, that there are laws which govern the bestowment of His blessings, and that there are imperative reasons just now which should engage all Christians in a united and extraordinary cry for His saving grace."

London: HODDER AND STOUGHTON, 27, Paternoster Row.

Cloth, 1s. Paper covers, 6d.

## Spiritual Power for Missionary Work. By Rev. GRIFFITH JOHN.

Tinted Covers, 1s. Limp Cloth, 1s. 6d. Cloth Boards, 2s. 6d.

## Power from on High; or, The Secret of Success in Christian Life and Christian Work. By D. L. MOODY.

"We urge every reader to forthwith possess the book, and diligently study its contents; which, we believe, will contribute, under God, to an increase of power in their souls and in their service."—*Footsteps of Truth*.

In Tinted Covers, 1s. Limp Cloth, 1s. 6d. Cloth Boards, 2s. 6d.

## Prevailing Prayer. A Series of Addresses on Prayer. By D. L. MOODY.

"This book shows partly in what Mr. Moody's power lies—his clearness, earnestness, simplicity, and faith. Would that we had a thousand such preachers! Surely they would move the world!"—*Watchman*.

Price 1s.

## The Gift of God. A Series of Addresses. By THEODORE MONOD.

London: MORGAN AND SCOTT, 12, Paternoster Buildings.

Price 1s.

## Kept for the Master's Use. By Frances RIDLEY HAVERGAL.

## WORKS BY THE REV. ANDREW MURRAY.

Forty-third Thousand. 2s. 6d.

## Abide in Christ: Thoughts on the Blessed Life of Fellowship with the Son of God.

"The varied aspects of this practical truth are treated with much freshness, and power, and unction. It cannot fail to stimulate, to cheer, and to qualify for higher service."—*Mr. Spurgeon in The Sword and the Trowel*.

Twenty-second Thousand. 2s. 6d.

## Like Christ: Thoughts on the Blessed Life of Conformity to the Son of God.

"Everywhere may be felt a depth of devotion, true Scriptural earnestness, together with an affectionate simplicity. The high standard is commended in a very winning way, and even beginners or inquirers will find themselves helped onward and encouraged."—*Churchman*.

Eighteenth Thousand. 2s. 6d.

## With Christ in the School of Prayer: Thoughts on our Training for the Ministry of Intercession.

"Thirty-one chapters which would make very helpful and appropriate daily readings for a month. They are full of 'marrow and fatness' and will be sweet and precious to every devout reader."—*Westminster Methodist Magazine*.

London: JAMES NISBET AND CO., 21, Berners Street.

Twenty-second Thousand, 1s.

## Thoughts on Christian Sanctity. By H. C. G. MOULE, M.A., Principal of Ridley Hall, and late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.

"A most able and impressive setting forth of Scriptural teaching on the subject of holiness."—*Church Missionary Intelligencer*, June, 1885.

London: SEELEY AND CO., Essex Street, Strand.

Limp cloth, 2s.; cloth, gilt edges, 3s.

## The Christian's Secret of a Happy Life. By H. W. S.

London: LONGLEY, 29, Warwick Lane, E.C.

Price 3s. 6d.

## The Evangelistic Baptism, Indispensable to the Church for the Conversion of the World. By the Rev. JAMES GALL.

London: GALL AND INGLIS, 25, Paternoster Square.

# Spiritual Power.

Price 1s.

**Thoughts for Young Men from many points of View.** By JOHN CHARLES RYLE, D.D., Lord Bishop of Liverpool.

"This little volume is worth its weight in gold. It is rich in counsel and solemn in warning. Fathers should buy it for their sons, and young men in the strain and stress of life's battles would do well to listen to its teachings."—*The Christian*.

Price One Shilling per Dozen.

**More Prayer and Work: Being Thoughts on Missions.** By the Right Rev. JOHN CHAS. RYLE, D.D.  
London: WILLIAM HUNT AND CO., 12, Paternoster Row.

Crown 8vo, 1s. 6d.

**How to Study the English Bible.** By R. B. GIRDLESTONE, M.A., Principal of Wycliffe Hall, and Hon. Canon of Christ Church, Author of "Synonyms of the Old Testament," etc., etc.

A clear, comprehensive guide to the study of the English Bible, giving a large amount of helpful information, and keeping ever in view the spiritual benefit for which the book should be read. A good book to put into the hands of all young people.

"A rich store of valuable information, and eminently wise counsel is contained in this little manual."—*The Christian*.

## A STRIKING TESTIMONY.

"What is true of the reading of the Bible to find the way of life, is also true of studying the Gospels to learn the path of truth. A well-known divine, when he was beginning life as an Oxford graduate, thought fit to consult the aged and learned Dr. Routh, then President of Magdalen College, as to a course of theological study. 'Aware,' he says, 'that my request was vague, I enlarged for a minute on the matter, chiefly in order to give him time to adjust his thoughts before making reply. He inquired what I had read. Pearson (on the Creed), and Eusebius (Church History) carefully. The gravity which by this time his features had assumed was very striking. He lay back in his chair, his head sank forward on his chest, and he looked like one absorbed in thought. 'Yes, I think, sir,' said he after a long pause, 'were I you, sir, I would first of all read the Gospel according to St. Matthew.' Here he paused. 'And after I had read St. Matthew, I would, were I you, sir, go on to read the Gospel of St. Mark.' I looked at him anxiously, to see whether he was serious. One glance was enough. He was giving me (at a slow rate) the outline of my future course. 'I think, sir, when I had read the Gospel according to St. Mark, I would go on, sir, to the Gospel according to St. Luke.' Another pause, as if the reverend speaker were reconsidering the matter. 'Well, sir, when I had read these three Gospels, I would go on certainly to read the Gospel according to St. John.' 'For an instant,' says the narrator, 'I had felt an inclination to laugh; but by this time a very different set of feelings came over me. Here was a theologian of ninety-one, who, after surveying the entire field of sacred science, had come back to the point he had started from, and had nothing better to advise me to read than the Gospels.' 'Lord to whom shall we go? Thou hast the words of eternal life.'"—*How to Study the English Bible*.

RELIGIOUS TRACT SOCIETY, 56, Paternoster Row

Price 3s. 6d.

**The Law of Liberty in the Spiritual Life.** By Rev. EVAN H. HOPKINS.

SIN.  
NO CONDEMNATION.  
LIFE.  
LIBERTY.  
SANCTIFICATION.

CONFORMITY TO THE DEATH OF CHRIST.  
CONDITIONS OF POWER.  
WATCHFULNESS.  
CONFLICT.  
FILLED WITH THE HOLY GHOST.

"There is so much tendency to error on this solemn subject, and so much perplexity among many Christian people as to what may and what may not be rightly believed regarding it, that a work like this, systematic, ably written, and appealing on every page to the law and to the testimony, from an acknowledged exponent of what are known as higher views on sanctification, cannot but be useful, whether we follow him at every point or not. . . . The work is a most edifying one."—*Record*.

"It is a book that will assist powerfully in rousing the Church from her lethargy, so that she may become the witness to the world which her Lord desires her to be."—*Christian Leader*.

Price 1s. 6d.

**The Walk that Pleases God.** By Rev. EVAN H. HOPKINS, Author of "The Law of Liberty in the Spiritual Life," "Thoughts on Life and Godliness," "The Holy Life," etc.

Price 1s. Uniform with "The Overcoming Life."

**The Royal Progress; or, Bringing the King Back.** By Rev. E. W. MOORE, M.A., Incumbent of Brunswick Chapel, Portman Square.

"To read the truths Mr. Moore here handles is like inhaling the morning air, so freshly are they put, and so entirely after the mind of the Spirit of God and the teachings of His Word."—*Life of Faith*.

"We cordially commend Mr. Moore's valuable book."—*Christian*.

"Here is a good little book, full of the spirit of consecration, and likely to promote it. . . . A book which is sure to do good."—*King's Highway*.

"Much of sanctified common sense and godly wisdom. Must do good in every way."—*Sword and Trowel*.

London: MARSHALL BROS., 10, Paternoster Row, E.C.

Price Halfpenny each, or 3s. 6d. per 100.

**Seven Rules for Daily Living.** By Rev. F. B. MEYER, B.A., Melbourne Hall, Leicester.

London: S. W. PARTRIDGE AND CO., 9, Paternoster Row.

## Outline Missionary Series.

A Series of SIXPENNY MANUALS on the various Mission Fields of the World.

The following are ready:—

**Madagascar. Country, People, Missions** (with Map). By Rev. J. SIBREE, F.R.G.S.

**Indian Zenana Missions. Their Origin, Agents, Modes of Working, and Results.** By Mrs. E. R. PITMAN, Author of "Heroines of the Mission Field," etc.

**China. Country, People, Religious Systems, Christian Missions** (with Map). By Rev. J. T. GRACEY, M.A.

**Polynesia. Islands, Races, Missions** (with Map). By Rev. S. J. WHITMEE, F.R.G.S.

**South Africa. Country, People, European Colonisation, Christian Missions** (with Map). By Rev. J. SIBREE, F.R.G.S.

**Female Missions in Eastern Lands. Fields of Labour, Mission-Work, Agencies.** By Mrs. E. R. PITMAN.

**India. In Two Parts. Country, People, History, Manners and Customs, Hinduism; History of Christianity, Obstacles and Hindrances, Forms of Labour, Results.** By Rev. E. STORROW.

To be followed by others.

"A series of Manuals which promise to fill very usefully a niche which has been too long vacant."—*Church Missionary Intelligencer*.

"The idea of these concise publications is so well carried out, that they promise to be useful both to those who are directly engaged in Missionary work, and to all those who in any way are seeking to increase its efficiency and fruitfulness."—*Missionary Messenger of the Presbyterian Church*.

"For the low sum of sixpence each these pamphlets give in their well-filled pages a clear outline of the state and needs of each country, and of the history and present conditions of Missionary work."—*Friend of Missions*.

**Medical Missions. Their Claims and Progress.** By Rev. JOHN LOWE, F.R.C.S.E.

London: JOHN SNOW AND CO., 2, Ivy Lane, Paternoster Row.

## Concerning some other Books.

"There are so many books gloriously worth reading, many times more than you will ever read, that it is worse than foolish to read any second-rate books. Always have some thoroughly good book on the stocks. Make every book you read your own. Marking is very interesting in after years."—Dr. HAROLD SCHOFIELD.

## Twelve Remarkable Books.

By the late Rev. EDWARD BICKERSTETH.

WOULD it not be well for authors to consider to what books God has given the most influence in producing extensively a spirit of religion? If I were to name twelve works in our own language, I should name—

Adam's "Private Thoughts."

Alleine's "Alarm."

Baxter's "Call."

Baxter's "Saint's Rest."

Beveridge's "Private Thoughts.\*"

Bunyan's "Pilgrim's Progress."

Doddridge's "Rise and Progress."

Hervy's "Theron and Aspasio."

Law's "Serious Call."

Milner's "History of the Church."

Scott's "Force of Truth."

Wilberforce's "Practical View."

These are books not written in the spirit of controversy, but in the spirit of love, with the single object of practically advancing the spiritual welfare of man. It is evident that such writers seek first the kingdom of God and His righteousness. We want more of such works.—*Bickersteth's Works.*

## The Twelve Best Books on Revivals.

By Rev. JOSEPH COOK.

"Which are the twelve best books on Revivals?"

The twelve best books on Revivals, if I must confine myself to that number, appear to me to be:—

1. Luthardt's Lectures on "The Saving Truths of Christianity."

2. Finney's Lectures and Autobiography.

3. Whitefield's Life, Journals, and Sermons.

4. Wesley's Life, Journals, and Sermons.

5. President Edwards' "Narrative of a Work of God," etc., and "Thoughts on a Revival of Religion."

6. Tracey's "Great Awakening."

7. Nettleton's Memoirs.

8. Lyman Beecher's Autobiography.

9. Earle's "Bringing in Sheaves," and other works.

10. Moody's Life, Sermons, and Readings.

11. Fish's "Handbook of Revivals."

12. Hervy's "Handbook of Revivals."

To these ought to be added: Professor Phelps's devotional works, Dr. Herrick Johnson's, Dr. Kirk's, Dr. Pentecost's, Dr. Vincent's, and those of the honoured President of this Lectureship, Dr. A. J. Gordon.



## Bad Books.

By the late Rev. JOHN TODD, D.D.

**B**EWARE OF BAD BOOKS.—Some men have been permitted to live and employ their powers in writing what will continue to pollute and destroy for generations after they are gone. The world is flooded with such books. They are permitted to lie in our pathway as a part of our moral discipline. Under the moral government of God, while in this state of probation, we are to be surrounded with temptations of every kind. And never does the spirit of darkness rejoice more than when a gifted mind can prostitute itself, not merely to revel in sin itself, but to adorn and conceal a path which is full of holes, through which you may drop into the chambers of death. . . . .

What shall be said of those who print and sell such works to the young? They are the most awful scourges with which a righteous God ever visited our world. The angel of death can sheathe his sword, and stay his hand in the work of death. But these wretches! they dig graves so deep that they reach into hell. They blight

the hopes of parents, and pour more than seven vials of woe upon the family whose affections are bound up in the son who is thus destroyed. In connection with these books, allow me to lift up a loud voice against those rovings of the imagination by which the mind is at once enfeebled, and the heart and feelings debased and polluted. It is almost inseparable from the habit of reverie; but, in this life, a heavier curse can hardly hang upon a young man than that of possessing a polluted imagination. . . . .

Would you thank a man for fitting up your study, and adorning it with much that is beautiful, if, at the same time, he filled it with images and ghosts of the most disgusting and awful description, which were to abide there, and be continually dancing around you all your life? Is he a benefactor to his species who, here and there, throws out a beautiful thought or a poetic image, but, as you stoop to pick it up, chains upon you a putrid carcase which you can never throw off?—*Todd's "Student's Guide."*

If any young man who reads this extract has not read the book from which it is taken, let him do so. He will find it most helpful and stimulating. No words can adequately express my sense of obligation to this book. I read it when a boy, and all through life have been thankful for the impressions it then made on my mind and heart.

The closing chapters on the "Discipline of the Heart" and "The Object of Life" are worth printing in letters of gold. In the hope that they may be to others all they were to me, I gladly take this opportunity to give the book my most emphatic commendation.

An Edition is published by Messrs. Ward and Lock, London, for one shilling, and has, what many other editions have not—the advantage of an index.—Ed.

## Influence of Good Books.

By Rev. W. M. PUNSHON, LL.D.

**I** THOUGHT how an old Puritan doctor wrote a book years and years ago, called "The Bruised Reed," which fell just at the right time into the hands of Richard Baxter, and brought him under the influence of the enlightening power of the Spirit of God; and then Baxter's ministry was like the sun in his strength, and he wrote a book called "The Call to the Unconverted," which continued to speak long after Baxter himself had ceased to speak with human tongue. That "Call to the Unconverted" went preaching on until it got into the hands of Philip Doddridge (prepared by his pious mother's teaching, from the Dutch tiles of a mantel-piece with very quaint Scriptural stories); and it was the means of enlightening him to a broader knowledge, and a richer faith, and a deeper experience of the things of God. And then I thought how Doddridge wrote a book called "The Rise and Progress of Religion in the Soul," which, just at a critical period in his history, fell into the hands of William Wilberforce, who wrote a book

called "Practical Christianity," which, far down in the sunny Isle of Wight, fired the heart of a clergyman, who has attained, perhaps, in connection with this society, the broadest and widest reputation of all—for who has not heard of Legh Richmond? He wrote the simple annals of a Methodist girl, and published it under the title of "The Dairyman's Daughter"; and I should like to know into how many languages that has been translated, and been made of God a power for the spread of truth. The same book on "Practical Christianity" went right down into a secluded parish in Scotland, and it found there a young clergyman who was preaching a gospel that he did not know, and it instructed him in the way of God more perfectly, and he came forth a champion valiant for the truth upon the earth, until all Scotland rang with the eloquence of Thomas Chalmers. Look at it!—not a flaw in the chain: Richard Sibbes, Richard Baxter, Philip Doddridge, William Wilberforce, Legh Richmond, Thomas Chalmers—is not that apostolical succession?

## The Book.

By Mr. JOHN RUSKIN.

HOW much I owe to my mother for having so exercised me in the Scriptures as to make me grasp them in what my correspondent would call their "concrete whole": and, above all, taught me to reverence them as transcending all thought, and ordaining all conduct. This she effected, not by her own sayings or personal authority, but simply by compelling me to read the book thoroughly for myself. As soon as I was able to read with fluency, she began a course of Bible work with me, which never ceased till I went to Oxford. She read alternate verses with me, watching at first every intonation of my voice, and correcting the false ones, till she made me understand the verse, if within my reach, rightly and energetically. It might be beyond me altogether; *that* she did not care about; but she made sure that as soon as I got hold of it at all, I should get hold of it by the right end. In this way she began with the first verse of Genesis, and went straight through to the last verse of the Apocalypse; hard names, numbers, Levitical law, and all; and began again at Genesis next day; if a name was hard, the better the

exercise in pronunciation—if a chapter was tiresome the better lesson in patience—if loathsome, the better the lesson in faith that there was some use in its being so outspoken. After our chapters (from two or three a day, according to their length, the first thing after breakfast, and no interruption from servants allowed—none from visitors, who either joined in the reading or had to stay upstairs—and none from any visitings or excursions, except real travelling), I had to learn a few verses by heart, or repeat, to make sure I had not lost, something of what was already known; and, with the chapters above enumerated, I had to learn the whole body of the fine old Scottish paraphrases, which are good, melodious, and forceful verse; and to which, together with the Bible itself, I owe the first cultivation of my ear in sound. It is strange that of all the pieces of the Bible which my mother thus taught me, that which cost me most to learn, and which was, to my child's mind, chiefly repulsive—the 119th Psalm—has now become of all the most precious to me, in its overflowing and glorious passion of love for the law of God.

## The Most Thought-suggesting Book in the Universe.

By the late Rev. JAMES HAMILTON, D.D.

IT would be easy to fill a volume with the testimonies, witty or unwitting, which painters, sculptors, orators, and poets have rendered to the most thought-suggesting book in all the universe. It never aims at fine writing. It never steps aside for a moment for the sake of a felicitous expression or a good idea. It has only one end: to tell the world about God and the great salvation; and yet the wonder is, that it has incidentally

done more to supply rhetoric with powerful and happy diction, and literature with noble thoughts and images, and the fine arts with memorable subjects, than perhaps all other books that have been written. The world's Maker is the Bible's Author, and the same profusion which furnished so lavishly the abode of man, has filled so richly and adorned so brilliantly the Book of man.

## What the Bible is to Me.

By Rev. Dr. TYNG.

WHEN I go to that book, God speaks to me. I need no succession. I go at once to the fountain-head. It is not man that speaks. It is God who speaks, and He speaks to me as if there were but one single Bible on the earth, and that Bible an angel had come down and bound upon my bosom. It is my Bible. It was written for me. It is the voice of God holding communion with my own soul, and never will I forfeit my right to commune with God.

Nor is that communion to be held before councils, or in open temples, or in the presence of sects and of priests, and through the intervention of others. It is an act to be transacted in the most secret sanctuary of the Lord. No sects, no priestly interference can be admitted. It is an affair between God and my soul; and as Abraham bid the young men abide with the ass at the foot of the mountain, so will I ascend and go to meet God alone upon the top.

That book is the book of God, and when I go out and commune with it I hold communion with my God. I am Moses, just come down from the burning mountain, his face shining with joy and the glory of the Lord. I am Isaiah, and have come from the golden courts where the seraphim and cherubim shout Hallelujah to the Lord God of Hosts. I am Paul, and have seen the third heavens opened, and can tell what is uttered there, and have seen glories ineffable which no tongue can tell nor imagination conceive. I am John, and have laid my head upon the Master's bosom, and have caught, warm with His breath, the very whispers of the sweet counsel which He has breathed into my ear.

It is not from any intervention or interpretation of man that it derives its power. God gave it to me. He made it, and He has preserved it. It is still bread and food for all the world.—*From a Speech by Dr. Tyng, reported in the History of the American Bible Society.*

## An Illuminated Bible.

By the late Rev. JAMES HAMILTON, D.D.

SUPPOSE that each man were to mark in vermilion the verse that first convinced him of sin, or first made him anxious for the saving of his soul. In the Bible of the Apostle Paul the tenth command would be inscribed in red letters; for, as he tells us, "I had not known sin, except the commandment had said, Thou shalt not covet." In the Bible of Alexander Henderson it would be, "He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber"; for that was the shaft which pierced the conscience of the unconverted minister. In the Bible of the Ironside soldier the rubric would be found at Ecclesiastes xi. 9; for it was there that the bullet stopped, which, but for the interposing Bible, would have pierced his bosom; and when the battle was over he read, "Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment."

Or, suppose that each were to mark in golden letters the text which has been to him the gate of Heaven; the text through whose open lattice a reconciled God has looked forth on him, or through whose telescope he first has glimpsed the Cross. The Ethiopian chamberlain would mark the fifty-third of Isaiah; for it was when reading about the lamb led to the slaughter that his eye was directed to the Lamb of God who taketh away the

sin of the world, and he went on his way rejoicing. The English martyr Bilney would indicate the faithful saying, "Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners, of whom I am chief"; for it was in sight of these words that the burden fell from his back which fasts and penances had only rendered more weighty. There was a "stricken deer," who had long been panting for the water-brooks, but he had yet found no comfort; when, one day, listlessly taking up a Testament, it opened at the words, "Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in His blood, to declare His righteousness for the remission of sins that are past," and instantly he realised the sufficiency of the atonement, and embraced the Gospel: and, doubtless, the Bard of Olney would signalise by the most brilliant memorial the spot where the Sun of Righteousness first shone into his soul. "Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory, for ever and ever. Amen." These were the words which instantly converted into a living temple the calm and stately mind of Jonathan Edwards; and we may be sure that, like Jacob, who, at Luz, would always see lingering the light of the ladder, every time he returned to the passage, even in his most cursory perusal, the devout theologian would perceive a surviving trace of that manifestation which into his vacant, wistful soul brought "the only wise God," and in glorifying that God gave him an object worthy of the vastest powers and the longest existence.

## Let Me be a Man of One Book.

By Rev. JOHN WESLEY, M.A.

I AM a creature of a day—passing through life as an arrow through the air. I am a spirit come from God, and returning to God: just hovering over the great gulf; till, a few moments hence, I am no more seen: I drop into an unchangeable eternity! I want to know one thing—the way to Heaven; how to land on that happy shore. God Himself has condescended to teach the way; for this

very end He came from Heaven. He hath written it down in a book! Oh, give me that book! At any price, give me the book of God! I have it: here is knowledge enough for me. Let me be *homo unius libri* (a man of one book). Here, then, I am, far from the busy ways of men. I sit down alone; only God is here. In His presence I open, I read His book; for this end, to find the way to Heaven.

"Thou shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thy house; when thou walkest by the way; when thou liest down; and when thou risest up."—DEUTERONOMY vi. 7.

WHEN quiet in my house I sit,  
Thy book be my companion still;  
My joy Thy sayings to repeat,  
Talk o'er the records of Thy will,  
And search the oracles divine,  
Till every heartfelt word be mine.

Oh, may the gracious words divine  
Subject of all my converse be:  
So will the Lord His follower join,  
And walk and talk Himself with me;  
So shall my heart His presence prove,  
And burn with everlasting love.

Oft as I lay me down to rest,  
Oh, may the reconciling Word  
Sweetly compose my weary breast,  
While, on the bosom of my Lord,  
I sink in blissful dreams away,  
And visions of eternal day.

Rising to sing my Saviour's praise,  
Thee may I publish all day long;  
And let Thy precious Word of grace  
Flow from my heart, and fill my tongue;  
Fill all my life with purest love,  
And join me to the Church above.

CHARLES WESLEY

"Really appears to be the most complete BIBLE AND ITS EXPLANATION possible within a single volume."—THE TIMES.

## The Variorum Teacher's Bible.

Nonpareil 8vo (7¼ by 5½ by 1½ inches). 1,250 pages. (Also on India Paper, thickness, one inch.)

COMBINES

I.—The Queen's Printers' **VARIORUM** Reference Bible, or Authorised Version with a complete Selection in English of Various Readings and Renderings from the best Authorities.

EDITED BY THE

REV. T. K. CHEYNE, D.D.,  
*Oriel Professor of Interpretation, Oxford.*

REV. CANON DRIVER, D.D.,  
*Regius Professor of Hebrew, Oxford.*

REV. R. L. CLARKE, M.A.,  
*Fellow of Queen's College.*

ALFRED GOODWIN, M.A.,  
*Fellow of Balliol College.*

REV. W. SANDAY, D.D.,  
*Dean Ireland's Professor of Exegesis, Oxford.*

II.—"Aids to the Student of the Holy Bible," including the *Appendix* of 1877 and subsequent contributions by Cheyne, Green, Hole, Hooker, Leathes, Lumby, Madden, Tristram, Stainer, Sayce, etc.

To the *Variorum* Edition of the familiar Reference Bible the appended "*Aids to the Bible Student*" adds a compendium of Biblical information admitted to be not only the largest and fullest work of the kind, but also the best. The most competent judges have drawn attention to the compass and thoroughness of the "*Aids*"—none of which are anonymous—and to the eminence and authority of the contributors to the volume.

The Very Rev. C. J. Vaughan, D.D., Dean of Llandaff and Master of the Temple, writes:

"I use the [*Variorum Teacher's*] Bible with much pleasure and profit."

The Very Rev. Dean of St. Paul's writes:

"A wonderful digest of learning. The names of the various scholars who have taken part in the carrying out of the plan are, of course, warrant of care and accuracy, and certainly nothing so complete and comprehensive, in such a compass, has ever before been attempted."

The Rev. J. H. Vincent, of New York, writes:

"The book is indeed a marvel, a library of learning, a book of books, concerning 'The Book of Books,' and deserves a wide circulation in Europe and America."

### Notices of the Press.

"The *Variorum* supersedes all other Teacher's Bibles."—*Graphic*.

"A library in itself. . . . Not only a Teacher's, but a preacher's Bible."—*Church Review*.

"No minister's or teacher's library, and no intelligent English home, ought to be without a copy."—*Literary World*.

### VARIORUM TEACHER'S BIBLE, with "Aids to Bible Students."

|                      |     |                                         |     |     |     |     |     | s. | d. |  | s. | d. |
|----------------------|-----|-----------------------------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|----|--|----|----|
| Cloth, red edges     | ... | ...                                     | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 7  | 6  |  | —  | —  |
| Leather, gilt edges  | ... | ...                                     | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 10 | 6  |  | 13 | 6  |
| Turkey Morocco, limp | ... | ...                                     | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 16 | 6  |  | 17 | 0  |
| "                    | "   | boards                                  | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 16 | 6  |  | —  | —  |
| "                    | "   | circuit                                 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 21 | 0  |  | 22 | 0  |
| "                    | "   | best, flexible back, red and gold edges | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 21 | 0  |  | —  | —  |
| Levant               | "   | bevelled boards, solid gilt edges       | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 25 | 0  |  | —  | —  |
| "                    | "   | Yapp circuit, calf-lined                | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 25 | 0  |  | 26 | 0  |

Or printed upon  
finest India paper.

Before buying a Teacher's Bible, send for "Contents and Reviews," viz.: A pamphlet of 24 pages, describing and analysing the "Aids" (from the Queen's Printers' Teacher's Bible), in the words of the Reviewers and of eminent Biblical Scholars.

Post free of the Publishers, or through any Bookseller.

LONDON: EYRE & SPOTTISWOODE, GREAT NEW STREET, FLEET STREET, E.C.

## A New Prayer Book.

BY

Rev. A. N. SOMERVILLE, D.D.

*(Moderator of the General Assembly of the Free Church of Scotland.)*

---

WOULD it not be well could we train ourselves to take up all the countries of the world in detail, and make mention of them systematically before God? There are persons who have attempted to do this every day of their lives, while others divide the world into portions, and take these up on successive days. I hope I may not offend any hearers if I venture to recommend the use of a prayer-book, which I have found of service, and which can be had from the shelves of Messrs. Keith Johnston and Co. I mean a pocket atlas, which should be spread out like Hezekiah's letter before the LORD, and be gone over carefully from day to day, and from year to year, so that every kingdom, capital, island, and ocean should be individually remembered. If this were done on an extensive scale among Christians, blessed issues would ensue.

Let me say that our faith should lay account with a blessing coming to whole regions and kingdoms in response to the prayers of even one individual. Moses, when he prayed for himself to be permitted to cross the Jordan, was refused; yet, when he fell down before the LORD on Sinai's solitary top, forty days and forty nights, in intercession for two millions of guilty people, to avert judgment from them, God, as he tells us, hearkened unto him.

If we find that individuals are employed to change the face of continents by exploration or personal effort, why may not individuals equally prevail when they, by prayer, may lay hold of the arm of the Almighty?

The answer to your prayers may come by God's sending you as evangelists or settlers to the very lands for which you prayed; or by enabling you to write a volume which may stir the missionary activity of hundreds, or to prepare hymns that may be sung in every land and tongue. God may enable you, by your addresses as ministers, professors, and laymen, to rouse congregations and entire synods to their duty to the heathen, as well as to call forth the Christian enthusiasm of young men in our colleges and universities; and mothers in Israel, like Hannah, Lois, and Eunice, may, through prayer, be the means of sending forth a Carey, a Henry Martyn, a Duff, a William Burns, a Stanley Smith, or a Studd. I believe that the Day will declare that solitary individuals have, simply by their prayers, prevailed to introduce the Gospel into vast and populous dominions.

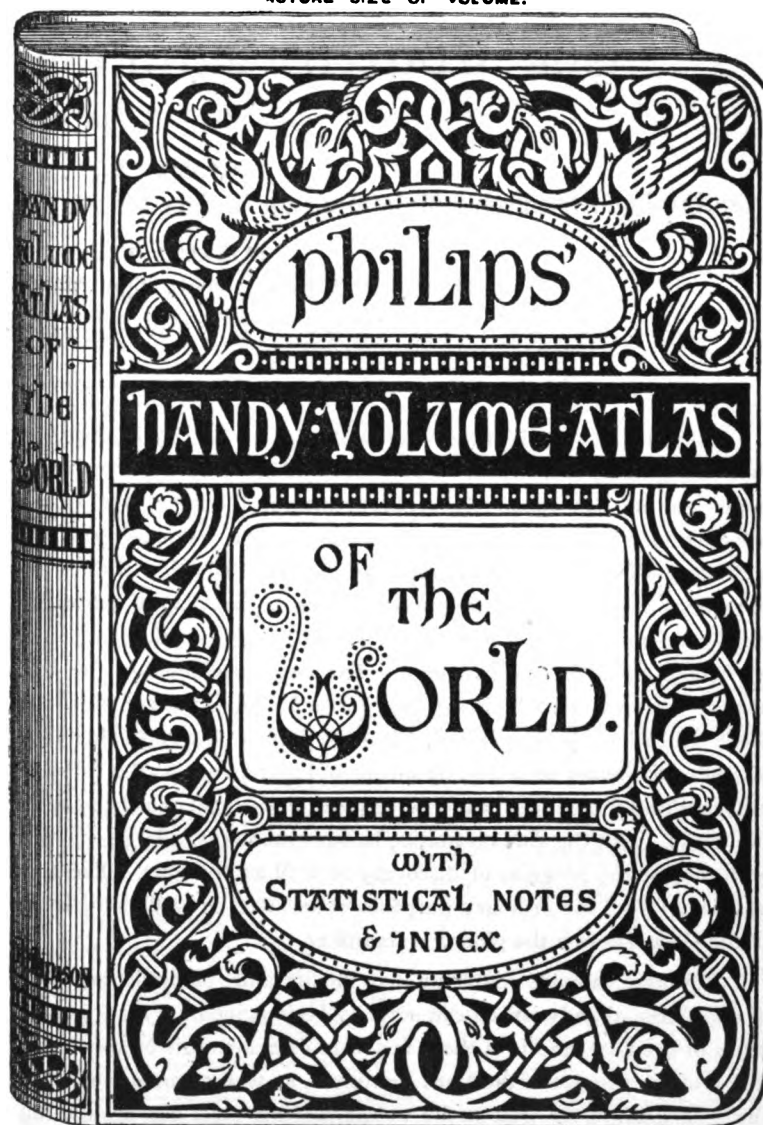
## A New Prayer Book.

"Would it not be well could we train ourselves to take up all the countries of the world in detail, and make mention of them systematically before God?"—Rev. Dr. SOMERVILLE.

ACTUAL SIZE OF VOLUME.



*Just published,  
handsomely bound in cloth,  
rounded corners,  
price 3s. 6d.,  
or in French morocco,  
gilt edges, price 5s.*



"'Philips' Handy Volume Atlas of the World' is a useful and convenient book, and will be found to provide more information than many other works of a more ambitious description. It contains a series of sixty-four plates, which include 110 maps and plans. It is not only an atlas, but is also a geography, as a page of descriptive letterpress is devoted to each map, giving the position, extent, population, industries, government, and the chief towns of the country the map represents."—*Morning Post*.

"It is a pleasure to handle this delightful little volume. . . . Within its small compass it comprises a series of no less than sixty-four plates, containing 110 maps and plans of the different parts of the earth. Prefixed to each plate is given, in a concise form, a complete geographical description of the different countries and places represented, together with a large amount of statistical and other useful information, which could only be included by the most judicious and ingenious economy of space. The maps, though full, are remarkably clear and well-defined, and, to crown all, there is a complete index. A more charming, handy, and useful little volume could hardly be devised."—*Bookseller*

LONDON: GEORGE PHILIP & SON, 32, FLEET STREET.

## A New Prayer Book.

"Our faith should lay account with a blessing coming to whole regions and kingdoms in response to the prayers of even one individual."—Rev. Dr. SOMERVILLE.

## The Church Missionary Atlas.

NEW AND ENLARGED EDITION.

### PART I.,

Containing Africa and Mohammedan Lands of the East, with Eleven Maps, price 4s.

### PART II.,

Containing India, with Ten Maps, price 5s.

PARTS III. AND IV. ARE IN PREPARATION.

"The literary work of the Church Missionary Society is always admirably done. But no part of it is better than the geographical work. *The Church Missionary Atlas*, as it appeared in 1879, was excellent. But a better and more complete edition, brought up to the latest level of the recent rapid advance both of exploration and Missions, is now coming out in parts. Part I. contains *Africa and the Mohammedan Lands of the East*, and here, of course, there is a very considerable extension of the former maps. Not only travellers but States have been making their mark of late years on the map of Africa, and it is a great convenience to trace, as clearly as can be done in this publication, the regions claimed or occupied by French and Germans, as well as by British, Spanish, or Portuguese. The large area filled in the interior by the Congo Free State specially attracts the eye. Part II. is assigned to *India* alone, and contains several new maps, with a careful revision of those which have been retained. In both parts a new and valuable feature has been added by the recognition of other missionary societies, by means of letters, such as the S.P.G., L.M. for London Mission, B for Baptist, etc., marking the various stations. In this way we get a fairly complete summary of Christian work throughout the world. But the Atlas contains, besides the maps, a large amount of letterpress giving a brief account in each case of the progress of discovery as well as Missions. The work, when complete, will be a most useful auxiliary for all the ordinary purposes of an atlas, as well as for its more distinctive object of tracing the path of the Gospel across the globe."—*Guardian*.

"A more valuable contribution to the literature of missionary enterprise than that contained in the two parts of this Atlas already issued can scarcely be imagined. Part I. is occupied with Africa and the Mohammedan lands of the East, and in it there is a complete synopsis of the history, the religions, the languages, the condition of the peoples of the Dark Continent, as well as an account of the different Missions working there. All these particulars, as well as the accompanying map, are brought up to the latest point of knowledge and discovery, and are simply invaluable to the missionary student and to all who seek to understand the varied position of affairs and the various efforts by which this has been attained. The chronological tables show at a glance what is known of Africa, from the discovery of Sierra Leone to the appointment of Bishop Parker. The second part conducts us through the whole of our great Indian Empire, and, proceeding on the same method, gives succinctly a view of its many races, and peoples, and tongues, as well as a complete summary of the history of the Missions there established. There are about ten maps to each part. Other parts will be issued as soon as ready."—*The Christian*.

LONDON: SEELEY AND CO., ESSEX STREET, STRAND.



## Life of Bishop Hannington.

BY THE REV. E. C. DAWSON, M.A.

"A story, in the best sense of the word, full of edification."—*Saturday Review*.

"One of those rare volumes which quicken and enlarge our lives by revealing to us new and ampler horizons of duty. . . . To any man or woman with a capacity for noble aspiration such a book is not a mere narrative, but an awakening bugle-call."—*Spectator*.

"Deserves an abiding place on the shelf of Christian biography."—*Contemporary Review*.

"We doubt whether a nobler or more pathetic story has ever been told in biography."  
—*Athenæum*.

"To say that the book is one of deep interest is but feebly to express the wonderful charm that it has for the reader. For dignity and grace of diction the volume is far superior to the general run of memoirs."—*Record*,

"In James Hannington we see a type of manly piety that appeals most strongly to Englishmen. . . . Mr. Dawson has given a vivid portraiture of

"Deserves an abiding place on the shelf of Christian biography."—*Contemporary Review*.

his friend, and written a most attractive book."--*St. James's Gazette*.

The day of imprisonment. I found Wednesday morning after  
 Sunday 25 Aug, while indeed off  
 and on about 6 P.M.

Still a great deal of pressure on my back the bottom of it being  
 quite numb now and my quads numb at times they ache to  
 me like lead and then reflex in hand, sometimes almost as  
 my back and gradually feeling my forelegs I have already seen  
 off a number of snakes. Had 3 wanted to go to do I don't want that  
 in a few days time especially if I could get a little better I should  
 like to go. I could walk with some ease if I had no  
 such intention. I have more intention to go than I do go  
 to. I have in the old questionnaire said and fear from that  
 feeling of contraindication that is in the future. I don't mean  
 affectionate quality I report my health by his messenger  
 this day. What's for most now is the edge of the future  
 after another escape. The future with a disengagement of 70  
 more of his wife through the prison after my last friend  
 this was a man who was a man who was a man who was a man  
 when I was about being a man of my time in prison a man who was  
 the chief has not been to be back the force around me what has it  
 show them no more a intention of escape has a message and  
 from me. There is just time that it should go. I have been told  
 me fast. The fact of the fact has not been down again  
 one of my quads for me and I have not yet. I have not yet  
 offer a quads to be a man. My secret is to be a man. I  
 will not now look any more. I will not now look any more. I  
 want to escape and in the future. I want to escape and in the  
 sometimes I take great amusement in watching I pass  
 by seeing little off attention. My quads and I are  
 great friends almost affectionate. One calls me when  
 he thinks of me as "my white man".  
 I disengage of the chief with the day he has 1000 and  
 has been to go to me. They are very quiet. Well behaved  
 but really almost as prisoners. Mocking names  
 seems quite a household word. I constantly hear it  
 but the others I guess even hear it and  
 the men are kept in close confinement except at night  
 this also come daily back and I have been to my friend  
 this day. I have not yet. I have not yet. I have not yet.

*Fac-simile of page from Bishop Hannington's Diary. Exact size.*

LONDON : SEELEY AND CO., ESSEX STREET, STRAND.

Price 4s. 6d.

## Consecrated Enthusiasm;

Or, Memorials of the Rev. W. Nelthorpe Hall, late Missionary in China.

By JAMES STACEY, D.D.

The following extracts will show the character of the book:—

**T**O him who burns with desire for the missionary vocation, and whom circumstances conspire to enlist in the work, I would say, 'Fear not, dear brother, to throw yourself on the divine pledges of protection and blessing. Engage in this great cause without a reserve. Suffer no ideas of sacrifice to retard your steps. If you come, because you feel that necessity is laid upon you to come, be it also yours to come fully crediting your SAVIOUR'S words of love, and delighting in the conviction, that in His specially manifested presence all the prizeable things you surrender shall be more than compensated. In the most distant retreat His eye will be over you, and while you are seeking to honour Him, He will not fail to bestow substantial tokens of His favour on you.'

"There is a wondrous interest in telling to sin-stricken idolaters the grand old story of the Cross. It is, indeed, terrible to think of their moral debasement, and to behold them so completely reduced to the rule of the demon of hell; but it is thrice blessed 'to proclaim unto them the acceptable year of the LORD, liberty for the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound.' And, oh, when the dry bones begin to move, and those who till now have followed Baal are seen yielding to the proclamation of the 'glad tidings,' who shall tell the bliss of him whose commission it is to pronounce in the valley of death 'the words of this life'? Before such happiness was mine, I often *speculated* as to the precise effect of such labours, with their results, on the mind of the missionary. Blessed be GOD, I now *know* something of the reality, and I must record that, as I before thought it 'bliss beyond compare,' so I now prove it to be joy unutterable, and conceivable only by him in whose soul it has been opened up." . . . . .

\* \* \* \* \*

"My heart is fit to break with joy. I know not how to express myself. Such labours as I have been going through for the past week would soon finish my earthly course; but what of that? Nothing could be more glorious than to die in such a work as this. I am physically weak and wearied, and still suffering in some measure, but, glory to GOD, I am spiritually strong, and buoyant and happy. There is no sense of loneliness, for JESUS is very near, showing me the fulness of His mercy and grace, and His voice seems to be continually in my ear, speaking words of love and comfort; and angels are hovering over this hallowed spot, and I almost catch their seraphic strains of triumph and of praise. I would not exchange my lot for that of any other person in the whole world. Jehovah, the Lord of Hosts, is here. JESUS, the Prince of Glory is here; the Divine and Eternal Spirit is here; all the glorious promises are here; and here is the throne, the everlasting and ever accessible throne of grace; and what can I want more?"

O, glory be to God! Blessing and honour, and might and dominion, be unto Him for ever and ever.

"And now, my beloved friend, fear not to ask the increased liberality of the churches. Cry unto them with a loud voice. Summon them to such faith and prayer as they have never yet put forth. Bid the rich see in these events that GOD is coming with a shout of majesty, and that they must give their hundreds where they have given their scores. Encourage the poor to be unceasing in prayer. Urge our ministers to cultivate the missionary spirit in themselves—to get wide views of what is being done, and of what has to be done; and to employ all possible means for fostering this spirit in the flocks committed to their care. Get the local preachers, leaders, Sabbath-school teachers, to give these themes a constant prominence in their respective exercises, and never to offer a prayer in private or in public, without remembering the heathen. . . . .

\* \* \* \* \*

"But, oh, how near did GOD come to me yesterday—His own sacred and blessed day! From early morn to late at night I was unremittingly engaged in pointing out to precious souls the way of life; and what earnestness many of these poor awakened sinners manifested in regard to eternal interests! There is such a depth of conviction of personal sinfulness, such manifest contrition of heart in view of guilt, such realising views of the all-sufficiency of JESUS as the SAVIOUR of those who are deserving of death, such evident sincerity and firmness of purpose to follow holiness and heaven, that one marvels greatly, and the wonder increases every hour, that so much of the grace and power of GOD should be apprehended by those whose opportunities have been so limited. The operation of a divine power alone explains these most remarkable, most glorious results. When GOD works, who shall hinder? With more faith, and singleness of aim, and consistency of action, what might we not expect to see? The great and glorious promises of GOD'S immutable truth are authority sufficient for the indulgence of expectations which have never yet had their fulfilment in our actual experience. We live in the times of light and privilege, when, according to prophetic intimations, nations are to be born in a day. Oh, what shall we do—what can we do to stir up our people to pray? Let it be the ambition of our denomination not so much to secure splendid chapels, great respectability of membership, etc., but to attain distinction in the all-important work of saving the perishing millions that are ready to die—in making JESUS the LORD known to the heathen in the uttermost parts of the earth. This, after all, is the true work of the Church. But what faith and prayer, what holy watchfulness and circumspection, what self-sacrificing zeal are needful to attain pre-eminence in these respects! O that I had language to express all I have in my heart."

LONDON: HAMILTON, ADAMS AND CO., 32, PATERNOSTER ROW.

*Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d. With Portrait.*

## Memorials of R. Harold A. Schofield, M.A., M.B.

(Late of the China Inland Mission),

FIRST MEDICAL MISSIONARY TO SHAN-SI, NORTH CHINA.

Chiefly compiled from his Letters and Diaries, by his Brother, A. T. SCHOFIELD, M.D.

*From "The Wesleyan Methodist Magazine."*

"And now the preparation for his life-work was over. Professional honour he had already attained, and he was already half-way up the ladder of professional success. A comfortable and honourable career awaited him at home, when an inward voice, which he soon recognised as divine, called him to leave all and follow CHRIST. We cannot wonder that when first he projected offering himself for medical missionary work in China, his friends sought to dissuade him. He had spent many years in gaining the best medical training possible; large sums of money had been expended on his education (the value of his various scholarships was nearly £1,500), he was known to be one of the very ablest young men in his profession, and it seemed to many something like a waste of power for such a man to go out to a Chinese hospital where any ordinary practitioner might do the work. But such considerations could not move Harold Schofield. 'I weigh all you say,' he writes, 'and have been praying about it a good deal to-day, but cannot for a moment think that home is my sphere, especially as natural inclination is all on that side,

as well as prospects of worldly advancement, etc.

"This crisis in his life reminds one of the similar crisis in the life of the young ruler whom JESUS loved, who longed to inherit eternal life, and was bidden to sell his great possessions and to come and follow CHRIST. But Harold Schofield had placed a truer estimate upon the comparative value of earthly advantages and CHRIST's service; so when the call seemed clear, he laid all his laurels at the Redeemer's feet. And who shall dare to speak of his enthusiasm as rash or unwise? What are earthly treasures worth, if not to lay at the feet of Him who, being 'rich, for our sakes became poor'? What the value even of the heavenly crown, if not to cast it before Him upon whose head are many diadems? Who will not envy his glorious zeal? Was it not worth living for, to go out to minister to the bodies and souls of the dense masses in China, to preach the Gospel and heal the sick in the Name of the Great Physician, to win there an early grave, but to win also an early crown in the true Celestial Empire?"

*Testimony of Dr. BISS.*

"I have often been struck, on reviewing the past, with the remarkable way in which GOD prepared his servant, in Schofield's case, for the peculiar work to which He had purposed to call him in due season. *Physically*: his bodily strength, ability to endure fatigue, sound constitution, and simple habits of life. *Mentally*: his remarkable talents, especially his readiness in learning languages; his large acquirements and distinguished professional attainments and skill. *Spiritually*: his love and devotedness to CHRIST, and his sympathetic yearning for the salvation of others—all these features, physical, mental, spiritual, being *strongly-marked* characteristics, combine to show us how One who—

'Deep in unfathomable mines  
Of never-failing skill,

Treasures up His bright designs  
And works His sovereign will,'—

fitted the workman for his work, and sent him forth worthily furnished for the toil. Why, then—the question is hard to repress—why was he—so specially prepared, and so manifestly sent forth to the work, so happy in it, so prospered in it—suddenly taken home? To teach us, perhaps, that He whose work it is, is, after all, independent of His own choicest instruments; perhaps, also to mark in this way, a life of singular devotedness, of peculiar usefulness, as it could not otherwise have been emphasized, so that others may ponder and be stirred up to a holy emulation. In this way his death may do more for the cause he loved, and gave himself to, than even his life singly could have effected."

*Testimony of the Rev. Canon CHRISTOPHER, St. Aldate's, Oxford.*

"Of the great number of undergraduates, who, during the last quarter of a century, have attended habitually throughout their Oxford course, the meeting for prayer and the exposition of the Word of GOD held in the St. Aldate's Rectory every Saturday evening, I can remember

no one who appeared to me to be more truly spiritual than dear Robert Harold A. Schofield, scholar of Lincoln College. For four years I had ever before me at that meeting the healthy, pure, and kindly countenance of the future medical missionary to the heathen of China."

*Copies of the above may be had from the Offices of the China Inland Mission, 4, Pyrland Road, London, N., post free, for 3s. 6d.*

LONDON: HODDER AND STOUGHTON, 27, PATERNOSTER ROW.

## A Cambridge Undergraduate.

*"Your dear son will ever dwell among my brightest and purest memories of young Cambridge Christians. Truly he lived and shone. Far and wide the loss will be felt, by those who know what he was there, in daily influence and noble consistency."—From the Rev. HANDLEY MOULE, Principal of Ridley Hall, Cambridge, to the father of Harry MacInnes.*

*Sixth Edition. Price Two Shillings.*

## Joyfully Ready.

### A SKETCH OF THE LIFE OF HARRY MACINNES.

BY HIS MOTHER.

**I**F this little book had the circulation it deserves, there would be few homes in England without a copy. It is a sketch of the life of a Cambridge undergraduate by his mother, and how much, by this sketch, that mother has done that is well adapted to bring blessing to the homes of England the book must be read to know.

Anything of its kind more touchingly beautiful, or more richly suggestive, it would not be easy to find.

It is called a sketch. It is far more—it is a finished and lovely picture of a happy Christian youth whose character and conduct must constrain admiration. Incidentally there is disclosed to view another picture of equal beauty: it is that of one of those homes which are the true glory of our land—a home of culture and refinement, where the supreme concern of those at its head is that their children should early know the blessedness of consecration to the service of Christ, and where the gladness of happy family life is the common joy of parents, children, and servants. And thus it comes to pass that it is not easy to say by whom the charming pages of this book will be read with greatest profit, whether by Christian parents, or by youths who have entered upon school or college life.

How suggestive to Christian parents is the following:—

"One endeavour in Harry's training, so far, had been to prepare him for 'hard knocks' when they should come—the moral 'knocks' which all boys must meet, more or less, from the time they are first launched into school life; and as 'To be forewarned is to be forearmed,' a habit of perfect openness between the boy and his father and mother is an absolute necessity.

"Harry's parents were advised, when he and his brothers and sisters were very little (as had already been the habit), to lead them on to tell, in their own words, their little confessions, wants, and desires to God in prayer, but to have each child alone. Not an easy matter when there are several, but quite attainable by perseverance; for each of the merry group soon understands waiting his or her turn, for the few minutes alone with father or with mother. Kneeling in prayer together, opportunity continually arises for strengthening the habits of openness about faults and difficulties, as well as about pleasures and occupations. This habit also establishes such confidence between each little heart and its parent, that, as time goes

on, schoolboys cling to it and expect it, and young men thank God for it.

"At the various stages of boyhood, who can estimate the value of words of loving warning, and counsel, spoken to the boy clearly and unmistakeably by his father, who has gone through all the temptations and difficulties before him? Confidence in his mother comes generally more naturally, and priceless to both is this confidence for life!"

What joy there would be, instead of heartrending sorrow, in thousands of homes to-day if Christian parents generally had adopted this practice. No one, after reading this, will wonder that the life of Harry MacInnes at school, and at sea as a midshipman, and at Cambridge was brightened by loving and helpful letters from home. The extracts from these letters form a precious portion of the book. His own letters are full of interest, and of beautiful affection for parents and brothers and sisters, and, what is better still, they clearly show the steady advance to a more mature experience in the Divine life.

How, on the 22nd of September, 1884, shortly after his twenty-first birthday, he was killed by a fall when climbing a mountain in Switzerland, the closing pages tell. Truly and beautifully has Mrs. Charles (the author of "The Schönberg Cotta Family") said in her lines on this sad event:—

"And had he known how then  
He climbed the Temple stair,  
Scarce had his heart been more in tune,  
More full of love and prayer."

We should like to give some extracts from this portion, but, taken out of their setting, they would lose much, and we trust enough has been said to lead all who can to obtain and read for themselves a book which in every respect is a biographical gem.

"The unswerving pointing of that young heart to God" may, through the pages of this little book, lead more to the same source of peace and joy than would perhaps have been possible by a long life of active service for the Master he loved so well.

Oh! to be, whether in youth or age, as he was, faithful in the Master's service, and when called into the Master's presence—JOYFULLY READY.

—Editor of "The Evangelisation of the World."

LONDON: SEELEY & CO., ESSEX STREET, STRAND.

## A Life Worth Living.

"I wish to say to you, Knill—labour for JESUS CHRIST as long as you have breath in your body."

VENNING, THE PHILANTHROPIST.

"Mr. Knill was no ordinary man. His usefulness in the way of conversion of souls to GOD was perhaps greater, all things taken into account, than that of any other man of his day in this kingdom. . . . How seldom has the individual been found, since Whitefield's and Wesley's time, of whom it could be said that there was reason to believe he had been THE INSTRUMENT OF CONVERTING A HUNDRED PERSONS WHO, IN ONE WAY OR ANOTHER, BECAME PREACHERS OF THE GOSPEL!"

REV. JOHN ANGELL JAMES.

With Steel Portrait and Engravings. Price 3s. 6d.

## The Life of the Rev. Richard Knill,

OF ST. PETERSBURG.

BY THE REV. C. M. BIRRELL.

"He set out in life with the adoption of that mighty, impulsive, and glorious word, USEFULNESS; and usefulness, with him, meant converting sinners. He yearned for the salvation of souls. It was with him not merely a principle, or a privilege, but a passion. For this he longed and prayed in the closet, wrote in the study, laboured in the pulpit, conversed in the parlour, and admonished, counselled, and warned wherever he went."

REV. J. A. JAMES.

## A Striking Reminiscence.—Rev. Richard Knill and G. B. Spurgeon.

"I wish to bear a personal testimony by narrating an incident in my own life. I have been preaching in Essex this week, and I took the opportunity to visit the place where my grandfather preached so long, and where I spent my earliest days. Last Wednesday was to me a day in which I walked like a man in a dream: Everybody seemed bound to recall some event or other of my childhood. What a story of Divine love and mercy did it bring before my mind! Among other things, I sat down in a place that must ever be sacred to me. There stood in my grandfather's manse garden two arbours made of yew trees, cut into sugar-loaf fashion. Though the old manse has given way to a new one, and the old chapel has gone also, yet the yew trees flourish as aforetime. I sat down in the right hand arbour and bethought me of what had happened there many years ago. When I was a young child staying with my grandfather, there came to preach in the village Mr. Knill, who had been a missionary at St. Petersburg, and a mighty preacher of the Gospel. He came to preach for the London Missionary Society, and arrived on the Saturday at the manse. He was a great soul-winner, and he soon spied out the boy. He said to me, 'Where do you sleep? for I want to call you up in the morning.' I showed him my little room. At six o'clock he called me up, and we went into that arbour. There, in the sweetest way, he told me of the love of JESUS, and of the blessedness of trusting in Him and loving Him in our childhood. With many a story he preached CHRIST to me, and told me how good GOD had been to him, and then he prayed that I might know the LORD and serve Him. He knelt down in that arbour and prayed for me with his arms about my neck. He did not seem content unless I kept with him in the interval between the services, and he heard my childish talk with patient love. On Monday morning he did as on the Sabbath, and again on Tuesday. Three times he taught me and prayed with me, and before he had to leave, my grandfather had come back from the place where he had gone to preach, and all the family were gathered to morning prayer. Then, in the presence of them all, Mr. Knill took me on his knee, and said, 'This child will one day preach the Gospel, and he will preach it to great multitudes. I am persuaded that he will preach in the chapel of Rowland Hill, where (I think he said) I am now the minister.' He spoke very solemnly, and called upon all present to witness what he said. Then he gave me sixpence as a reward if I would learn the hymn

'God moves in a mysterious way  
His wonders to perform.'

I was made to promise that when I preached in Rowland Hill's chapel that hymn should be sung. Think of that as a promise from a child! Would it ever be other than an idle dream? Years flew by. After I had begun for some little time to preach in London, Dr. Alexander Fletcher had to give the annual sermon to children in Surrey Chapel, but as he was taken ill, I was asked in a hurry to preach to the children. 'Yes,' I said, 'I will, if the children will sing "GOD moves in a mysterious way." I have made a promise long ago that so that should be sung.' And so it was: I preached in Rowland Hill's chapel, and the hymn was sung. My emotions on that occasion I cannot describe. Still, that was not the chapel which Mr. Knill intended. All unsought by me, the minister at Wotton-under-Edge, which was Mr. Hill's summer residence, invited me to preach there. I went on the condition that the congregation should sing, 'GOD moves in a mysterious way'—which was also done. After that I went to preach for Mr. Richard Knill himself, who was then at Chester. What a meeting we had! Mark this! he was preaching in the theatre! His preaching in a theatre took away from me all fear about preaching in secular buildings, and set me free for the campaigns in Exeter Hall and the Surrey Music Hall. How much this had to do with other theatre services you know.

'God moves in a mysterious way  
His wonders to perform.'

After more than forty years of the LORD's loving-kindness, I sat again in that arbour! No doubt it is a mere trifle for outsiders to hear, but to me it was an overwhelming moment. The present minister of Stambourn meeting-house, and the members of his family, including his son and his grandchildren, were in the garden, and I could not help calling them together around that arbour, while I praised the LORD for His goodness. One irresistible impulse was upon me: it was to pray GOD to bless those lads that stood around me. Do you not see how the memory begat the prayer? I wanted them to remember when they grew up my testimony of GOD's goodness to me; and for that same reason I tell it to you young people who are around me this morning. GOD has blessed me all my life long, and redeemed me from all evil, and I pray that He may be your GOD."—From Sermon by Rev. C. H. Spurgeon, preached July 10th, 1887, from the text, Genesis xlviii. 15, 16.

LONDON: THE RELIGIOUS TRACT SOCIETY.

Price 4d., sewed.

# "I am Debtor—I am Ready."

## THE CLAIMS OF THE HEATHEN WORLD UPON THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH.

A SERMON BY REV. JONATHAN LEES.

A HUNDRED years ago the Bible and missionary societies were all but unknown. Now, in over two hundred languages, the Book of God is read by more than three millions of converts gathered from heathen peoples, and amongst those peoples the Gospel is being preached by some six thousand men and women, sent out by not less than a hundred different societies in Europe and America. That among these every Christian Church must have its representatives has come to be one of the accepted principles of the nineteenth-century Christianity. A growingly intelligent sense of duty, often rising into a recognition of glorious privilege, impels to efforts, the difficulties of which are daily becoming better understood and more bravely faced, and a deepening sense of the inadequacy of human skill and strength to overcome those difficulties leads to a more constant dependence upon Divine aid. There is hardly a conference of Christian men held in which the subject of the conversion of the world does not find a prominent place. On every hand there is an increasing eagerness to listen to facts relating to the work. Somehow or other, through regular or irregular channels, yearly larger gifts are being devoted to it, and an ever-flowing stream of volunteers are enlisting in its service. Now, it is one thing for us sorrowfully to acknowledge that, as followers of Christ, we have as yet hardly done more than begin to do His will; while it is quite another for us to speak as though the Church were becoming less conscious of its responsibility. This, thank God, is not true, nor is it likely to be. Yet there are those who tell us, to our dismay, that the Church is losing its zeal in this matter. From even professedly Christian men we sometimes hear such remarks as, "Well, I believe in home work;" "I have most faith in what I can see;" "There is no doubt that foreign missions do not draw out the sympathy they once did;" and so on. And then, a far more ominous sign—ominous, I mean, as regards the speaker, not the work—one now and then meets those who have an idea that there is truth in all religions; that through, at least, the higher Eastern faiths men may find the great Father, and that at any rate He will take care of the future of the races that dwell in darkness, so that we need make little effort on their behalf.

Now, dear friends, what are we to reply to all this? What do you say when such things are said in your hearing?

Surely those last and most chilling unbelievers answer themselves. The salvation which is in Christ cannot mean much to them. They have small sense of personal indebtedness to those who brought the knowledge of it to them. For if it is of little moment whether or no the African or the Hindoo hears of a Saviour, it must surely be of as little moment whether or no they themselves rest in His love. If such talk is sincere and I really means anything at all, it means that he who so speaks is losing or has lost his own faith. Or put it in another form. The man avows himself a Christian. Where, then, is his allegiance to his Lord? Are his speculations—his selfish, self-sparing fancies—to be put in the place of obedience to a plain command? Is he wiser than Christ? Or has he a clearer conception of the meaning of the Master than those early disciples who went everywhere preaching the Word? Nay, he is but thus proving his own ingratitude, he is but proclaiming his own lack of the Spirit of Jesus, he is but renouncing his own hope of sharing in the Saviour's joy. One can understand the cynical worldling, to whom all spiritual things are alike nonsense, thus levelling up Buddhism and Mahomedanism to an equality with the Gospel, but not the man to whom the Gospel has brought life. Such language, by whomsoever used, implies either ignorance of Christianity or of heathenism, or of both.

If only for your own sakes, dear friends, the missionary spirit should be eagerly cultivated. There is the very closest connection between it and a vigorous spiritual life, whether in the individual or in the community. Constant and earnest prayer for the coming of the kingdom of God will draw your own hearts nearer to Him. Larger gifts of time and wealth to extend that kingdom will mean for you a richer baptism of the Spirit of

Christ. The consecration of some of your own loved ones to the blessed service would result in the quickening and perfecting of the spiritual powers and graces of those who remained at home. This has been the experience of every age and land. The crown of leadership passed in early days from Jerusalem to Antioch, because the latter city became the centre of missionary enthusiasm and sacrifice. The name of St. Paul shines more brightly in the records of the past than that of St. James, and it is in the pages of the great missionary apostle and in those of St. John, whose life-work was done in *heathen* Ephesus, that we find to-day our highest ideal of Christian character and most helpful guidance in Christian life. \* \* \*

Like the great apostle, we must each confess that "we are debtors"; can we also say that "we are ready"? Ready to honour the King to whom we have sworn allegiance, and to whose great love we owe our life! Ready to answer our own prayers for the coming of the kingdom, which is righteousness, joy, and peace! Oh, brethren, are you ready? To give freely and gladly, as God has prospered you, of the gold and silver of which He has made you His stewards? To meet the ever-growing demands of His service with ever-deepening thankfulness? Ready with the strong faith in Him which no difficulty or delay of victory can shake, and with the passionate love which nothing less than uttermost consecration can satisfy, "as much as in you lieth," to seek His glory and to do His will? If that dear son whose manly strength and mental gifts are your pride and hope, or that fair girl who is the light of your home, come to you with throbbing heart and beaming, tear-dimmed eye to say that they have heard the Master's voice, will you send them forth, glad that you may give Him of your choicest treasures? Oh, if you are able, why should you not yourself support them in their work amongst the heathen, and so share their service?

To some the Saviour is saying, "I want not yours, but you." You have heard—you are now hearing—the blessed call. It is a summons to sacrifice, but it is even more an invitation to privilege. It is a call to labour, possibly to sorrow and suffering, but it is also the offer to share a royal crown. Are you ready, dear friend? It is Jesus who, in the persons of all whom you might save, is waiting for your answer. There is a very true sense in which that answer is of more moment to you than to Him. He can and will find other servants; you no other gracious Master. I pray you to decide as you will wish you had done when you see His glorious face.

I am debtor! who can measure,  
Father, what I owe to Thee?  
Life, with all its priceless treasure,  
Wealth of sadness, wealth of glee;  
Privilege of present sonship,  
Opportunity to serve,  
Promise sure of future heirship,  
Heaven itself yet in reserve;  
I am debtor,  
Lord, to Thee, for evermore. \* \* \*

Take Thy debtor, Master, take me,  
Use me as Thou canst and wilt!  
Ever fit and willing make me,  
Ever keep me free from guilt:  
Ready,—or to do or suffer;  
Ready,—just to wait Thy will;  
Ready,—when life's seas are rougher;  
Ready,—when the waves are still:  
Ever ready,  
Only Thine, my Lord, to be.

Oh what joy to be a debtor  
To a God so great and true!  
Bound by love, I love the fetter—  
Would not break it if I could;  
Weak, unworthy,—yet, Lord, send me  
On the errands of Thy love;  
Ever let me here attend Thee,  
Then more nobly serve above!  
I am ready!  
Ready now, Lord,—take Thine own.

LONDON: JOHN SNOW &amp; CO., 2, IVY LANE.

Second Edition. Handsomely bound. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. With Portrait in Photogravure.

# Christian Work among Cannibals.

JOHN G. PATON,

Missionary to the New Hebrides. An Autobiography. Edited by HIS BROTHER.

The Rev. Dr. PIERSON, author of "The Crisis of Missions," says:—"I consider it *unsurpassed* in missionary biography. In the whole course of my extensive reading on these topics, a more stimulating, inspiring, and every way first-class book has not fallen into my hands. Everybody ought to read it."

"A more fascinating and thrilling bit of missionary history has seldom been given to the public."—*Christian*.

"This is a book far beyond our praise. It will take its place with

the classics of missions—with the lives of Brainerd and Martyn, and the other records which will endure as long as Christ is preached. Great as has been the work accomplished by the author, we believe it will be found in the end that his greatest work has been the writing of this volume. It is a book which cannot be read without indescribable emotion. It must surely, now and in days to come, kindle in many souls something of the writer's own lofty and fervent love."—*The British Weekly*.

## Extracts from the Book.

### His Home.

"OUR home consisted of a 'but' and a 'ben' and a mid-room, or chamber, called a closet. The one end was my mother's domain, and served all the purposes of dining-room and kitchen and parlour, besides containing two large wooden erections, called by our Scotch peasantry 'box-beds,' not holes in the walls as in cities, but grand, big, airy beds, adorned with many-coloured counterpanes and hung with natty curtains, showing the skill of the mistress of the house. The other end was my father's workshop, filled with five or six stocking frames, whirring with the constant action of five or six pairs of busy hands or feet, and producing right genuine hosiery for the merchants at Hawick and Dumfries. The 'closet' was a very small apartment betwixt the other two, having room in it for a bed, a little table and a chair, with a diminutive window showing diminutive light on the scene. This was the sanctuary of that cottage home; thither daily and oftentimes a day, generally after each meal, we saw our father retire and shut to the door, and we children got to understand by a sort of spiritual instinct, for the thing was too sacred to be talked about, that prayers were being

poured out there for us as of old by the High Priest within the veil, within the Most Holy Place. We occasionally heard the pathetic echoes of a trembling voice pleading as if for life, and we learned to slip out and in past that door on tiptoe not to disturb the holy colloquy. The outside world might not know, but we knew whence came that happy light as of the new-born smile that always was dawning on my father's face; it was a reflection from the Divine Presence in the consciousness of which he lived. Never, in temple or cathedral, on mountain or in glen, can I hope to feel that the LORD GOD is more near, more visibly walking and talking with men, than under that humble cottage roof of thatch and oaken wattles. Though everything else in religion were by some unthinkable catastrophe to be swept out of memory, or blotted from my understanding, my soul would wander back to those early scenes and shut itself up once again in that sanctuary closet, and hearing still the echoes of those cries to GOD, would hurl back all doubt with the victorious appeal, 'He walked with GOD, why may not I?'

### A Memorable Parting.

"MY dear father walked with me the first six miles of the way. His counsels and tears, and heavenly conversation on that parting journey, are fresh in my heart as if it had been yesterday; and tears are on my cheeks as freely now as then whenever memory steals me away to the scene. For the last half-mile or so we walked on together in almost unbroken silence, my father, as was often his custom, carrying hat in hand, while his long flowing yellow hair (then yellow, but in later years as white as snow) streamed like a girl's down his shoulders. His lips kept moving in silent prayers for me, and his tears fell fast when our eyes met each other in looks for which all speech was vain. We halted on reaching the appointed parting place; he grasped my hand firmly for a minute in silence, and then solemnly and affectionately said, 'GOD bless you, my son. Your father's GOD prosper you, and keep you from all evil.'

"Unable to say more, his lips kept moving in silent prayer; in tears we embraced and parted. I ran off as fast

as I could, and, when about to turn a corner of the road where he would lose sight of me, I looked back and saw him still standing with head uncovered where I had left him. Waving my hat in adieu, I was round the corner and out of sight in an instant. But my heart was too full and sore to carry me further, so I darted into the side of the road and wept for a time. Then, rising up cautiously, I climbed the dyke to see if he yet stood where I had left him, and just at that moment I caught a glimpse of him climbing the dyke and looking out for me. He did not see me, and after he had gazed eagerly in my direction for awhile, he got down, turned his face towards home, and began to return, his head still uncovered and his heart, I feel sure, still rising in prayers for me. I watched through blinding tears till his form faded from my gaze; and then hastening on my way, vowed deeply and oft, by the help of GOD, to live and act so as never to grieve or dishonour such a father and mother as He had given me."

### As seeing Him who is Invisible.

"LOOKING up in unceasing prayer to our dear LORD JESUS, I left all in His hands, and felt immortal till my work was done. Trials and hairbreadth escapes strengthened my faith, and seemed only to nerve me for more to follow, and they did tread swiftly upon each other's heels. Without that abiding consciousness of the presence and power of my dear LORD and SAVIOUR, nothing else in all the world could have preserved me from losing my reason and perishing miserably. His words, 'Lo, I am with you

always, even unto the end of the world,' became to me so real that it would not have startled me to behold Him, as Stephen did, gazing down upon the scene. . . . It is the sober truth, and it comes back to me sweetly, after twenty years, that I had my nearest and dearest glimpses of the face and smile of my blessed LORD in those dread moments when musket, club, or spear was being levelled at my life. Oh! the bliss of living and enduring as seeing Him who is invisible!"

LONDON: HODDER & STOUGHTON, 27, PATERNOSTER ROW.



2 vols. 8vo, cloth, 6s.; Cheap Edition, 1 vol., 3s. 6d.

**The Report of the Centenary Conference of the Protestant Missions of the World.** Edited by the Rev. JAMES JOHNSTON.

8vo, 2s. 6d.

**A Century of Christian Progress.** By the Rev. J. JOHNSTON, F.S.S.

"Under this title the Secretary of the late Missionary Convention has published a profoundly interesting book, consisting of statistics and deductions from them—a book which is full of encouragement for Christians, and which supplies a conclusive answer to the foolish assumption of unbelievers and scoffers, that evangelical Christianity is dying out, and will ere long be defunct.

"Facts prove that nothing can be further from the truth. Facts, which none can deny, demonstrate clearly that the very reverse is the case. They prove:—

"1. That the growth of Christianity is vastly more rapid than that of any other religion in the world.

"2. That comparing among themselves the different forms of Christianity, it is the purest, or Protestant, form that is increasing most rapidly—that form of our faith which encourages the study of the Word of God; that the Greek Church, which does not forbid that word to the people, stands next in rapidity of growth, and that the Roman Catholic Church or apostasy, which withholds the Bible, and systematically ignores and contradicts its most vital teachings, decreases continually in power and influence.

"3. That the Protestant nations, and especially the Saxon race, are multiplying with marvellous rapidity, and increasing in wealth, power, and influence, to such an extent that they possess already an unparalleled importance in the world, and are evidently on the road to ultimate ascendancy."—From *Regions Beyond*.

8vo, 1s.

**Foreign Missions of the Protestant Churches: their State and Prospects.** By J. MURRAY MITCHELL, M.A., LL.D.

"A compact, yet comprehensive, survey of the present position of the missionary enterprise, written by one well able to present the facts. It comprises a good retrospective glance at what missions have done; brief sketches of the chief forms of Pagan religion as now existing; a description of the various modes of missionary action, and a consideration of what ought to be done next. Under this last head, the paucity of means and of men devoted to the work is well presented, and the immense value of volunteers in such an enterprise—unpaid volunteers—as well as the importance of union and co-operation, and a wise division of the field.

"Dr. Murray Mitchell is of course familiar with Indian statistics, and he presents in the following table a statement of the progress of missions in India during a recent decade:—

|                             | 1871.   | 1881.   |
|-----------------------------|---------|---------|
| Stations ... ..             | 522     | 716     |
| Foreign agents ... ..       | 548     | 658     |
| Native do. ... ..           | 332     | 674     |
| Congregations ... ..        | 2,972   | 4,538   |
| Native Christians ... ..    | 318,363 | 528,590 |
| Communicants ... ..         | 78,497  | 145,067 |
| Male pupils ... ..          | 111,372 | 168,998 |
| Female pupils ... ..        | 31,580  | 65,761  |
| Sunday School pupils ... .. | ...     | 83,321  |
| Zenanas visited ... ..      | 1,300   | 9,566   |

"He mentions also that native papers in India write that the religious condition of the educated classes is alarming, that 'faith in the old religion' has disappeared, no one believes in the Vedas, as inspired, that religious rites are neglected, drinking making frightful progress, and that a 'studied insincerity' prevails. Native Christians are increasing in number far more rapidly than any other section of the population. The general increase is 8 per cent. per annum, while native Christians increase at the rate of 30 per cent. per annum. During the nine years preceding 1888, the increase had been as follows in Bengal:—

|                           |             |
|---------------------------|-------------|
| General population ... .. | 10'89       |
| Mahomedans ... ..         | 10'96       |
| Hindus ... ..             | below 13'64 |
| Native Christians ... ..  | 64'07       |

"Let this ratio continue and what must the not distant issue be?  
"That it may continue and increase is fervently to be desired on every account. The improvement in the general morality of the people when they become Christians is very remarkable, as the following figures prove:—

|                             |                   |
|-----------------------------|-------------------|
| There is one criminal among | 447 Hindus.       |
| " " " "                     | 728 Mussulmans.   |
| " " " "                     | 2,500 Christians. |

"This is the statement of the Madras Weekly Mail, of January, 1887.

"This little work has a good index enhancing greatly its value."—From *Regions Beyond*.

JAS. NISBET AND CO., 21, BERNERS STREET, LONDON.

Price Six Shillings.

MEMOIRS OF  
REV. DAVID BRAINERD,

*Missionary to the Indians of North America.*

BASED ON THE LIFE OF BRAINERD PREPARED

BY JONATHAN EDWARDS, D.D., AND AFTER-  
WARDS REVISED AND ENLARGED BY  
SERENO E. DWIGHT, D.D.

EDITED

BY J. M. SHERWOOD,  
*Author of "The History of the Cross."*

WITH AN INTRODUCTION ON

**The Life and Character of David Brainerd,**

BY THE EDITOR.

ALSO AN ESSAY ON

**God's Hand in Missions,**

BY ARTHUR T. PIERSON, D.D.

FUNK AND WAGNALLS,

NEW YORK:  
10 & 12, DEY STREET.

LONDON:  
41, FLEET STREET.

Price 1s.; Cloth, 1s. 6d.

**A Handbook of Foreign Missions.** Containing an account of the principal Protestant Missionary Societies in Great Britain, with notices of those on the Continent and in America; also an Appendix on Roman Catholic Missions.

With Illustrations. 5s., cloth.

**Gospel Ethnology.** By S. R. Pattison, F.G.S., Author of "The Religious Topography of England," etc.

"The idea is, as far as we are aware, new, and the working out is clear and telling. The object is to show the adaptability of the Gospel to all races from actual facts."—*British Weekly*.

"The first attempt to treat this subject from a thorough-going scientific standpoint. A very powerful argument for the truth of Christianity."—*English Churchman*.

"A book to refer to for information not easily to be obtained otherwise."—*Church Missionary Intelligencer*.

RELIGIOUS TRACT SOCIETY, 56, PATERNOSTER ROW.

Crown 8vo, 160 pp., many Illustrations, cloth extra, 1s. 6d. each.

**Robert Morrison, the Pioneer of Chinese Missions.** By WILLIAM J. TOWNSEND, General Secretary of the Methodist New Connexion Missionary Society, author of "The Great Schoolmen of the Middle Ages."

**Bishop Patteson, the Martyr of Melanesia.** By JESSE PAGE.

**Griffith John, Founder of the Hankow Mission, Central China.** By WILLIAM ROBSON, of the London Missionary Society.

**Robert Moffat, the Missionary Hero of Kuruman.** By DAVID J. DEANE, author of "Moffat Luther, the Reformer," etc.

**William Carey, the Shoemaker who became a Missionary.** By the Rev. J. B. MYERS, Association Secretary, Baptist Missionary Society.

**James Chalmers, Missionary and Explorer of Raratonga and New Guinea.** By WILLIAM ROBERTS, of the London Missionary Society.

**Samuel Crowther, the Slave Boy who became Bishop of the Niger.** By JESSE PAGE, author of "Bishop Patteson, the Martyr of Melanesia."

**Thomas J. Comber, Missionary Pioneer to the Congo.** By Rev. J. B. MYERS, Association Secretary, Baptist Missionary Society, author of "William Carey, the Shoemaker who became a Missionary."

S. W. PARTRIDGE AND CO., 9, PATERNOSTER ROW.



"A collection of very bright and graphic letters from Miss Geraldine Guinness, who went to China at the beginning of last year in connection with the China Inland Mission. The book is charmingly 'got up,' under the skilful editorship of Miss Lucy Guinness, and is altogether most attractive; and the letters are the very things to read aloud. We trust they will do much to deepen and widen what, thank God! is already a deep and wide interest in China missions."—"The Church Missionary Intelligencer."

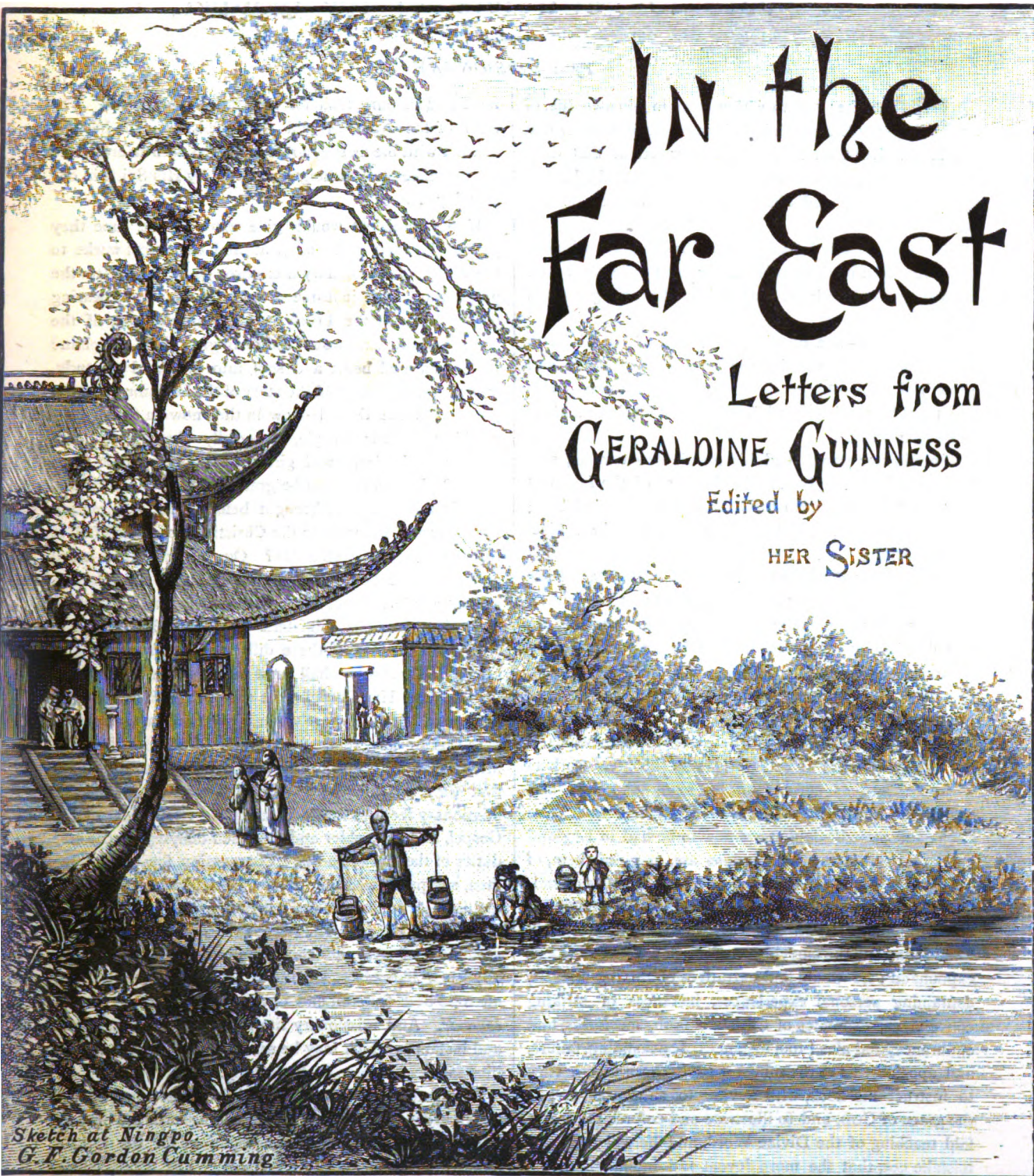
Cloth, 3s. Paper Boards, 2s.

# In the Far East

Letters from  
GERALDINE GUINNESS

Edited by

HER SISTER



Sketch at Ningpo.  
G. F. Gordon Cumming

LONDON: MORGAN & SCOTT, 12, PATERNOSTER BUILDINGS.

May be had, post free, from the Secretary of the China Inland Mission, 4, Pyrland Road, London, N.,  
for the price named.



## A Word to Ministers of the Gospel.

By a MISSIONARY.

NEXT to the growth within him, in his own life, of that kingdom which is righteousness and peace and joy in the HOLY GHOST, surely the growth of that kingdom in others, in the world around him, should be the most interesting and absorbing of all subjects to the believer.

How then, it may be asked, can Christians be led more generally to attend to this matter, and take their part in the great work of extending the Kingdom of CHRIST?

One answer—one of several—is this:—The ministers who labour and pray for the spiritual prosperity and growth of their congregations, can do much towards this great end by “going into” the subject of foreign missions more frequently. . . .

If a minister would lead his people into earnest, sustained, and growing interest in the work of the LORD at home and abroad, he must himself have a fresh and living interest in that work, and frequently make it the subject of his teaching. . . .

Taking a broad view of his work as a minister of the Word of GOD to his congregation, I hold that it would be both for their advantage and for his own were he, on stated and frequent occasions, to take up the subject of home and foreign missions, and instruct his people in it. In order to do this he would need to study the subject, to read and digest the best missionary literature he can find, taking care not to confine his studies to the missions of his own church, but to extend them to the great work as a whole, and as carried on by many churches and societies. There would be no lack of material. The books and periodicals that are now to be had in England and America bearing on missions are, many of them, of standard value, especially some of the biographies of eminent missionaries. In these a vast store of information is ready to hand. The student would find principles relating to missions and the carrying on of mission work stated and expounded; he would find narratives of abiding interest, containing personal experiences, instances of striking conversions, examples of Christian faith, meekness, and endurance, and alas! too, instances of backsliding, failure, and apostacy. Let the minister study these with a view to instruct his flock, with a view to show the glory of the grace of GOD, and to illustrate and enforce the manifold teaching of the Divine Word, and he will find, if I mistake not, that the more devout and intelligent of his hearers will welcome his discourses, and find in them

fresh and savoury food for meditation and praise. The Acts of the Apostles and their Epistles will become instinct with life as they are expounded with reference to the presence and working of CHRIST by His Spirit in our own day. . . .

If our ministers would give some of the time they give to the study of theological and exegetical works to the study of missionary literature, with a view to the preparation, once in three months, of a sermon bearing on the work of the LORD in some special part of the great mission field, would their congregations complain? If they entered heart and soul into this kind of study, and at stated times told the story of the beginning and the progress of the Gospel—now in this, now in that field—would not their people, especially the fathers and mothers of the boys and girls in the flock, thank them rather? Would they not be grateful for such information as their minister thus brought before them, information ever dear and welcome to the Christian heart, and full of instruction, full of stimulus? Our congregations need and would, we believe, be glad to get such information, and no one has better opportunities for imparting it to them than their own ministers. It will, as already stated, require on the part of these diligent study and preparation, and a warm, or shall I not rather say, a burning zeal for GOD and His Gospel; but these requisites are axiomatic and should scarcely need mention in connection with this or any other department of ministerial duty. Ministers will find, if they give a hearty trial to this plan, that they will have no lack of opportunity in their missionary lectures for inculcating the vital truths of the Gospel, and the nobler and more self-denying graces and duties of the Christian life. Compassion for our fellow-men, sympathy with our fellow Christians in their joys and in their sufferings, the spirit of prayer for them, zeal for our LORD and for His cause in the earth, a noble forgetfulness of self, and thoughtfulness for others—these and such like blessed fruits of the Christian spirit can often be best fostered and developed by *teaching in the concrete*. And missionary literature is full of examples and instances which may be safely and profitably used to illustrate and enforce such teaching.

I am persuaded that on the ministers at home lie the chief burden and responsibility of calling forth the prayers and the liberality of their congregations for the LORD'S cause among the heathen.—*From “The Presbyterian Messenger.”*

## Missionary Societies.

---

*To-day thirty-four missionary societies are at work in Africa, and all its 200,000,000 souls are practically within the reach of Christian Missions: thirty-three societies have begun work in China, and all its 350,000,000 souls may be visited with the message of the Gospel; more than fifty societies have entered India, and the light is dawning upon its 250,000,000; Turkey and Persia and Japan are filling with mission churches and mission schools. Practically the whole world is open, and the grandest day of opportunity for the kingdom of God that the earth has ever seen has fully dawned.*

REV. JUDSON SMITH, D.D.

## List of British Missionary Societies.

*The following list of Missionary Societies is chiefly taken from that published by Dr. Grundemann in his "Statistics of Evangelical Missions." We have added the names of the British and Foreign Bible Society, the Religious Tract Society, and one or two others, and have also given the name of the organ of each, and by whom published. This will enable any one to obtain further information concerning the work of the several Societies. Where any particular information is desired, application should be made to the Secretary, at the Office of the Society, the address of which is also given.*

| SOCIETY.                                                                                                   | ORGAN OF SOCIETY.                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1. Society for the Propagation of the Gospel (1701)—<br>19, Delahay-street, Westminster, London.           | <i>Mission Field</i> —Monthly, 2d.<br><i>The Gospel Missionary</i> —Monthly, ½d.<br>G. Bell and Sons, Covent-garden; and Wells Gardner, Darton, and Co., Paternoster-buildings.                                        |
| 2. Baptist Missionary Society (1792)—<br>19, Furnival-street, Holborn, London, E.C.                        | <i>The Missionary Herald</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br><i>The Juvenile Missionary Herald</i> —Monthly, ½d.<br>Alexander and Shephard, 21, Furnival-street, Holborn.                                                             |
| 3. London Missionary Society (1792)—<br>14, Blomfield-street, London-wall, E.C.                            | <i>The Chronicle of the London Missionary Society</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br><i>Juvenile Missionary Magazine</i> —Monthly, ½d.<br>J. Snow and Co., 2, Ivy-lane, E.C.                                                         |
| 4. Church Missionary Society (1799)—<br>Salisbury-square, London, E.C.                                     | <i>The Church Missionary Intelligencer</i> —Monthly, 6d.<br><i>The Church Missionary Gleaner</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br><i>The Church Missionary Juvenile Instructor</i> —Monthly, ½d.<br>Seeley and Co., Essex-street, W.C. |
| 5. Wesleyan Missionary Society (1813)—<br>17, Bishopsgate-street Within, London, E.C.                      | <i>Wesleyan Missionary Notices</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br><i>At Home and Abroad</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br>Wesleyan Mission House, 17, Bishopsgate-street Within.                                                                  |
| 6. General Baptist Missionary Society (1816)—<br>60, Wilson-street, Derby, England.                        | <i>General Baptist Magazine and Missionary Observer</i> —Monthly, 2d.<br>E. Marlborough and Co., 51, Old Bailey, E.C.                                                                                                  |
| 7. Established Church of Scotland (1829)—<br>6, N. St. David's-street, Edinburgh.                          | <i>The Church of Scotland Home and Foreign Mission Record</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br>R. and R. Clark, 42, Hanover-street, Edinburgh.                                                                                         |
| 8. Irish Presbyterian Foreign Mission (1840)—<br>12, May-street, Belfast, Ireland.                         | <i>The Missionary Herald</i> —Monthly, ½d.<br>Assembly's Offices, 12, May-street, Belfast.                                                                                                                             |
| 9. Welsh Calvinistic Methodist Foreign Missionary Society (1840)—<br>28, Breckfield-road South, Liverpool. | <i>Y Drysorfa</i> —Monthly, 4d.<br>P. M. Evans and Sons, Holywell.                                                                                                                                                     |
| 10. Free Church of Scotland (1843)—<br>Free Church Offices, 15, New Bank-st., Edinburgh.                   | <i>Free Church of Scotland Monthly Record</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br>T. Nelson and Sons, 35, Paternoster-row, E.C.                                                                                                           |
| 11. South American Missionary Society (1844)—<br>1, Clifford's-inn, Fleet-street, London, W.C.             | <i>South American Missionary Magazine</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br>Seeley and Co., Essex-street, W.C.                                                                                                                          |
| 12. Presbyterian Church of England (1845)—<br>7, East India-avenue, E.C.                                   | <i>The Messenger and Missionary Record</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br><i>The Messenger for the Children</i> —Monthly ½d.<br>Publication Committee, 18, Paternoster-square, E.C.                                                  |
| 13. United Presbyterian Church of Scotland (1847)—<br>College Building, Castle-terrace, Edinburgh.         | <i>The Missionary Record of the United Presbyterian Church</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br>J. Cochrane, U.P. College-buildings, Castle-terrace, Edinburgh.                                                                        |

| SOCIETY.                                                                                                    | ORGAN OF SOCIETY.                                                                                                                                                          |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 14. Indian Female Normal School and Instruction Society (1852)—<br>2, Adelphi-terrace, Strand, London, W.C. | <i>Indian Female Evangelist</i> —Quarterly, 3d.<br>J. Nisbet and Co., 21, Berners-street, W.                                                                               |
| 15. Melanesian Mission (1848)—<br>Bromfield Vicarage, R.S.O., Shropshire, England.                          |                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 16. United Methodist Free Churches' Foreign Mission (1857)—<br>443, Glossop-road, Sheffield.                | <i>United Methodist Free Church Magazine</i> —Monthly, 6d.<br>A. Crombie, 119, Salisbury-square, E.C.                                                                      |
| 17. Methodist New Connexion (1837)—<br>Ranmoor, Sheffield, England.                                         | <i>Methodist New Connexion Magazine</i> —<br>Rev. C. D. Ward, D.D., 4, London House-yd., St. Paul's, E.C.                                                                  |
| 18. Universities' Mission to Central Africa (1859)—<br>14, Delahay-street, Westminster, London, S.W.        | <i>Central Africa</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br>Wells Gardiner, 2 Paternoster-buildings.                                                                                            |
| 19. Christian Vernacular Education Society for India (1858)—<br>7, Adam-street, Strand, London, W.C.        | <i>Light for India</i> —Quarterly, 1d.<br>E. Stock, 62, Paternoster-row, E.C.                                                                                              |
| 20. China Inland Mission (1865)—<br>6, Pyrland-road, Mildmay, London, N.                                    | <i>China's Millions</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br>Morgan and Scott, 12, Paternoster-buildings, E.C.                                                                                 |
| 21. Friends' Foreign Mission Association (1867)—<br>Buckfield, Leominster, Herefordshire.                   | <i>The Friend of Missions</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br>S. W. Partridge and Co., 9, Paternoster-row, E.C.                                                                           |
| 22. Primitive Methodist Missionary Society—<br>71, Free Grove-road, Holloway, London, N.                    | <i>Primitive Methodist Magazine</i> —Monthly 6d.<br><i>Missionary Society Records</i> —Bi-monthly.<br>J. Toulson, 6, Sutton-street, Commercial-road, E.                    |
| 23. Original Secession Church of Scotland (1872)—<br>4, Pollok Villas, Pollokshaws, Glasgow.                | <i>Original Secession Magazine</i> —Bi-monthly, 6d.<br>J. Gemmell, 15, George IV. Bridge, Edinburgh.                                                                       |
| 24. Society for Promoting Female Education in the East (1834)—<br>267, Vauxhall Bridge-road, London, S.W.   | <i>Female Missionary Intelligencer</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br>J. F. Shaw and Co., 48, Paternoster-row, E.C.                                                                      |
| 25. Scottish Episcopal Church—                                                                              | <i>Mission Chronicle of the Scottish Episcopal Church</i> —Quarterly, 3d.<br>W. Blackwood and Sons, 37, Paternoster-row, E.C.                                              |
| 26. Medical Missionary Association—<br>104, Petherton-road, London, N.                                      | <i>Medical Missions at Home and Abroad</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br>14, Paternoster-square, E.C.                                                                                   |
| 27. Moravian Missions—<br>29, Ely-place, London, E.C.                                                       | <i>Periodical Accounts</i> —Quarterly, 6d.<br><i>Moravian Missionary Reporter</i> —Monthly, 1d.<br>Moravian Publication Office, 32, Fetter-lane, E.C.                      |
| 28. The British and Foreign Bible Society (1804)—<br>146, Queen Victoria-street, London.                    | <i>The Monthly Reporter of the British and Foreign Bible Society</i> —<br>Monthly, ½d.<br><i>Gleanings for the Young</i> —Monthly, ½d.<br>146, Queen Victoria-street, E.C. |
| 29. The Religious Tract Society (1799)—<br>56, Paternoster-row, E.C.                                        | <i>Religious Tract Society's Record of Work at Home and Abroad</i> —<br>Quarterly.                                                                                         |
| 30. The National Bible Society of Scotland—<br>5, St. Andrew-square, Edinburgh.                             | <i>Quarterly Record.</i>                                                                                                                                                   |
| 31. Mission to the Kabyles and other Berber Races of North Africa—                                          | <i>North Africa.</i><br>S. W. Partridge and Co., 9, Paternoster-row, E.C.                                                                                                  |

# Statistics of the Principal Foreign Missionary Societies of the United States, 1885-86.

*From the American Board of Missions Almanac, 1887.*

| SOCIETIES.                                | Stations. | Out-Stations. | Missionaries. |         | Native Helpers. | Churches. | Communicants. | Added last year. | Receipts.      |
|-------------------------------------------|-----------|---------------|---------------|---------|-----------------|-----------|---------------|------------------|----------------|
|                                           |           |               | Male.         | Female. |                 |           |               |                  |                |
| American Board ... ..                     | 85        | 819           | 173           | 261     | 1,964           | 311       | 26,130        | 3,496            | \$658,754.42   |
| Presbyterian Board, North ... ..          | 101       | 365*          | 204           | 297     | 1,014           | 271       | 20,294        | 2,533            | 745,164.46     |
| Southern Presbyterian Board ... ..        | 23        | 105           | 25            | 29      | 38              | *         | 1,616         | 237              | 73,170.27      |
| Reformed Church (Dutch) ... ..            | 12        | 102           | 21            | 27      | 196             | 31        | 2,394         | 344              | 81,386.55      |
| United Presbyterian Board ... ..          | 17        | 131           | 17            | 39      | 286             | 31        | 4,019         | 1,018            | 86,352.77      |
| Reformed Presbyterian Church... ..        | 2         | 1             | 2             | 3       | 30              | 2         | 141           | 13               | 14,130.24      |
| Reformed Presbyterian General Synod       | 1         | 2             | 5             | 3       | 5               | 2         | 20            | 5                | 5,000.00       |
| Cumberland Presbyterian Church ... ..     | 2         | 5             | 4             | 8       | 1*              | 6         | 208           | 84               | 9,470.06       |
| Baptist Missionary Union † ... ..         | 45        | 958           | 96            | 130     | 1,341           | 611       | 56,440        | 3,450            | 436,896.73     |
| Baptist Southern Convention ... ..        | 27        | 26            | 13            | 33      | 84              | 40        | 1,450         | 209              | 84,153.85      |
| Free Baptists ... ..                      | 11        |               | 6             | 10      | 18*             | 9         | 558           | 16               | 18,450.93      |
| Baptist Foreign Missionary Convention     | 3         | 6             | 4             | 2       | 4               | 2         | 150           | 20               | 4,473.30       |
| Seventh Day Baptists ... ..               | 2         | 4             | 2             | 2       | 14              | 3         | 85            | 13               | 4,852.72       |
| Methodist Episcopal Church, North ... ..  | 90        | 235           | 110           | 138     | 1,713           | 184       | 12,133        | 1,787            | 440,536.00     |
| Methodist Episcopal Church, South ... ..  | 23*       |               | 48            | 17      | 268             |           | 11,748        | 999              | 191,600.00     |
| African Methodist Episcopal Church ... .. | 5         | 0             | 6             | 2       | 7               | 8         | 256           | *                | 12,783.33      |
| Methodist Protestant Church ... ..        | 1         | 0             | 1             | 2       | 3               | 1         | *             | *                | 10,000.00      |
| Disciples of Christ ... ..                | 24        | 0             | 22            | 5       | 16              | 21        | 1,905         | 537              | 64,556.06      |
| Protestant Epis. Foreign Miss. Society    | 143†      |               | 27            | 23      | 221             | *         | 1,464         | 390              | 177,501.23     |
| Evangelical Lutheran, General Synod...    | 2         | 302           | 9             | 7       | 223             | 86        | 4,869         | 1,293            | 27,484.54      |
| Reformed Church of the U.S., German...    | 2         | 6             | 3             | 2       | 6               | 2         | 210           | 105              | 9,000.00       |
| Evangelical Association † ... ..          | 1         | 1             | 3             | 4       | 9               | 4         | 109           | 42               | 10,493.24      |
| United Brethren in Christ ... ..          | 13        | 257           | 5             | 5       | 53              | 12        | 2,629         | 1,085            | 31,237.15      |
| Southern Associate Reformed Synod ... ..  | 4         | 7             | 1             | *       | 8               | 4         | 151           | 25               | *              |
| Moravian Church (American Province)       | §         | §             | 20            | 20      | §               | §         | §             | §                | 15,383.00      |
| Totals ... ..                             | 633       | 3,332         | 827           | 1,069   | 7,522           | 1,641     | 148,979       | 17,701           | \$3,213,743.63 |

\* Incomplete returns.

† The work of these Societies in Protestant countries of Europe is not here reported.

‡ Principal and subordinate stations.

§ Items included in report of British Societies.



## Rev. J. N. Forman, B.A.

BRIEF accounts have been already given (pp. 161-3) of the remarkable movement among American students towards Foreign Missions. One of the two young graduates of Princeton College, who visited the Colleges, Universities, and Theological Seminaries, was Mr. J. N. Forman, who, on his way to Missionary Work in India, has spent a few weeks in this country. During these weeks, he has visited, and addressed meetings of young men connected with, the Universities of Oxford, Cambridge, Edinburgh, Glasgow, Aberdeen, Belfast, and Dublin. He has also spoken at Missionary Conferences at Leamington, Leeds, and Eastbourne; and at meetings in London and elsewhere. We have ourselves heard him at Oxford and Cambridge, and in London, and feel sure that, as a result of his words, not a few young men will be found, before long, in the Mission Field. He sailed on Thursday last, December 8th, for India. Just before he left, it occurred to us to offer him a page in this book for a letter or personal appeal to young men. Unfortunately, there was hardly time for this to be written, and he himself thought that, if a page were available, it would be better to give the space to the address to Student Volunteers, which was prepared at Northfield last July.

Our Brother leaves our shores with our heartfelt esteem, and we trust that no long time will elapse before he is in our midst again, to render further service in a work for which he is so well qualified.

### *Extracts from "An Address to Student Volunteers for Foreign Missions."*

"THE missionary fire needs fuel as well as draught." The home work is constantly before our eyes, so let us keep the foreign field ever in view; try to grasp its numbers, to examine its critical condition, and to remember that "we must strike not only *when* the iron is hot, but *where* the iron is hot." Foreign missions have more than a passing notice in the Word of GOD. Through the Old Testament runs the silver cord, and in the Gospels and Epistles we have the golden bowl. \* \* \*

Of the two hundred millions in Africa, one hundred and forty millions have not been touched by Christian teachers. This one field would swallow up our three thousand volunteers and cry for more. Then India numbers three hundred millions—or more than double the population of the western hemisphere. And China's four hundred million souls cry, "We pray you help us." Thousands of square miles, densely populated, have never been trodden by Christian feet. There remaineth yet *very much* land to be possessed.

If these numbers call for *help*, the rush of infidelity on their crumbling faiths calls for *haste*. India is at present wonderfully prepared for CHRIST, and if this opportunity is let slip, at least two generations will pass before another such opportunity can be offered. GOD has cast Japan into a furnace, and it is molten. In what mould is it to be set? History gives us not one example of such a crisis. There is need not only for action, but for action NOW. The Mohammedans are making prodigious efforts to convert Africa. They are sweeping through the interior. Thousands of the aborigines are yielding to them because the Moslem faith appeals to the sensuous, and is propagated by the sword. It is doubtless two or three times as hard to convert Mohammedans as to convert pagans. Therefore delay in occupying Africa multiplies the difficulties of evangelisation. The present crisis is greater than that of Esther's day, when "the posts that rode upon swift steeds that were used in the king's service went out, being *hastened* and *pressed on* by the king's commandment." \* \* \*

Some give a discouraging report of the land to be possessed. But "Let us go up AT ONCE and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it." Shall the world be evangelised in our lifetime? Is the idea chimerical? The Earl of Shaftesbury said, "During the latter part of these centuries, it has been in the power of those who hold the truth . . . to evangelise the globe fifty times over." One hundred and twenty of the missionaries in

China, representatives of twenty-one Protestant missionary societies, say, "We want China emancipated from the thralldom of sin *in this generation*. It is possible. Our LORD has said, 'According to your faith be it unto you.' The Church of GOD *can do it*." The Israelites took forty years for an eleven days' journey. Is the sin to be repeated? \* \* \*

Some say there are heathen enough at home. "What can be more shameful than to make the imperfection of our Christianity at home an excuse for not doing our work abroad? It is as shameless as it is shameful. It is like a patricide asking the judge to have pity on his orphanhood." \* \* \*

Is it realised that forty millions die every year "without CHRIST . . . having no hope"? "When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die, and thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way; that wicked man shall die in his iniquity, *but his blood will I require at thine hand*." \* \* \*

Every tick of your watch sounds the death-knell of a heathen soul. Every breath we draw four pass from this world to the next without having heard of CHRIST. CHRIST has said, "Preach the Gospel to every creature." "If ye love Me, keep My commandments."

The vital question is, Are we *spiritually* equipped? Is the HOLY GHOST working in and through us? It was said of Joseph, "Can we find such a one as this, a man in whom the Spirit of GOD is?" And "the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua, the son of Nun, a man in whom is the Spirit."

The command is, "Be filled with the Spirit." GOD says to each of us, "Art thou willing to be *emptied* in order to be filled?" If so, "The Spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and thou shalt be turned into another man." This promise is for us all. The hungry and thirsty shall be filled. "I will pour water upon him that is thirsty."

Do we tremble because "foolish," "weak," "base," "despised"? Such are GOD's chosen ones. The first heralds of resurrection news started "with fear," but "as they went to tell . . . JESUS met them." Many a missionary has started with fear, but assurance has come in GOD's seal on his work. What we need is *power*. "The kingdom of GOD is not in word but in *power*." Ye shall receive *power* after that the HOLY GHOST is come upon you, and ye shall be witnesses unto Me . . . unto the uttermost parts of the earth."

## “ Young Man, What is the Best Investment you can Make with the Capital of your Life? ”

OUR work was done, and our last page, rendered vacant by the removal of matter not of permanent value, had been offered to Mr. Forman, when a report of Dr. Pierson's address at the funeral of the Rev. Royal Gould Wilder, came into our hands.

Dr. Pierson's solemn and powerful words have deeply impressed us, and, though it involves adding still more pages to an already overgrown book, they must be given. Considering the aim and purpose of the book, nothing could be more appropriate, and many a young man, by these suggestive words, may be led to prayerfully ponder, and satisfactorily answer, the all-important question at the head of this page, which was asked by Dr. Pierson under circumstances of such solemnity.

Who Mr. Wilder was may be gathered from the following notice, which appears in the current number of *The Church Missionary Intelligencer* :—

“A remarkable man has just passed away in America, the Rev. R. G. Wilder. He was seventy years of age, and after good service as a Presbyterian missionary in India from 1846 for thirty years, he returned to his native land, and established the *Missionary Review*, which he conducted through ten volumes, giving 2,000 dols. to Missions as profits from it. It was remarkable for the extensive survey which it took of all Protestant Missionary Societies in all countries, and for the spirited and frank character of its comments upon their proceedings. Feeling that strength was failing, he had arranged with the Rev. J. M. Sherwood, D.D., Editor of the *Homiletic Review*, and the Rev. A. T. Pierson, D.D., to conduct the magazine, intending himself to return to India, and to lay his bones in that land of his adoption. GOD ordered his life otherwise, and on October 10th, the very morning when the last matter from him reached the printer to complete the tenth volume, he was called home.”

When Mr. Wilder's son expressed a fear that he would not live to cross the ocean, he replied, “They can lower me into the ocean, Grace and Mother can go on to the work. The ocean washes the shores of every land.” The end came sooner than was expected, and he entered into rest on the 10th of October, two days before the date on which, until a short time before, he had hoped to start for India. His widow, in deepest sympathy with her husband's resolve to return to the mission field, was not turned from this purpose by his removal; but, though sixty-five years of age, and apparently far from strong, she lost no time in starting for India, for, with her daughter, she reached London on the 5th of December, and on the 8th embarked for Bombay. The brief interval in London was, to our great delight, spent in our own home: and the memory of the visit will be a life-long pleasure.

Forty-one years had elapsed since she went first to India with her husband; but no young Missionary, in the ardour of a newly awakened missionary zeal, could more eagerly long to enter the missionary field than did this dear lady as she anticipated resuming work at the station she had left eleven years ago. How far the daughter is like-minded, may be judged by her lines, “The Secret of God's Will,” which will be found on a following page; and by her earnest words on page 146.

### Rev. Royal Gould Wilder.

*From Address by Rev. A. T. PIERSON, D.D.*

ROYAL WILDER was a man that might have commanded an important position in this country. He might have made money and amassed wealth—he might have made reputation and secured for himself the homage of mankind. But he set his face in a nobler direction.

It may be known to some of you that one of his school-mates became Vice-President Wheeler, and that in the

last year of his seminary course, Richard S. Storrs, jun., now of Brooklyn, was a fellow-student with him, and in the same class. And Foote, who became a brilliant lawyer—and who, by the way, was born the same day with Mr. Wilder—stood side by side with him, they two leading the class with equality as to their own standing in Middlebury College. And when Foote learned that he

was going to India, he said, "Wilder, why do you bury yourself among the heathen?" The young man gave his class-mate a quiet answer, indicating the purpose of his life, and the way in which he looked upon his life, and they parted. They corresponded for a number of years, and by-and-by the letters from Mr. Foote ceased to come to Mr. Wilder, and on his return to this country he made some inquiries about his beloved friend. He found that Foote had entered the profession of the law, as he knew, had amassed wealth, married a beautiful wife, but he learned also that his wife and daughter had been taken away by death, and that in sheer disheartenment and despair he had blown out his own brains.

My dear brother in the college, what do you think of the difference between these two lives—one given to making money and fame in a great profession at home, the other given to winning souls in the dark, dark realms of paganism abroad? Which was the buried life?

The colossal character of his work in India grows upon me. Think of Mr. Wilder and his wife, the only missionary among 4,000,000 of souls. So large a parish, and yet they practically reached 3,500,000 of them. Unaided and alone he preached the Gospel in more than 3,000 cities, towns, and villages. He circulated more than 3,000,000 pages of tracts, and translations of parts of the Scriptures; and he gathered into schools 3,300 children, 300 of whom were girls. You know of his literary work. His kingdom did not come with observation. He never blew his own trumpet before him. His labours in foreign fields would have done honour to one of the most distinguished literary workers. He edited and translated many works himself. He wrote commentaries in the Marathi dialect, and aided in the translation of the Bible. Besides he made a most laborious and voluminous manuscript in regard to the kingdom of Kolapoor. In addition to these, an assiduously-written and carefully-kept diary of his missionary work. That none of these have appeared is due to the fact that they were lost with his effects in a vessel wrecked off the Cape when he crossed the continent, and left his effects to go by sea.

His own life since his return to this country has deeply interested me. I think the *Missionary Review* is the grandest review of the world in the outlook of missions—in the diligence with which missionary statistics have been compiled and presented to all denominations; in the deep sympathy that pervaded it with the work of GOD in all parts of the world.

But nothing was sweeter than the fact that while he resided here in Princeton, the parlour of his house was the gathering-place and training-school for all those who looked toward missions. He ever had a hand, warmed by a sympathetic heart back of it, for every young man, and especially for those who had set their faces toward missions, home or foreign. His heart was set upon going back to India, and our only consolation is that he has gone to a better land. I cannot but think that there is something very impressive in the way in which he laid down his life. It may be known to some of you that for the last three or four years he has been importuning me to undertake the editorial charge of the *Missionary Review*. I could not be prevailed upon to take it until I seemed to be thrust into it by the providence of GOD. But on the very day on which I set my signature to the contract in connection with Dr. J. M. Sherwood, of New York City—

on that very day on which the *Review* was transferred to our editorial care, Brother Wilder went up higher to be with CHRIST.

As I said, I am not here to magnify or glorify him, but I would magnify and glorify CHRIST; and I tell you solemnly that I would rather have lived the life that he has lived, and to have done the work he has done, than to have occupied the proudest position in the American Republic; or to have amassed the greatest amount of wealth that has ever been held by any man within the bounds of the Republic; or to have the greatest literary reputation that has ever set its crown upon the brow of a human being.

I would like to say, if there is any one present who is not a disciple of CHRIST, "What do you think of such a life in retrospect, in its religious determination and enjoyments; and above all, what do you think of its present blessings?" I tell you I would not be the child of such a man as that and turn away from CHRIST, if you would give me the wealth of a thousand worlds. And I would not be the man or woman who had come into contact with such a life and turn away into the darkness of eternal night for any possible position that this world can offer. Royal Wilder was a proof of Christianity that was worth more than all the works on evidence that were ever written and published. He was a proof of the dynamics of Christianity—and the dynamics of Christianity are the grandest vindication in the way of apologetics. He had a will that would have carried him to any position on earth, but that will, turned towards GOD, and linked with the will of GOD, became practically omnipotent for good. Out of poverty and obscurity, without a thought of personal emolument or temporal advancement, he rose to be what he was among the millions of India, and what he was among the millions of Christendom, a mighty power with pen and tongue. And if I were a young man to-day just starting in life, I would like to follow such an example, and give my life to missions at home or abroad, as GOD might graciously indicate my place. Young man, what is the best investment you can make with the capital of your life? Here is a man who has spent thirty years in India and will never be forgotten. He besought his son Robert to go back to India, and go among that people about fifty miles from Kolapoor whom he once visited, and among whom he told the story of the cross, and who, weeping, followed him for quite a distance, asking that they might hear more of the story of redemption. What can you do better than spend the thirty years of your active life in telling the precious story of redemption to those who never heard the Word of GOD?

It was only a few years ago when some of the missionaries of the China Inland Mission went from Bhamò in Upper Burmah to Chung-king in western China. They passed over a district 1,000 miles long and 1,000 broad, and there were but two mission-stations in the entire district. And when Henry M. Stanley went from Zanzibar to the mouth of the Congo, over 7,000 miles, he did not meet one native African who had ever seen a missionary or a copy of the Word of GOD. If you are asking how you can give your life in the most profitable way to GOD and to humanity for the furtherance of His kingdom, I would say, "Here is a life that was ushered on Monday morning into the presence of the King; methinks that there was a crown ready for him, set round with many gems that shine with lustre brighter than the stars."—*From the Princeton Press*

## “Lift High His Royal Banner: It must not suffer Loss.”

NEVER, perhaps, have the above words been quoted in a spirit of truer loyalty than in a letter which has been truly described as “one of the most touching and beautiful ever written.” From that letter, written to Mr. Baynes, Secretary of the Baptist Missionary Society, by Mr. Thomas Whitley, in reference to the death of his son, the Rev. Harry G. Whitley, a Missionary to the Congo, we give the following touching words. The writer, looking away from personal sorrow, desires that the cause of CHRIST may not suffer. He practically says, Our beloved son has fallen, our hearts bleed ; but

*‘Lift high His Royal Banner:  
It must not suffer loss.’*

Noble purpose ! Would that we all had more of this spirit, and counted the success of the Master’s cause of more urgent importance than monuments to our loved ones. When beautiful stained glass windows, and costly memorial marbles, and brasses, have perished, the fruit of this more excellent way shall abide in souls rescued from death, to the praise and glory of GOD, for ever and ever.

“As soon as Mr. Stanley’s expedition [to reach Emin Pasha in the Southern Soudan] was made known, many were the applications of English gentlemen and highly-trained officers to accompany him, and for what purpose ? For the romance, the honour, the spirit of adventure. The dangers were well known, but these did not deter the applicants ; and if for such ends men press forward willingly, surely men are to be found ready to brave all dangers, to incur all risks, even life itself, in order to

*‘Lift high His Royal Banner,  
Which must not suffer loss.’*

“In every grand and noble effort for good some pioneers fall. In every battle-field, when the standard-bearer is stricken down, men are always ready to fill the vacant places, to raise the flag once again, and press on to victory.

\* \* \*

“Sorrowing as we do for the loss of our dear son, we propose to erect no monument to him in far-distant Lukungu—he lives in our hearts for ever ; but we do propose to endeavour to forward the grand objects which he had so much at heart, and as we cheerfully gave up our son to the work, so now, parents, brother, and sister unite to equip some other soldier of the Cross, who, stepping into the gap, may carry on the warfare against heathenism ; and we pray earnestly that our Heavenly Father may grant His blessing in large measure to him who will take our son’s place. For this purpose I have great pleasure in enclosing a cheque to cover outfit and passage expenses of a new Congo missionary.”

## Speech of Earl Cairns,

*At the Meeting of the Church Missionary Society in Exeter Hall, March 24th, 1885.*

THIS hall to-night presents a grand and encouraging sight. We are met here to speak of what has been done, of what can be done, and what ought to be done for the purpose of carrying the great message of salvation to those who have not received it, and who, if we do not bring it to them, will perish without hearing it. We stand here at a great and, I will also add, a most inspiring crisis in the history of missions. We are approaching the end of the nineteenth century, and I am bound to say that great as has been our progress in arts, in science, in manufactures, in the diffusion of knowledge, and of intercourse during this century, the progress of missions and of missionary enterprise in the century has not been less.

At the close of the last century what was the case? Why, you could not have laid your finger upon a spot in the heathen world and have said, "On this spot, at least, the pure light of the Gospel has shone down." And now what do we see around us? Look at India, look at Japan, look even at China, look at Africa—West Africa, East Africa, South Africa, Central Africa; look at the great districts of the Hudson's Bay; look at Fiji, look at Polynesia, look at Melanesia, and what do you find? No doubt your maps of heathendom are covered with large surfaces of blackness and darkness; but yet what gleams, what patches—yes, and what whole districts of light and brightness have become interspersed!

And what an honour has been conferred upon England and upon the Anglo-Saxon race in being privileged to do God's missionary work! We boast and pride ourselves on this, that we have been throughout the world the pioneers of commerce and of civilisation. Yes; that is quite true. But it has pleased God to confer upon the Anglo-Saxon race, and mainly upon England, a higher, because a purer and a more holy honour, in that it has been given to the Anglo-Saxon race, and mainly to England, pre-eminently and almost exclusively of all the countries in the world, to be the bearers to the heathen of the wondrous revelation of God's mercy and love. And in that great day when He comes to make up His jewels, I wonder if any brighter name will shine forth in the galaxy of heaven than the names of those great British missionaries whom this century has produced—Henry Martyn, William Carey, Judson, Morrison, Marsden, Williams, Johnson, Hunt, Gardner, Duff, Livingstone, Moffat, Bishop Patteson, the martyr of Melanesia; yes, and I must add to this glorious catalogue yet another name—a name of one who has also been a martyr. It is true that he was not a missionary in name; but if a holy and self-sacrificing devotion, if a Christ-like love for the bodies and the souls of heathens, if a pure and spotless and true and saint-like example of life carried regardless of danger and privation to spend and be spent among the heathen that he loved—if these things are the type, if these things constitute (and who will say that they do not constitute?) the true type of a Christian missionary, and if a violent death cheerfully met and welcomed in the midst of and on account of that life constitute a martyr's death, then beyond all doubt that great and noble hero whose loss England and the world are now joined in

deploring—I mean General Gordon—was conspicuously both a missionary and a martyr.

And I thank God that the great spirit of this great and holy man has not passed away. What have we seen within the last few weeks upon this platform? A band of young Englishmen, high bred, high spirited, highly cultivated—men who had before them at home everything that social position and personal capability could ensure—standing on this platform to say farewell and take leave of their families and their friends in order to go out and carry their Saviour's banner into the midst of the benighted millions of China. And I trust that we shall hear to-night from Mr. Moule, the Principal, and from Mr. Ireland Jones, the Vice-Principal, of Ridley Hall, Cambridge, something of the spirit that has been infused into our Universities for missionary work, and of the number of young men at Cambridge who are eager to qualify themselves in order to follow in the steps of Stanley Smith, and of Studd, and of Beauchamp, and of Hoste, and of the Polhill-Turners. And I trust that this spirit will be quickened and extended, both inside and outside of the Universities, by the meeting here to-night, and by what we shall listen to from the speakers who are to follow me; and in saying this, I do not wish to refer mainly to that spirit which animates those who leave our shores to go as missionaries to the heathen. They, no doubt, are the heralds and standard-bearers of the Cross, but it is not given to many to have the training, the capability, and the freedom to go as a missionary; but there is a great and holy work to be done by all of us who tarry at home.

We can follow those who go abroad in our spirits and with our prayers; we can help them and add to their comforts; we can go with them in our thoughts, and we can watch over the countries where they are and the work in which they are engaged; we can take up a particular mission, even, and make it our study and our care. You know what happens when we are engaged in war. When our troops go to a foreign country to attack an enemy, how our hearts go to them! how we watch over them! how we search the newspapers for tidings about them! how we study the geography of the lands in which they are and endeavour to learn everything that can be learned about them! how we long for and glory in their triumphs, and how we sympathise with them in their reverses and their disappointments! And if this is so in the wars, in which, unfortunately, we are engaged, what shall I say of that great war in which we who are anxious about missions are engaged? We are engaged in a war with the hosts of darkness, in the darkest parts of the earth. Our soldiers—the bravest and best of our soldiers—have gone out. Our reserves are coming up and going to follow. Our recruits are ready to join, and shall our hearts go less with those who are abroad, who are fighting our battles against the hosts of darkness?

Allow me to tell you a short and simple story:—I had the honour of representing for a great number of years the town of Belfast, the commercial capital of Ireland, in Parliament. In Belfast there was a little boy, a chimney-sweep. He happened to be attracted by missions, and he contributed to a mission box a sum which was not in-

considerable for a chimney-sweep—the sum of twopence. One afternoon a friend of this boy's met him going along the street in an unusual condition, for his hands and his face were washed, and he was dressed in very good clothes. And the boy who was his friend said to him, "Holloa! where are you going?" "Oh!" he said, "I am going to a mission meeting." "What!" he said, "going to a missionary meeting? What are you going to a missionary meeting for?" "Well," the sweep said, "you see I have become a sort of partner in the concern, and I am going to see how the business is getting on." Well, now that is what I want. Let us be partners in the

concern. And let us see how the business is getting on. Do not let us drop our sovereign or our shilling on the plate, and then wash our hands of it, till some subsequent occasion when we will repeat that process. Do not let us take leave of the missionary and never think more about him. Let us, indeed, be partners in the great work in which we are engaged, and let us know and remember that to us is given that marvellous honour, not merely of being partners and fellow-workers one with another, but being in this great concern fellow-workers with our great Master who wills that all men should be saved and should come to the knowledge of the truth.—*The Record*.

## An Appeal from the Far West of China.

By REV. J. H. HORSBURGH.

GOD says, "Go into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature." But His servants stay, crowded together in one little spot on the earth's surface, and preach the Gospel to a select few, often treading upon each other's toes, working (sometimes deliberately), not so much against Satan as against each other; the filling of one church meaning the emptying of another; the success of one worker the disappointment of another.

And all the time hundreds, thousands, millions, nay, hundreds of millions of our fellow-creatures, for the lack of something better, are ignorantly worshipping stocks and stones, and scarcely anybody stirs to go to them.

GOD's command, "Go . . . to every creature"—albeit it was our LORD's parting message to us—we simply ignore. But we expect Him to smile on us all the same! Who will ponder these things?

On our way from Hankow to I-chang, 400 miles, we passed one Mission-station, the only one either on the river or anywhere near it. In fact, to the south lies a whole province containing four times as many people as Scotland, without a single missionary settled there. From I-chang to Wan Hien, about 200 miles, not a single missionary; not a single missionary at Wan Hien itself; nor is there one to be found anywhere, in any direction, till you get to Chung-king, another 200 miles or more farther on. So that between Hankow and Chung-king, a two-months' journey by native boat, there are but two small Mission-stations, viz., at Sha-shi and I-chang. And yet, compared to some other parts of China, the Yang-tze is well manned! What do friends in England think of this? Do you like the thought of it? Does it affect you at all? Does it appeal to you? For my part, I marvel at Satan's wonderful diplomacy. When I think, on the one hand, of the number of Christians who, awaking to the fact that they are not their own masters, but CHRIST's slaves, have definitely consecrated themselves soul and body to our Master's service, willing, we say, to leave home and country and go wherever He tells us; and when I think of the heathen as they actually are to-day, and our Master's "marching orders" to us, on the other hand, it is a deep, sad mystery to me how, notwithstanding, Satan is still able to keep such vast tracts of country, with their teeming populations, exclusively to himself, without the intrusion of a single witness for CHRIST.

To preach the Gospel to the heathen—is it the amusement, or is it the business of the Church of CHRIST? Is it true that the devil himself marvels at our unfaithfulness? Does Satan wonder at his own success? How long shall he be allowed to triumph? How long shall he be suffered to keep these millions in his own possession? How long shall he be permitted to enjoy his proud boasting? Shall we indeed see him laugh at our conferences, and our prayer-meetings, and our "deepening of the spiritual life"? Shall we stand still and let the devil smile when we consecrate ourselves and talk of going by-and-by to the heathen? Oh, brothers, let us be true! sisters, be true! By the devil's scorn, by the Saviour's entreaty, by the heathens' woe, *be true!* "Pay that which thou hast vowed." Is it not time for every church to have its representatives in the Mission-field? Is a church worthy of the name if it has not? And can such a church be really healthy? Is one Missionary per million, and that Missionary a delicate young girl, perhaps, all that the Church of CHRIST in England can do for China and her dependencies? Is it right to stay in little England, where are thousands of workers, and leave a mere handful of exhausted fellow-workers face to face with whole continents of teeming heathen, held in bondage under the devil's sway? Is it not time to rise up in earnest, and dispute the field with the great Usurper? Where are the Lord's veterans? Will not some of them—men of spiritual power and influence—come out and lead the van? Oh, what a blessed impetus that would give! Let others follow. And, praise GOD, within the next ten years our eyes shall see the "new thing" which the LORD will do, in comparison with which "the former things" shall be as nothing, even "a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert."

Again I ask, in deep solemnity, "Who will ponder these things?" "Saith the LORD of hosts, I will curse your blessings." "Saith the LORD of hosts, I will pour you out a blessing; . . . and all nations shall call you blessed." Which shall it be?

Some of us remember that our LORD tells us, because the harvest is great and the labourers are few, to pray Him that He would send forth labourers into His harvest. Some of us forget that in the same breath He tells us to answer our own prayer. "Go: . . . behold, I send you" (Luke x. 2, 3).—*The Church Missionary Intelligencer*

## Fifty Years' Work in Fiji.

By REV. JAMES CALVERT.

*From the "Report of The Centenary Missionary Conference on the Protestant Missions of the World."*

OF all the many Oceanic Missions in the Pacific, I am here to represent but one, in which a great part of my life has been spent—the Mission to Fiji. This large and beautiful group, which lies eighteen hundred miles north-east from Sydney, and twelve hundred miles north of New Zealand, consists of some two hundred and twenty islands and islets, eighty of which are inhabited. The two largest are ninety miles in length. The islanders are a fine race, of fair intelligence, and, according to the measure of their own simple wants, very industrious. Having been left to themselves, and to the undisturbed control of bad influences in all the past, they became extremely vile and degraded. Cannibalism was a recognised institution among them, they sometimes cooking at one time as many as a hundred human beings. One man, notorious above all the rest of his countrymen, gloried in his shame, and put down a big stone for each one that he partook of from the time when he became a man to his death, and it was found he had eaten eight hundred and seventy-two. This cannibalism was practised to a fearful extent. Infanticide was a general custom, and the burial of sick persons before death was common. Cruelty of all kinds abounded, and polygamy was established throughout the group.

The conditions and claims of Fiji were originally brought before the Christian people of England, and particularly before the Wesleyan Methodist Churches, about fifty years ago. Already, at that time, two white Missionaries were doing noble and most encouraging pioneer work in the islands. The Missionaries were reinforced from time to time, but they never exceeded thirteen at any one time. Now there are only nine, and this number will probably be still further reduced, the work being carried on chiefly and successfully by agents raised up among the people themselves. Happily, we Missionaries have always been heartily one, so that our prayers and labours have not been hindered but greatly helped. Regular weekly English worship, and the class meetings among the families, were of the utmost value in keeping our souls alive. We have had the right men, none of them extraordinary, but suitable, well adapted, making little of difficulties, dangers, and afflictions, but the best of everything and everyone; and all our work, and the training of native agents, has always been in the Fijian language, and interpreters are not employed. On a recent visit to Fiji my heart was gladdened by finding the same stamp of men, supplied by Australia, carrying on the work successfully.

A very great help to our progress was, I believe, that we had the whole field to ourselves, and our labours were not interfered with by any other Protestants. The Romanists happily came too late for success, after we had gained a good footing and supplied the Scriptures, so that they have never succeeded to a large extent, and they are

now losing ground, though they have zeal and self-denial worthy of the best of causes. The vital, experimental, and practical truths of GOD'S Word were explained, applied, and enforced. CHRIST, the loving SAVIOUR of all, especially of them that believe to the saving of the soul, was shown to be able and willing to save to the uttermost all who came to Him: the Divine Personal SPIRIT in all His glorious energy and saving power, was prominently set forth, and He was ever present, convicting of sin, of righteousness, and of judgment. Great numbers from the beginning, and, thank GOD, to the present time, were thoroughly awakened by the truth and by the SPIRIT. They sorrowed after a godly sort, turned from sin, and turned fully to GOD through CHRIST alone. Such penitents in large numbers have during the whole history of the Mission found peace through believing, and have shown to all the evidences of a life renewed in righteousness and true holiness. Old things passed away: behold, all things became new. On several occasions on many islands there have been special outpourings of the Divine SPIRIT, when considerable numbers were saved, and all were quickened into life and prosperity.

The spirit in which they endured trials, persecutions, loss, and martyrdom, proved the truth and depth and excellence of the religion they experienced and practised. Many of the converts, new creatures in CHRIST, quickened and raised into newness of life, began to speak and testify, and entreat, as the SPIRIT gave them utterance. It was more than meat and drink to them to spread among their relatives and countrymen the religion which was such a reality and boon to themselves. Thus the saving truth and grace of GOD spread from one to another, from village to village, from island to island. None could gainsay or resist their testimony in holding forth the Word of life. Our Mission needed no better or stronger commendation. These real converts are manifestly declared to be the epistle of CHRIST, known and read of all men, and by their agency a most substantial, most blessed, and extensive work of GOD has been wrought in all directions throughout Fiji. On my last visit, in company with the Bishop of Nelson (New Zealand), I was delighted at the grand sight I witnessed at the District Training Institution, where I found 109 fully devoted men, selected from the institutions in each circuit, under training as preachers of the Gospel—fine strong, hale, hearty men, who cheerfully surrendered themselves to the cause of CHRIST in Fiji and elsewhere.

For the oversight of this vastly important branch of our work, one devoted Missionary and his assistant, a native minister, are specially qualified and adapted. Since my return an appeal has been made to these students, to hazard their lives and health to labour in the unhealthy climate of New Guinea, where Fijians have already been sacrificed. Fifteen were asked for, forty volunteered.



Christian work must mainly be done everywhere by the converts themselves. The foreigner is an expensive agent, with the many real and imaginary wants of himself and his family. He can never manage the climate and the customs, and find out and adapt himself to the native character as well as one of themselves. The native agent was well known before the glorious change which has renewed him on the spot before their eyes, and he is a living specimen, well studied, of the power of the Gospel to transform the character. He is already there, without any expense; he can be employed at small cost, and that raised mainly, if not altogether, by those for whose benefit he labours.

*With only 9 while Missionaries we have 3,005 native preachers, 56 of them ordained as native ministers, who take full part in the work of the ministry with the English ministers, 47 are catechists, 983 are preachers separated to the work, and 1,919 are ordinary local or lay preachers. There are 1,268 chapels and other preaching places, 28 English Church members, 27,097 fully accredited native Church members, with 4,264 on trial for Church membership. These are well cared for by 3,480 devoted class leaders. There are 40,718 scholars in our 1,735 day and Sunday schools, taught by 2,526 teachers; and 101,150 in attendance on public worship.*

The jubilee of the Mission was lately held. Fifty years previously there was not a Christian in all Fiji: now there is not an avowed heathen left. Cannibalism has for some years past been wholly extinct, and other memorable customs of barbarity and cruelty have disappeared. Behold, what hath GOD wrought! Instead of the briar there has sprung up the myrtle tree; and it is to the LORD for a name, an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

Very early in the history of the Mission the printing-press was brought into use. When our printer failed we were placed in a great difficulty, as a new edition of the New Testament and other books were urgently required.

We ordered a man from London who would rough it, but such a man was not found. Then it came to pass that a French count, an infidel, who was wrecked, was deeply awakened, and sought and found mercy and saving grace. He was completely reformed. I taught him printing and bookbinding, and just when we were in our deepest need he became a most efficient labourer with us. He would make our sails, splice a rope, floor a house, put in windows, make a door and put it in. He became a school teacher and local preacher.

The people felt he loved them, and the best of our converts from any part of Fiji were ready to settle down and work with him. A new edition of the New Testament, and of the books we required, were well done and quickly supplied, helping on the work amazingly. A whole-hearted and capable man like that was beyond price.

We printed innumerable portions of the Scriptures, and of the Catechism, one especially which consisted of passages of Scripture only in answer to questions, and that was invaluable. There was also an excellent system of theology prepared by the eminent John Hunt, and a superior dictionary and grammar provided by David Hailewood, a man

unknown to fame, but whose record is on high.

GOD intends to save our race, and will do it. "The glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it." Let us then go forth in faith, and preach the Gospel to every creature, feeling that we have the strongest ground for the utmost hope in Him who has said, "All authority hath been given unto Me in heaven and on earth. Go ye therefore, and make disciples of all the nations, baptising them in the name of the FATHER, and of the SON, and of the HOLY GHOST; teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I commanded you; and, lo! I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world."



REV. JAMES CALVERT.

*From Photo by Messrs. T. C. Turner and Co., 10, Barnsbury Park, N.*

# THE China Inland Mission.

*"Take your Bible, and carefully count, not the chapters or the verses, but the letters from the beginning of Genesis to the 'Amen' of the Revelation; and when you have accomplished the task, go over it again and again and again—ten times, twenty, forty times—nay, you must read the very letters of your Bible eighty times over before you have reached the requisite sum. It would take something like the letters of eighty Bibles to represent the men, women, and children of that old and wondrous empire. Fourteen hundred of them have sunk into Christless graves during the last hour; thirty-three thousand will pass to-day for ever beyond your reach. Dispatch your missionary to-morrow, and one million and a quarter of immortal souls, for whom Christ died, will have passed to their final account before he can reach their shores. Whether such facts touch us or not, I think they ought to move our hearts. It is enough to make an angel weep."*

—Rev. SILVESTER WHITEHEAD.

Offices of the China Inland Mission:

2, 4, & 6, PYRLAND ROAD, MILDMAV,  
LONDON, N.

## Contents.

### BRIEF ACCOUNT OF THE CHINA INLAND MISSION.

### LIST OF MISSIONARIES.

### PUBLICATIONS.

CHINA'S SPIRITUAL NEED AND CLAIMS.

DAYS OF BLESSING IN INLAND CHINA.

THE EVANGELISATION OF THE WORLD.

CHINA'S MILLIONS.

### HYMNS FOR MISSIONARY MEETINGS.

### HYMNS WITH MUSIC.

GO YE INTO ALL THE WORLD.

FOR CHINA'S DISTANT SHORE.

TELL IT OUT AMONG THE HEATHEN.

THE MISSIONARY CALL.

## The China Inland Mission.

Directors { Rev. J. HUDSON TAYLOR, 8, Pyrland Road, London, N.  
THEODORE HOWARD, Esq., Westleigh, Bickley, Kent.

B. BROOMHALL, Secretary.

CHAS. T. FISHE, Assistant Secretary.

Offices of the Mission :—2, 4, & 6, PYRLAND ROAD, MILDMA, LONDON, N.

Bankers :—LONDON AND COUNTY BANK, Lombard Street, London.

Honorary Auditors :—Messrs. THEODORE JONES, HILL, and VELLACOTT, 1, Finsbury Circus, London.

THE CHINA INLAND MISSION owes its origin to the missionary zeal and enterprise of the Rev. J. Hudson Taylor, M.R.C.S. Mr. Taylor first went to China in 1853 as a medical missionary, under the auspices of the Chinese Evangelisation Society. He resigned his connection with that Society in 1857, and, on account of failure of health, returned to England in 1860. Throughout the voyage home, his earnest prayer was that his return to England might be overruled for good to China, and made instrumental in raising up at least five missionaries for the province of Cheh-kiang. In January of the same year he had written to a friend in England as follows :—

"Do you know of any earnest, devoted young men desirous of serving God in China; who, *not wishing for more than their expenses*, would be willing to come out and labour here? Oh, for *four or five* such helpers! They would probably preach in Chinese in six months. In answer to prayer the means would be found."

In 1862 the first of the young men thus desired sailed for China, and in 1865 was followed by four others. By this time continual thought upon the spiritual destitution of China had deepened concern for its people, and had led Mr. Taylor to resolve to attempt something on a larger scale than he had previously thought of. The result was the formation of the CHINA INLAND MISSION. It was particularly desired that its formation should not in any measure divert either men or money from existing missionary agencies; but that whatever might be done through its instrumentality should be over and above what might otherwise be done to meet China's need. How urgent the need for further effort to spread the Gospel in China was, was made painfully evident by the fact that there were then (1865) only ninety-seven Protestant missionaries among the hundreds of millions of people in that land. These were all located in ten or eleven ports, situated principally on the sea-board of the six maritime provinces; the only exception being one mission station in Han-kow, in the Central province—Hu-peh. The other eleven of the eighteen provinces of China proper were without a resident Protestant missionary. These provinces contained a population variously estimated from about 100 millions to 150 millions, and it was with the definite and avowed purpose of commencing missionary labour in these interior provinces that the CHINA INLAND MISSION was formed. Methods somewhat unusual and peculiar were adopted for working the newly proposed organisation.

It was determined :—

1. That duly qualified candidates for missionary labour should be accepted without restriction as to denomination, provided there was soundness in the faith in all fundamental truths.
2. That all who went out as missionaries should go in dependence upon God for temporal supplies, with the clear understanding that the Mission did not guarantee any income whatever; and knowing that, as the Mission would not go into debt, it could only minister to those connected with it as the funds sent in from time to time might allow.
3. That there should not be any collections or personal solicitation of money.

On the 26th of May, 1866, Mr. Taylor sailed again for China, taking with him fifteen missionaries. This was the formal inauguration of the work of the CHINA INLAND MISSION. The work has been continued up to the present time on the lines first laid down, and the success has been remarkable.

The *Income*, which for the first ten years averaged about £5,000, last year (1888) was over £36,000.

The *Mission Staff*, which at the end of the first ten years numbered thirty-six missionaries, and

sixteen wives of missionaries, now numbers 339, including sixty-one wives of missionaries, most of whom were missionaries before marriage. The catholicity of the Mission has been maintained, and the Mission Staff consists of members of the Church of England, Presbyterians, Wesleyans, Baptists, Congregationalists, and Brethren. These greatly vary in social position: some being persons of wealth, who have gone out at their own charges, and have, besides, liberally contributed to sustain the work; while others are from the humblest positions. Some have had all the educational advantages which our Universities can give, while many others have had nothing more than a plain English education.

The CHINA INLAND MISSION has seventy-seven Stations, in which there are resident missionaries. These are situated as under. In several provinces the opening of a Station was preceded by some years of itinerating work.

| First Station opened | Province of                    | Number of Stations | ... | 13 |
|----------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|-----|----|
| 1866.                | Cheh-kiang.                    |                    |     |    |
| " " " 1867.          | " " Kiang-su.                  | " " "              |     | 5  |
| " " " 1869.          | " " Gan-hwuy.                  | " " "              |     | 5  |
| " " " 1869.          | " " Kiang-si.                  | " " "              |     | 6  |
| " " " 1874.          | " " Hu-peh.                    | " " "              |     | 5  |
| " " " 1876.          | " " Ho-nan.                    | " " "              |     | 2  |
| " " " 1877.          | " " Si-chuen.                  | " " "              |     | 8  |
| " " " 1877.          | " " Kwei-chau.                 | " " "              |     | 2  |
| " " " 1877.          | " " Shan-si.                   | " " "              |     | 13 |
| " " " 1878.          | " " Kan-suh.                   | " " "              |     | 5  |
| " " " 1879.          | " " Shan-tung.                 | " " "              |     | 3  |
| " " " 1879.          | " " Shen-si.                   | " " "              |     | 3  |
| " " " 1881.          | " " Yun-nan.                   | " " "              |     | 3  |
| " " " 1887.          | " " Chih-li.                   | " " "              |     | 3  |
| " " " 1875.          | " " Bhamo, in Upper<br>Burmah. | " " "              |     | 1  |

There are also sixty-seven Out-Stations.

In the province of Hu-nan, itineration was begun by members of the Mission in 1875, and has been continued with but little intermission ever since; but, on account of the hostility of the people, it has not been found practicable to keep open a Station for settled work.

It will be seen from the above the measure of success that has attended the efforts of the Mission to commence and carry on the work in ten of the eleven provinces which, before the Mission was formed, were without Protestant missionaries; and in the remaining province—the province of Kwang-si—some missionary journeys were taken in 1877 and 1878 by Edward Fishe, George Clarke, and James Cameron, and subsequently by A. C. Dorward, all of the CHINA INLAND MISSION.

The year 1887 will be memorable in the history of the Mission, as during its course 100 new missionaries were sent out. Fifty-five went out during 1888.

The following particulars of the CHINA INLAND MISSION are from the last Report:

|                                    |    |    |    |    |    |    |       |
|------------------------------------|----|----|----|----|----|----|-------|
| Stations and Out-Stations          | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | 129   |
| Chapels                            | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | 110   |
| Native Helpers—Ordained Pastors    | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | 12    |
| " " Assistant Preachers            | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | 49    |
| " " School Teachers                | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | 12    |
| " " Colporteurs and Chapel Keepers | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | 42    |
| " " Bible Women                    | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | 17    |
| Communicants                       | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | 2,415 |
| Organised Churches                 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | 66    |
| Boarding and Day Schools           | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | 18    |
| Hospitals                          | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | 3     |
| Dispensaries                       | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | 5     |
| Opium Refuges                      | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | 16    |

The Organ of the Mission is CHINA'S MILLIONS, published monthly by Messrs. Morgan and Scott, 12, Paternoster Buildings, London. Price one penny. B. BROOMHALL.  
May, 1889.



# Missionaries of the China Inland Mission.

(Associates in italics.)

## "ARE THERE MANY AT HOME PRAYING FOR US?"

*I have been thinking for some time past that I should like to ask a few questions; because we have found, on more than one occasion, that, when dear friends at home have been praying much for us, we have been receiving much blessing here. And now I should like to ask if they are still praying for us with that faith and zeal which asks, and expects to receive?*

*We came to China to win souls—are there many at home praying that we may be wise to do so? We try to carry good tidings to weary hearts, but few believe our report! Are there many at home praying for us, that the word spoken may be 'mixed with faith in them that hear it'? We try to tell the "Old, old story," but it often seems like beating the air, and we marvel at their unbelief; are there many at home praying for us, that we may speak God's Word in that "demonstration of the Spirit and of power" which all our adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist?*

*I see more and more that it is not merely coming to China, and living amongst the Chinese, and talking to them, that will save souls. Satan is not so easily driven from his stronghold. It is now as it was of old—he "goeth not out but by prayer and fasting." When there is much prayer there is much prosperity; therefore, "Brethren, pray for us." If "the effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much," surely the effectual fervent prayers of many righteous will avail much more. Prisoners' chains soon fall off, and prison-doors fly open, when "prayer is made without ceasing of the Church unto God." The work is the Lord's; and except He build the house, they labour in vain who build it. And if it is the high privilege of those who are here to work, it is also the high privilege of those who are at home to pray.*

*The few here who have come over unto the Lord's side much need and often ask for prayer. They have felt the sharp point of persecution. Some of them have been beaten with many stripes, others have lost friends, houses, lands, and money. They are taunted by their neighbours, and have their names cast out as evil, because they have cast in their lot with the people of God. Are there many at home praying for them?*

*And now as to ourselves. We have never found our path in China strewed with roses. We expect those by-and-by, and laurels too; but, at present, we seem to have a good share of sorrow and trial, of care and toil. The flesh is still weak, the world still hates, and Satan's darts are still fiery. We are far from the means of grace for our souls, and we are far from medical aid for our bodies. Are there many at home praying for us, that we may not grow weary in well-doing, that our faith fail not, and that the pleasure of the Lord may prosper in our hands? May He "overturn, overturn, overturn, until He come whose right it is." For the Kingdom is His, and the power is His, and the glory shall be for ever His.—EXTRACT FROM LETTER FROM MRS. CROMBIE.*

### Date of Arrival.

1854.  
J. HUDSON TAYLOR, *Director*.  
MRS. HUDSON TAYLOR (1866).

1862.  
JAMES MEADOWS.  
MRS. MEADOWS (1866).

1866.  
GEORGE STOTT.  
MRS. STOTT (1870).

J. W. STEVENSON.  
MRS. STEVENSON.  
J. WILLIAMSON.  
MRS. WILLIAMSON (1875).  
W. D. RUDLAND.  
MRS. RUDLAND (1875)

1867.  
JOHN MCCARTHY.  
MRS. MCCARTHY.

1868.  
J. E. CARDWELL.  
MRS. CARDWELL.  
CHARLES H. JUDD.  
MRS. JUDD.

1872.  
MISS TURNER.

1873.

FREDK. W. BALLER.  
MRS. BALLER (1866).  
BENJ. BAGNALL.  
MRS. BAGNALL (1880).

1874.

A. W. DOUTHWAITE, M.D. (U.S.A.).

1875.

HENRY SOLTAU, L.R.C.P. and S.  
MRS. SOLTAU (1883).  
GEORGE KING.  
MRS. KING (1883).  
J. CAMERON, M.D. (U.S.A.).  
MRS. CAMERON (1885).  
GEORGE NICOLL.  
MRS. NICOLL (1879).  
G. W. CLARKE.  
MRS. G. W. CLARKE (1880).  
J. F. BROUMTON.  
MRS. BROUMTON (1879).  
G. F. EASTON.  
MRS. EASTON (1881).

1876.

MISS E WILSON.  
EDWARD PEARSE.  
MRS. PEARSE (1875).  
GEORGE PARKER.  
MRS. PARKER (1880).  
HORACE A. RANDLE, M.D. (U.S.A.).  
MRS. RANDLE (1878).  
MISS HORNE.

1878.

CHARLES G. MOORE.  
MRS. MOORE.  
SAMUEL R. CLARKE.  
MRS. S. R. CLARKE.  
FRANK TRENCH.  
MISS FANNY BOYD.

1879.

EDWARD TOMALIN.  
MRS. TOMALIN (1866).  
JOHN J. COULTHARD.  
MRS. COULTHARD (1884).  
HENRY W. HUNT.  
MRS. HUNT (1878).  
THOS. W. PIGOTT, B.A.  
MRS. PIGOTT (1882).

1880.

W. L. PRUEN, L.R.C.P.  
MRS. PRUEN (1876).  
MRS. SCHOFIELD.  
MISS C. M. KERR.

1881.

WILLIAM COOPER.  
MRS. COOPER.  
DAVID THOMPSON.  
MRS. THOMPSON (1883).

ARTHUR EASON.  
MRS. EASON.  
GEORGE ANDREW.  
MRS. ANDREW (1882).  
H. HUDSON TAYLOR.  
MRS. H. H. TAYLOR (1884).

1882.

E. H. EDWARDS, M.B., C.M.  
MRS. EDWARDS.  
W. WILSON, M.B., C.M.  
MRS. WILSON (1883).  
MRS. RILEY.  
MRS. ELLISTON.

1883.

MISS S. CARPENTER.  
FREDK. A. STEVEN.  
F. MARCUS WOOD.  
MRS. WOOD.  
OWEN STEVENSON.  
MISS J. BLACK.  
W. E. BURNETT.  
MRS. BURNETT (1881).  
MISS S. SEED.

1884.

A. LANGMAN.  
MRS. LANGMAN.  
THOMAS KING.  
WILLIAM KEY.  
MRS. W. KEY.  
MISS WHITCHURCH.  
MRS. CHENEY.  
THOMAS WINDSOR.  
EDWARD HUGHESDON.  
MISS EMILY BLACK.  
MISS EMILY FOSBERY.  
J. McMULLAN.  
MRS. McMULLAN (1886).  
J. A. SLIMMON.  
MISS CATH. R. TODD.  
MISS MARY BLACK.  
MISS ANNIE R. TAYLOR.  
MISS ELLEN A. BARCLAY.  
H. PARRY, L.R.C.P., ETC.  
MRS. PARRY.  
MISS A. G. BROOMHALL.  
A. HUDSON BROOMHALL.  
MISS MARIA BYRON.  
DUNCAN KAY.  
MRS. DUNCAN KAY.  
GEORGE MILLER.  
W. FYFE LAUGHTON.  
MRS. LAUGHTON (1885).  
STEWART McKEE.  
THOMAS HUTTON.  
MRS. HUTTON (1885).  
CHARLES HOROBIN.  
JOHN REID.  
ALBERT PHELPS.  
MISS C. K. MURRAY.  
MISS M. MURRAY.  
MISS MACINTOSH.

MISS AGNES GIBSON.  
MISS MCFARLANE.  
MISS LILY WEBB.

1885

F. T. FOUCAR.  
T. JAMES.  
JOHN SMITH.  
STANLEY P. SMITH, B.A.  
MRS. STANLEY SMITH (1886).  
C. T. STUDD, B.A.  
MRS. STUDD (1887).  
W. W. CASSELS, B.A.  
MRS. CASSELS.  
D. E. HOSTE.  
M. BEAUCHAMP, B.A.  
C. H. POLHILL-TURNER.  
MRS. C. H. POLHILL-TURNER (1884).  
A. T. POLHILL-TURNER, B.A.  
MRS. A. T. POLHILL-TURNER (1884).  
F. W. K. GULSTON.  
MRS. GULSTON (1882).  
RICHARD GRAY OWEN.  
MRS. GRAY OWEN (1883).  
MAURICE J. WALKER.  
T. E. S. BOTHAM.  
W. T. BEYNON.  
MRS. BEYNON (1886).  
MISS JENNIE WEBB.  
MISS JANE STEVENS.  
W. HOPE GILL.  
D. M. ROBERTSON.  
J. A. HEAL.  
MRS. HEAL (1883).  
R. GRIERSON.  
MRS. GRIERSON (1886).  
J. R. DOUGLAS.  
M. HARRISON.

1886.

MISS J. D. ROBERTSON.  
MISS L. E. HIBBERD.  
MISS S. E. JONES.  
MISS C. P. CLARK.  
MISS A. S. JAKOBSEN.  
MRS. TERRY.  
MISS F. R. KINAHAN.  
MISS TAPSCOTT.  
MISS FAUSSET.  
MISS C. LITTLER.  
MISS ANNIE SAY.  
ARCH. ORR EWING, JUN.  
GEO. GRAHAM BROWN.  
MRS. GRAHAM BROWN.  
ANDREW WRIGHT.  
J. C. STEWART, M.D. (U.S.A.).

1887.

W. S. JOHNSTON.  
FRANK MCCARTHY.  
JOHN BROCK.  
WM. RUSSELL.  
JOHN DARROCH.  
MISS G. M. MUIR.  
MISS KATE MCWATERS.

Miss E. J. BURBOUGHES.  
Miss EMILY M. JOHNSON.  
Miss ANNIE McQUILLAN.  
Miss CAROLINE GATES.  
Miss J. A. MILLER.  
Miss HARRIET K. PARKER.  
Miss ELLA WEBBER.  
*Miss C. Groves.*  
Miss ADA E. KNIGHT.  
Miss LOUISA K. ELLIS.  
ALEX. ARMSTRONG, F.R.S.  
Mrs. ARMSTRONG.  
Miss M. E. SCOTT.  
Miss ALICE A. MILES.  
Miss HARRIET A. JUDD.  
Miss EMMA CULVERWELL.  
Miss L. M. FORTH.  
W. J. LEWIS.  
Mrs. LEWIS (1886).  
A. HODDLE.  
J. O. CURNOW.  
A. H. FAERS.  
I. F. DRYSDALE.  
D. J. MILLS.  
JAS. ADAM.  
ARCH. GRACIE.  
ED. TOMKINSON.  
Mrs. TOMKINSON.  
Miss E. MAUD HOLME.  
Miss H. R. WALDIE.  
Miss A. K. FERRIMAN.  
Miss S. E. BASTONE.  
Miss A. K. HOOK.  
Miss HARRIET CUTT.  
Miss EMMA FRYER.  
H. N. MACGREGOR.  
J. A. STOOKE.  
Mrs. STOOKE.  
ARCHIE EWING.  
D. LAWSON.  
A. H. HUNTLEY.  
Miss FLORENCE ELLIS.  
Miss CLARA ELLIS.  
Miss WILLIAMSON.  
Miss M. PALMER.  
Miss E. HAINGE.  
Miss M. MITCHELL.  
Miss E. MARCHBANK.  
Miss I. W. RAMSAY.

Miss GERTRUDE ORD.  
B. RIRIE.  
F. A. REDFERN.  
R. WELLWOOD.  
A. R. SAUNDERS.  
A. BLAND.  
A. LUTLEY.  
JOS. VALE.  
C. S. T'ANSON.  
B. CURTIS WATERS.

1888.

Miss MAY GRAHAM BROWN.  
Miss F. M. WILLIAMS.  
Miss J. ARTHUR.  
Miss M. J. ELAND.  
Miss E. KENTFIELD.  
Miss L. CHILTON.  
EBE. MURRAY.  
W. G. PEAT.  
W. M. BELCHER.  
F. E. LUND.  
A. H. BRIDGE.  
GEO. A. COX, L.R.C.P. AND S.  
Miss CAMPBELL.  
Miss HANBURY.  
J. T. REID.  
Mrs. REID.  
Miss ANNA CREWDSON.  
Miss ROBINA CREWDSON.  
Miss N. R. ROGERS.  
Miss J. SUTHERLAND.  
W. E. SHEARER.  
T. D. BEGG.  
THOS. EYRES.  
JAMES SIMPSON.  
Mrs. SIMPSON.  
Miss BAKER.  
Miss R. L. SMALLEY.  
Miss SANDERSON.  
Miss GUINNESS.  
*Miss Mary Reed.*  
Miss MALIN.  
Miss J. BANGERT.  
Miss C. L. WILLIAMS.  
Miss EDITH E. BROOMHALL.  
Miss M. J. UNDERWOOD.  
Miss ELLEN BRADFELD.  
Miss SARAH VOAK.

Miss MAGGIE STEWART.  
Miss BESSIE HARDING.  
Miss LIZZIE SPARK.  
Miss E. M. LUCAS.  
Miss GRACE IRVIN.  
Miss S. C. PARKER.  
Miss CASSIE FITZSIMONS.  
Miss JEANNIE MONRO.  
Miss J. D. GARDINER.  
Miss HATTIE TURNER.  
Miss REBECCA MCKENZIE.  
WM. S. HORNE.  
JOHN MEIKLE.  
WM. M. SOULIER.  
GEORGE H. DUFF.  
JAMES LAWSON.  
J. HAMILTON RACEY.  
MALCOLM MCNAIR.  
ALEXANDER DUFFY.  
JOHN C. STEEN.  
C. A. EWBANK.  
Miss HELEN MCKENZIE.  
Miss E. A. GRABHAM.  
Miss LILY STACY OLDING.  
J. N. HAYWARD.  
C. W. LAMBERT.  
EDWARD HUNT.  
H. N. LACHLAN, M.A.  
THOS. SELKIRK.  
E. J. COOPER.  
THOS. MACOUN.  
E. O. WILLIAMS, M.A.  
Mrs. WILLIAMS.  
Miss PRISCILLA A. BARCLAY.  
Miss FLORENCE BARCLAY.  
Miss NELLIE MARTIN.  
Miss JESSIE BUCHAN.  
Miss R. E. OAKESHOTT.  
Miss FANNY H. CULVERWELL.  
Miss H. STEDMAN.  
Miss SARAH M. BLACK.  
Miss MARIE GUX.

MEREDITH HARDMAN.  
JOHN S. ROUGH.  
J. J. P. EGERTON.  
G. A. HUNTLEY.  
J. S. DONALD.  
M. L. GRIFFITH.

Working under the Direction of the China Inland Mission.

I.—SUPPORTED BY THE BIBLE CHRISTIAN MISSIONARY SOCIETY.

T. G. VANSTONE (1885).  
Mrs. VANSTONE (1887).

S. T. THORNE (1885).  
Mrs. THORNE (1883).

F. DYMOND (1887).  
S. POLLARD (1887).

II.—SUPPORTED BY THE SWEDISH MISSION, STOCKHOLM.

ERIK FOLKE (1887).

O. S. NÆSTEGAARD (1888).

Miss GRANN (1888).



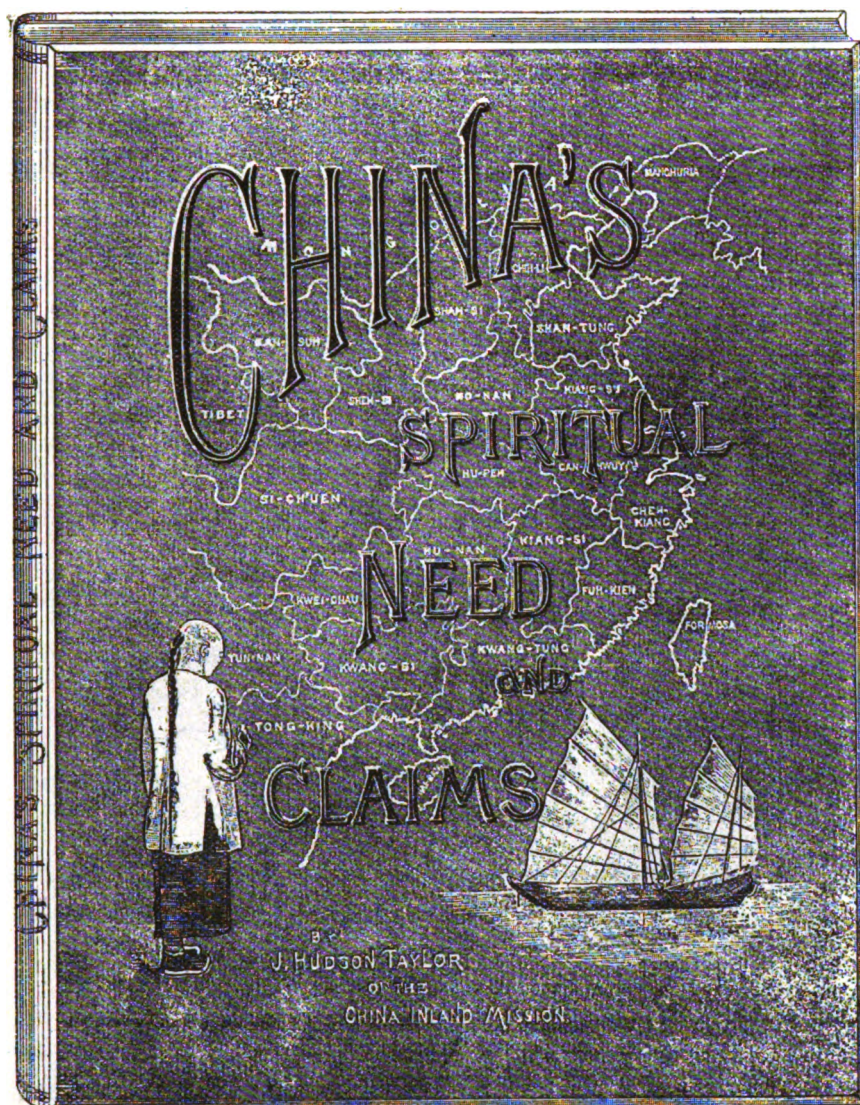
*Seventh Edition, Cloth Gilt, with Large Coloured Map, 2/6. Paper Covers, 1/- Size, 11 by 8½.*

# China's Spiritual Need and Claims.

By REV. J. HUDSON TAYLOR, M.R.C.S., F.R.G.S.

*With Numerous Illustrations and Diagrams; Conspectus of Protestant Missions in China, etc.*

"The array of facts and figures collated by Mr. TAYLOR, not to speak of the striking diagrams (which bring the vastness and spiritual destitution of China into strong relief) and the many artistic engravings illustrative of Chinese life and scenery, combine to make this a perfectly unique production." — *The Christian.*



"A most attractively got up and well-illustrated volume. But these are its least charms. The story of faith and work told in it should be read by every earnest Christian. It is a mine of wealth for the missionary speaker and deserves a prominent place in missionary literature." — *Wesleyan-Methodist Magazine.*

## Days of Blessing in Inland China.

*Being an Account of Meetings held in the Province of Shan-si. With Addresses by*

Rev. J. HUDSON TAYLOR, Messrs. STANLEY SMITH, C. T. STUDD, BEAUCHAMP, ORR-EWING, and others; also Testimonies of Native Pastors. Price One and Sixpence.

**New Map of China, 19 in. by 16½ in. Showing Stations of the China Inland Mission.**

*Coloured, and folded book form, cloth, 6d.; cloth gilt, mounted on linen, 1/-*

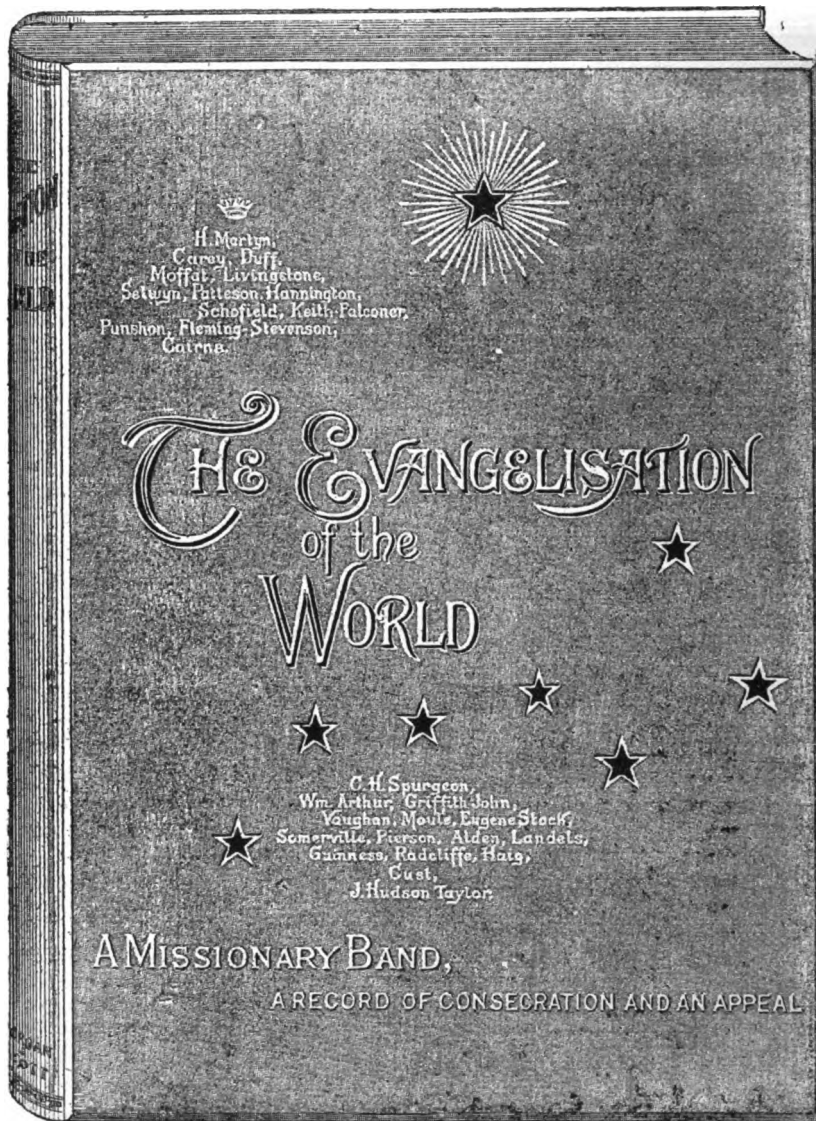
POSTAGE, 2D. EXTRA.

# The Evangelisation of the World:

A RECORD OF CONSECRATION AND AN APPEAL.

By B. BROOMHALL.

"I had for about ten years supposed I was a child of God, but when the 'Appeal' ['The Evangelisation of the World'] came into my hands—sent to me from South Africa—I was so interested in it that I could do nothing else till I had read it through, and then read much of it over and over again. It seemed the most entertaining and delightful book I had ever read. I believe the blessed Spirit is in every line—any way He spoke to me through every line. I began to cry to God for this 'something' that the 'Missionary Band' had, which I did not have, and —



bless His name — He spoke peace to my soul, and filled me with a most intense desire to carry the Gospel to others and especially the poor heathens." — *Extract from letter from Boston, U.S.A.*

"You will rejoice to hear that a copy of the earlier edition, which I sent to a teacher of a Young Men's Bible Class, led to the decision of two of the seventy-eight men to give themselves to missionary work, and brought to a crisis a third who had been purposing in his heart so to do." — *Extract from Letter.*

"I HAD given me this week a copy of 'The Evangelisation of the World.' I have read no book for years that has so moved me; showing me not only what I have missed through half-heartedness, but the dishonour done to the blessed Name we bear, and the real hindrance to our fellow-believers and the world." — *Extract from Letter.*

"IT is one of the best books conceivable to put into the hands of young men and women. Its paragraphs are a history, a poem, a prophecy, all at once. Short, suggestive, on fire with God's Spirit." — DR. A. T. PIERSON, of Philadelphia, in the *Missionary Review of the World*.

## Press Notices.

"THE Evangelisation of the World," by B. Broomhall, is an enlarged and very handsome edition of the work, "A Missionary Band," reviewed in the "Intelligencer" of July, 1886. We need not reproduce the words of strong commendation we then used. They have been justified by the remarkable success of the book. An edition of 10,000 copies went off in a few months. Mr. Broomhall has added nearly a hundred pages of new matter, admirably chosen extracts (as before) from speeches, sermons, letters, etc.; so that a work which seemed complete when it first appeared is now made still more complete. That God has blessed it, we know; that He will bless it, we

are sure. It should lie on every drawing-room table, be within reach in every clergyman's study, and be given as a present to every Christian young man.—*The Church Missionary Intelligencer and Record.*

EVERY page is a study. The book as a whole is an encyclopædia of varied and valuable information. Its compilation has been a labour of love; our brother Broomhall has put his soul and spirit into his useful work. . . . We say, with more than common emphasis, that every Christian family should possess this book.—*The Christian.*

## Press Notices of the First Edition.

THIS is a remarkable record and a thrilling appeal. It is the story of the seven young Englishmen who sailed February 5th, 1885, as missionaries to China, two of them having been officers in the army, and five being graduates of Cambridge University. Of these five one was "stroke" of the Cambridge eight, and another was, perhaps, the most famous cricketer of the day. . . . Such a book should be read everywhere, and especially by young men, for the Christian life of individuals as well as for the growth of the kingdom of God on earth.—*The Missionary Herald, Boston.*

IT is dedicated "to English-speaking young men everywhere," and it is designed, says its compiler, Mr. B. Broomhall, Secretary of the China Inland Mission, to show that, "in the whole compass of human benevolence, there is nothing so grand, so noble, so Christian, so truly God-like, as the work of evangelising the heathen." It is true to its design, and worthy of its dedication.—*The Moravian Missionary Reporter.*

THIS is a book *sui generis*. Is certain to be popular, and deservedly so.—*The Chronicle of the London Missionary Society.*

IT is rich in holy utterances and inspiring information.—*The Sword and the Trowel.*

A BOOK for all who love, or would fain love, Christian missions; it is quickening and arousing as a band of military music.—*The Wesleyan Methodist Magazine.*

WILL give permanent form to one of the happiest chapters of missionary consecration.—*The London Quarterly Review.*

ONE of the most striking missionary books issued for many a day.—*Word and Work.*

WE trust that hundreds of thousands will be sold.—*The Methodist Times.*

THIS volume is itself not only a record of action, but an incentive to it, reflecting the enthusiasm it describes.—*Sunday at Home.*

NO one interested in missionary work should fail to procure this unique volume. Testimonies from veteran missionaries cannot fail to inspire fresh zeal; and telling diagrams, striking statistics, and a valuable list of missionary books, render it admirably practical. Every reader should lend or give it to another.—*Our Own Gazette.*

NOT intended merely to gratify curiosity, but to quicken faith and stir up others to give themselves to God for this work. . . . Is well adapted for the present needs of the Church.—*Montreal Daily Witness.*

THIS is a soul-stirring book, full of facts and appeals, and calculated to do immense service. . . . Would that all the young men of England could be induced to read this record! Cricket, football, and boating are well enough in their way, but for young men to spend all their enthusiasm in these sports is great un wisdom. So thought Studd and his companions, and it is delightful to find that in the service of Christ they are realising much more joy than ever they got in their innocent sports.—*Joyful News.*

IT is a book to brighten home, advance true religion, and show the churches the glory of their calling. Would that it were prayerfully read in every family!—*The Christian Advocate.*

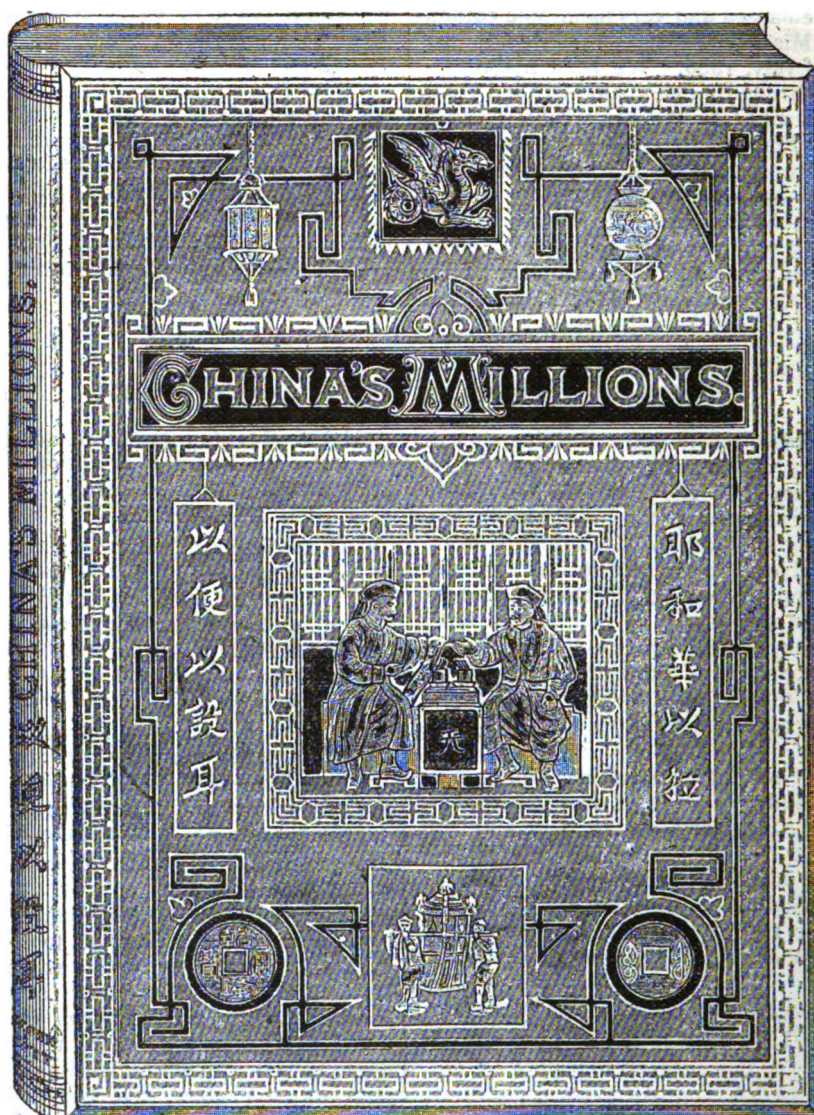
ANYTHING more soul-stirring we have seldom read. . . . A healthful breeze of spiritual ozone seems to breathe through the book, and we cannot conceive of any one who loves the Master reading these pages without having his sympathies and desires for the salvation of the heathen nations greatly quickened.—*The Reaper.*



Cloth Gilt, 2/6. Paper Boards, 1/6. Size, 10½ by 8.

## "China's Millions" Yearly Volume.

"It is full of interest, and cannot fail to kindle and deepen loving sympathy with the great missionary cause. As a recent donor to the Mission testified, 'If it were more widely read, you would want neither men nor money.' It is beautifully, almost sumptuously, bound, and if placed on the drawing-room table will excite an interest that a more modest cover would probably fail to awaken."—  
*The Record.*



"Nowhere else, so far as we know, will be found such varied and interesting details of real missionary work in the vast fields of China as in the yearly volumes of CHINA'S MILLIONS." — *The Christian.*

Cloth, 2/6.

### Double Volume of "China's Millions," 1886-1887.

Containing, in addition to the usual matter, "The Retrospect," a Series of Autobiographical Sketches from the life of J. Hudson Taylor.

Monthly, One Penny, through any Bookseller. Post Free from the Offices of the Mission, 1/6 yearly.

### "China's Millions."

EDITED BY J. HUDSON TAYLOR.

"Before I read CHINA'S MILLIONS I felt very little interest in mission work, for I knew almost nothing about the real living work; but since I have traced it month by month—seen the missionaries depart, traced them on their voyage, and watched them, in the strength of the Lord, grappling with their difficulties—I feel myself one with them, and long to follow their bright example."—*Extract from Letter.*

# Hymns for Missionary Meetings.

1

1 ONWARD, Christian soldiers,  
Marching as to war,  
Looking unto Jesus,  
Who is gone before.  
Christ, the royal Master,  
Leads against the foe,  
Forward into battle,  
See His banners go.

Onward, Christian soldiers,  
Marching as to war,  
Looking unto Jesus,  
Who is gone before.

2 At the name of Jesus  
Satan's host doth flee;  
On, then, Christian soldiers,  
On to victory.  
Hell's foundations quiver  
At the shout of praise;  
Brothers, lift your voices,  
Loud your anthems raise.

3 Like a mighty army  
Moves the Church of God;  
Brothers, we are treading  
Where the saints have trod:  
We are not divided,  
All one body we,  
One in hope and doctrine,  
One in charity.

4 Crowns and thrones may perish,  
Kingdoms rise and wane,  
But the Church of Jesus  
Constant will remain.  
Gates of hell can never  
'Gainst that Church prevail;  
We have Christ's own promise,  
And that cannot fail.

5 Onward, then, ye people,  
Join our happy throng;  
Blend with ours your voices  
In the triumph song;  
Glory, praise, and honour  
Unto Christ the King;  
This through countless ages  
Men and angels sing.

2

"If thou forbear to deliver them," etc.—  
Prov. xxiv. 11, 12.

1 THE heathen perish: day by day  
Thousands on thousands pass away;  
O Christians, to their rescue fly!  
Preach Jesus to them ere they die.

2 Wealth, labour, talents, freely give—  
Yea, life itself—that they may live;  
What hath your Saviour done for you!  
And what for Him will ye not do?

3 Thou Spirit of the Lord, go forth,  
Call in the south, wake up the north;  
In every clime, from sun to sun,  
Gather God's children into one.

3

Luke xiv. 23.

1 "CALL them in!" the poor, the wretched,  
Sin-stained wanderers from the fold;  
Peace and pardon freely offer,—  
Can you weigh their worth with gold?  
"Call them in!" the weak, the weary,  
Laden with the doom of sin;  
Bid them come and rest in Jesus,  
He is waiting:—"Call them in!"

2 "Call them in!" the Jew, the Gentile;  
Bid the stranger to the feast;  
"Call them in!" the rich, the noble  
From the highest to the least.  
Forth the Father runs to meet them,  
He hath all their sorrows seen;  
Robe and ring, and royal sandals,  
Wait the lost ones:—"Call them in!"

3 "Call them in!" the broken-hearted,  
Cowering 'neath the brand of shame;  
Speak love's message, low and tender,—  
'Twas for sinners Jesus came.  
See! the shadows lengthen round us,  
Soon the day-dawn will begin;  
Can you leave them lost and lonely?  
Christ is coming—"Call them in!"

4

1 LORD, speak to me, that I may speak  
In living echoes of Thy tone;  
As Thou hast sought, so let me seek  
Thy erring children, lost and lone.

2 O lead me, Lord, that I may lead  
The wandering and the wavering feet;  
O feed me, Lord, that I may feed  
Thy hungering ones with manna sweet.

3 O strengthen me, that while I stand  
Firm on the Rock and strong in Thee,  
I may stretch out a loving hand  
To wrestlers with the troubled sea.

4 O teach me, Lord, that I may teach  
The precious things Thou dost impart;  
And wing my words, that they may reach  
The hidden depths of many a heart.

5 O give Thine own sweet rest to me,  
That I may speak with soothing power  
A word in season, as from Thee,  
To weary ones in needful hour.

6 O fill me with Thy fulness, Lord,  
Until my very heart o'erflow  
In kindling thought and glowing word  
Thy love to tell, Thy praise to show.

7 O use me, Lord, use even me,  
Just as Thou wilt, and *where*, and *where*;  
Until Thy blessed Face I see,  
Thy rest, Thy joy, Thy glory share.

5

Ecclesiastes xi. 6.

1 Sow in the morn thy seed,  
At eve hold not thine hand;  
To doubt and fear give thou no heed,  
Broadcast it o'er the land.

2 Beside all waters sow,  
The highway furrows stock,  
Drop it where thorns and thistles grow,  
Scatter it on the rock.

3 The good, the fruitful ground,  
Expect not here nor there,  
O'er hill and dale, by plots 'tis found;  
Go forth, then, everywhere.

4 And duly shall appear,  
In verdure, beauty, strength,  
The tender blade, the stalk, the ear,  
And the full corn at length.

5 Thou canst not toil in vain;  
Cold, heat, and moist, and dry,  
Shall foster and mature the grain  
For garners in the sky.

6 Thence, when the glorious end,  
The day of God is come,  
The angel-reapers shall descend,  
And heaven cry, "Harvest home!"

6

"The hand of the Lord was with them."—Acts  
xi. 21.

1 LORD, if at thy command  
The word of life we sow,  
Watered by Thy Almighty hand,  
The seed shall surely grow;  
The virtue of Thy grace  
A large increase shall give,  
And multiply the faithful race  
Who to Thy glory live.

2 Now, then, the ceaseless shower  
Of Gospel blessings send,  
And let the soul-converting power  
Thy ministers attend.  
On multitudes confer  
The heart-renewing love,  
And by the joy of grace prepare  
For further joys above.

7

Ezek. xxxiv. 26.

1 "THERE shall be showers of blessing,"  
This is the promise of love;  
There shall be seasons refreshing,  
Sent from the Saviour above.

Show.....ers of blessing,  
Showers of blessing we need;  
Mercy-drops round us are falling,  
But for the SHOWERS we plead.

2 "There shall be showers of blessing"—  
Precious reviving again;  
Over the hills and the valleys,  
Sound of abundance of rain.

8

"Come over and help us."—Acts xvi. 9.

1 FROM Greenland's icy mountains,  
From India's coral strand;  
Where Afric's sunny fountains  
Roll down their golden sand;  
From many an ancient river,  
From many a palmy plain,  
They call us to deliver  
Their land from error's chain.

2 What though the spicy breezes  
Blow soft o'er Ceylon's isle,  
Though every prospect pleases,  
And only man is vile!  
In vain with lavish kindness  
The gifts of God are strewn;  
The heathen in his blindness  
Bows down to wood and stone.

3 Can we, whose souls are lighted  
With wisdom from on high,  
Can we to men benighted  
The lamp of life deny?  
Salvation! O salvation!  
The joyful sound proclaim,  
Till each remotest nation  
Has learnt Messiah's name.

4 Waft, waft, ye winds the story,  
And you, ye waters, roll,  
Till, like a sea of glory,  
It spreads from pole to pole;  
Till o'er our ransomed nature,  
The Lamb for sinners slain,  
Redeemer, King, Creator,  
In bliss returns to reign.

9

Matthew ix. 38.

1 LORD of the harvest, hear  
Thy needy servants' cry;  
Answer our faith's effectual prayer,  
And all our wants supply.

2 On Thee we humbly wait,  
Our wants are in Thy view:  
The harvest truly, Lord, is great,  
The labourers are few.

3 Convert and send out more  
Into Thy Church abroad;  
And let them speak Thy word of power,  
As workers with their God.

4 Give the pure Gospel word,  
The word of general grace;  
Thee let them preach, the common Lord,  
The Saviour of our race.

5 Oh, let them spread Thy name—  
Their mission fully prove—  
Thy universal grace proclaim,  
Thy all-redeeming love.

10

"For me to live is Christ."—Phil. i. 21.

1 CHRIST, of all my hopes the ground!  
Christ, the spring of all my joy!  
Still in Thee may I be found,  
Still for Thee my powers employ.

2 Let Thy love my heart inflame,  
Keep Thy fear before my sight;  
Be Thy praise my highest aim,  
Be Thy smile my chief delight!

3 When new triumphs of Thy name  
Swell the raptured songs above,  
May I feel a kindred flame,  
Full of zeal, and full of love!

4 Life's best joy, to see Thy praise  
Fly on wings of Gospel light,  
Leading on millennial days,  
Scattering all the shades of night!

11

"Unto you therefore which believe, He is precious."—1 Peter ii. 7.

(A hymn the millions of China cannot sing.)

1 JESU, the very thought of Thee  
With sweetness fills my breast  
But sweeter far Thy face to see,  
And in Thy presence rest.

2 Nor voice can sing, nor heart can frame,  
Nor can the memory find  
A sweeter sound than Thy blest name,  
O Saviour of mankind!

3 O hope of every contrite heart,  
O joy of all the meek,  
To those who fall, how kind Thou art!  
How good to those that seek!

4 But what to those who find? Ah! this  
Nor tongue, nor pen can show;  
The love of Jesus, what it is,  
None but His loved ones know.

5 Jesu, our only joy be Thou,  
As Thou our prize wilt be;  
Jesu, be Thou our glory now,  
And through eternity.

12

1 TAKE my life, and let it be  
Consecrated, Lord, to Thee;  
Take my moments and my days,  
Let them flow in ceaseless praise.

2 Take my hands, and let them move  
At the impulse of Thy love;  
Take my feet, and let them be  
Swift and beautiful for Thee.

3 Take my voice, and let me sing  
Always, only, for my King;  
Take my lips, and let them be  
Filled with messages from Thee.

4 Take my silver and my gold,  
Not a mite would I withhold;  
Take my intellect, and use  
Every power as Thou shalt choose.

5 Take my will, and make it Thine,  
It shall be no longer mine;  
Take my heart, it is Thine own;  
It shall be Thy royal throne.

6 Take my love; my Lord I pour  
At Thy feet its treasured store;  
Take myself, and I will be  
Ever, only, all, for Thee!

13

"Lo, I am with you alway."—Matthew xxviii. 20.

1 SPEED Thy servants, Saviour, speed them!  
Thou art Lord of winds and waves;  
They were bound, but Thou hast freed them;

Now they go to free the slaves:  
Be Thou with them!  
'Tis Thine arm alone that saves.

2 Friends, and home, and all forsaking,  
Lord! they go, at Thy command;  
As their stay Thy promise taking,  
While they traverse sea and land  
Ob, be with them!  
Lead them safely by the hand!

3 Speed them through the mighty ocean;  
In the dark and stormy day,  
When the waves in wild commotion  
Fill all others with dismay,  
Be Thou with them!  
Drive their terrors far away.

4 When they reach the land of strangers,  
And the prospect dark appears,  
Nothing seen but toils and dangers,  
Nothing felt but doubts and fears,  
Be Thou with them!  
Hear their sighs, and count their tears.

5 When they think of home, now dearer  
Than it ever seemed before,  
Bring the promised glory nearer;  
Let them see that peaceful shore  
Where Thy people  
Rest from toil, and weep no more.

6 Where no fruit appears to cheer them,  
And they seem to toil in vain,  
Then in mercy, Lord, draw near them,  
Then their sinking hopes sustain:  
Thus supported,  
Let their zeal revive again!

7 In the midst of opposition  
Let them trust, O Lord, in Thee;  
When success attends their mission,  
Let Thy servants humbler be:  
Never leave them  
Till Thy face in Heaven they see;

8 There to reap, in joy for ever,  
Fruit that grows from seed here sown;  
There to be with Him, who never  
Ceases to preserve His own,  
And with triumph  
Sing a Saviour's grace alone!

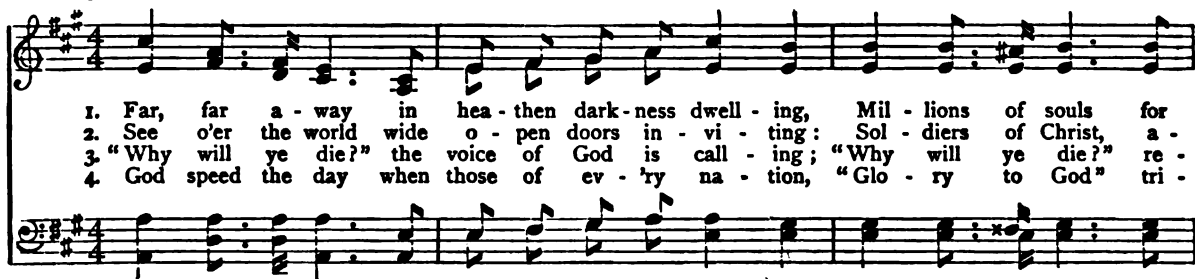
# "Go Ye into All the World!"

*Dedicated to the Missionary Band,*

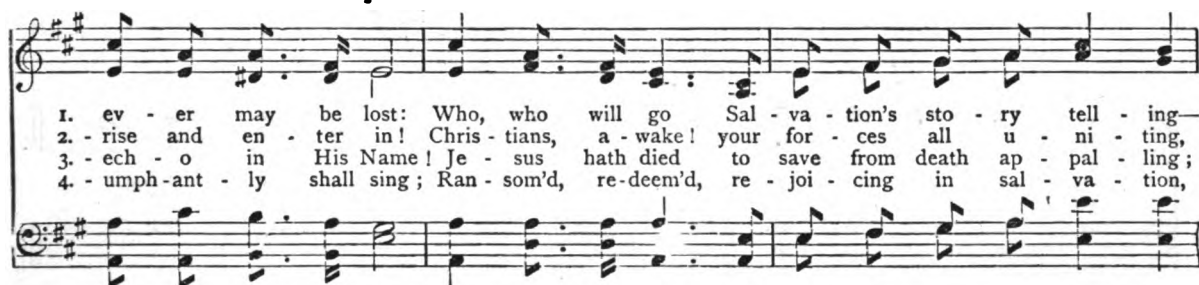
Messrs. STANLEY SMITH, STUDD, CASSELS, HOSTE, BEAUCHAMP, CECIL and ARTHUR POLHILL-TURNER.

G. M. J.

By JAMES McGRANAHAN.

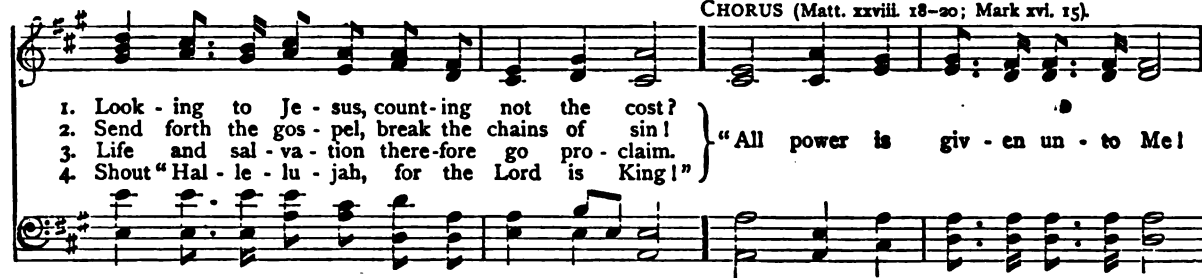


1. Far, far a - way in hea - then dark - ness dwell - ing, Mil - lions of souls for  
2. See o'er the world wide o - pen doors in - vi - ting: Sol - diers of Christ, a -  
3. "Why will ye die?" the voice of God is call - ing; "Why will ye die?" re -  
4. God speed the day when those of ev - 'ry na - tion, "Glo - ry to God" tri -



1. ev - er may be lost: Who, who will go Sal - va - tion's sto - ry tell - ing -  
2. - rise and en - ter in! Chris - tians, a - wake! your for - ces all u - ni - ting,  
3. - ech - o in His Name! Je - sus hath died to save from death ap - pal - ling;  
4. - umph - ant - ly shall sing; Ran - som'd, re - joic - ing in sal - va - tion,

## CHORUS (Matt. xxviii. 18-20; Mark xvi. 15).



1. Look - ing to Je - sus, count - ing not the cost?  
2. Send forth the gos - pel, break the chains of sin!  
3. Life and sal - va - tion there - fore go pro - claim.  
4. Shout "Hal - le - lu - jah, for the Lord is King!" } "All power is giv - en un - to Me!



All power is giv - en un - to Me! Go ye in - to all the world and



1  
preach the gos - pel; and lo, I am with you al - - way."

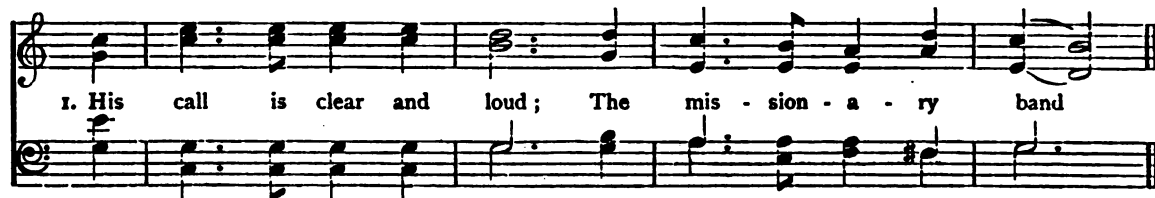
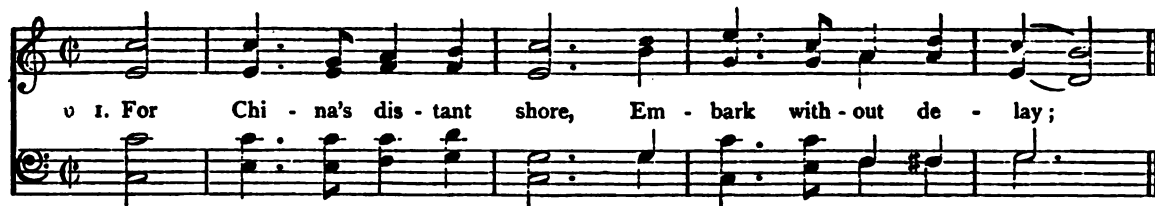
COPYRIGHT.

ENTERED AT STATIONERS' HALL.

*Published separately by MESSRS. MORGAN & SCOTT, 12, PATERNOSTER BUILDINGS, E.C., by whose kind permission it is given here.*



## For China's Distant Shore.



2. From friends and kindred go,  
By sense of duty led ;  
The stranger and the foe  
To cherish in their stead.  
'Tis hard to break each tie,  
But grace is freely given ;  
And grace will strength supply  
When strongest ties are riven.

3. Away then, loved one, go  
When Jesus says, "Depart :  
Let nothing here below  
With Him divide thy heart.  
He gave His all for thee :  
Leave all to serve thy Lord ;  
And soon thine eyes shall see  
A hundredfold reward.

4. Away then, loved one, go,  
Whose spirit God has stirred ;  
To stranger and to foe  
Convey the blessed word.  
From friends and home away  
To China's distant shore ;  
The sacred call obey,  
And hesitate no more.

5. The perils of the sea,  
The perils of the land,  
Should not dishearten thee ;—  
Thy Lord is nigh at hand.  
But should thy courage fail  
When tried and sorely pressed,  
His promise will avail  
And set thy soul at rest.

6. Nor wilt thou grieve for home—  
The home that's left behind ;  
The thought of one to come  
Will wholly fill thy mind.  
And thou wilt bless the day  
When thou didst part with all,  
And hasten far away  
At thy loved Master's call.

# Tell it out among the Heathen.

Words and Music by the late FRANCES RIDLEY HAVERGAL.

Brisk time. 8

Tell it out a-mong the hea-then that the Lord is King! Tell it out!..... Tell it  
Tell it out!.....

Tell it out! Tell it out! that the Lord is King! Tell it out!.....

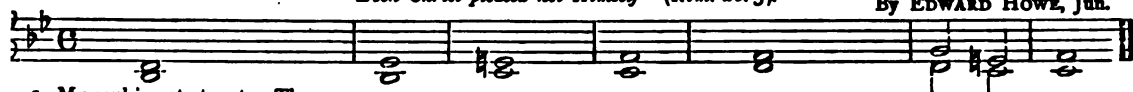
out!..... Tell it out! Tell it out a-mong the na-tions, bid them shout and sing! Tell it  
..... Tell it out! Tell it out! Tell it out! bid them shout and sing! Tell it  
out!..... Tell it out! Tell it out with a-do-ra-tion that He shall in-crease; That the  
out!..... Tell it out! Tell it out!..... that He shall in-crease; That the  
Tell it out! Tell it out! Tell it out with a-do-ra-tion that He shall in-crease; That the  
out! Tell..... it out! Tell it out!..... that He shall in-crease; That the  
migh-ty King of Glo-ry is the King of Peace; Tell it out with ju-bi-la-tion though the  
waves may roar, That He sit-teth on the wa-ter-floods, our King for ev-er-more! Tell it

2. Tell it out among the heathen that the Saviour reigns!  
Tell it out! Tell it out!  
Tell it out among the nations, bid them burst their chains.  
Tell it out! Tell it out!  
Tell it out among the weeping ones that Jesus lives;  
Tell it out among the weary ones what rest He gives;  
Tell it out among the sinners that He came to save;  
Tell it out among the dying that He triumphed o'er the grave.

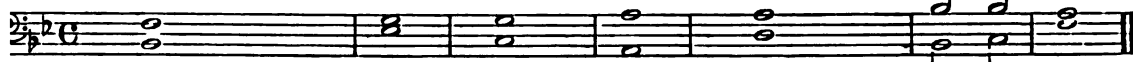
# The Missionary Call.

"Even Christ pleased not Himself" (Rom. xv. 3).

By EDWARD HOWE, Jun.



1. My soul is not at rest. There comes a strange and secret spirit, like a dream of night, that tells me I am on en-chant-ed ground.



Why live I here? the vows of GOD are | on me; | and I may not stop to play with shadows or pluck earthly | flowers, | till I my work have done, and | rendered up ac- | -count.

And I will | go! | I may no longer doubt to give up friends and idol | hopes, | and every tie that binds my heart to | thee, [my | country. Henceforth then, it matters not, if storm or sunshine be my | earthly lot, | bitter or sweet my | cup: | I only pray: "GOD make me holy, and my spirit nerve for the stern | hour of | strife!"

And when one for whom Satan hath struggled as he hath for | me, | has gained at last that blessed | shore, | Oh! how this heart will glow with | gratitude and | love.

## CHORUS FOR FIRST FOUR VERSES.



*Vivace.* The voice of my de - part - ed LORD, "Go, teach all na - tions,"



*Vivace.* The voice of my de - part - ed LORD, "Go, teach all na - tions,"



Comes on the night air and a - wakes mine ear.



Comes on the night air and a - wakes mine ear.



## CHORUS FOR LAST VERSE.



Through a - ges of e - ter - nal years, My spi - rit nev - er shall re -



Through a - ges of e - ter - nal years, My spi - rit nev - er shall re -



- pent, That toil and suf - f'ring once were mine..... be - low.



- pent, That toil and suf - f'ring once were mine..... be - low.









# 爾國臨格

“THY KINGDOM COME.”